

UMS
C286
E226m
xlyp

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

BAPTIST STATE EDUCATIONAL
AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION

HELD IN

Chapel Hill, N. C.

OCTOBER 24, 25 AND 26, 1891.

24 Annual Session

MINUTES OF THE BAPTIST STATE SUNDAY-SCHOOL CONVENTION, THE HAYES-
FLEMING FOREIGN MISSION SOCIETY AND THE BAPTIST
MINISTERIAL UNION.

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., Corresponding Secretary.

RALEIGH, N. C.

SHAW UNIVERSITY PRINTING DEPARTMENT.

1892.

SHAW UNIVERSITY.

Shaw University is beautifully located in the city of Raleigh, N. C., within five minutes' walk of the Post-office and Capitol. The grounds include several acres of land, and are among the finest in the city, upon which have been erected five large handsome brick buildings. This institution furnishes by far the largest accommodations of any colored school in North Carolina, and in the large number of advanced pupils is not surpassed by any colored school in the country.

In the different departments of the school all the different branches are taught, which a thorough course of study requires. There are eight different departments — College, Scientific, Normal, Theological, Medical, Law, Pharmacy, and Industrial — in successful operation.

The course of study in Normal, Scientific, and College departments can be seen by referring to Catalogue. Diplomas are given in all the departments of study. The expense of diploma to the students in Normal, Scientific, and College courses is five dollars. Students who have graduated in the College department, after devoting three years to literary studies, will be allowed to receive the degree of A. M. by the payment of five dollars.

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
BAPTIST STATE EDUCATIONAL
AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION

HELD IN

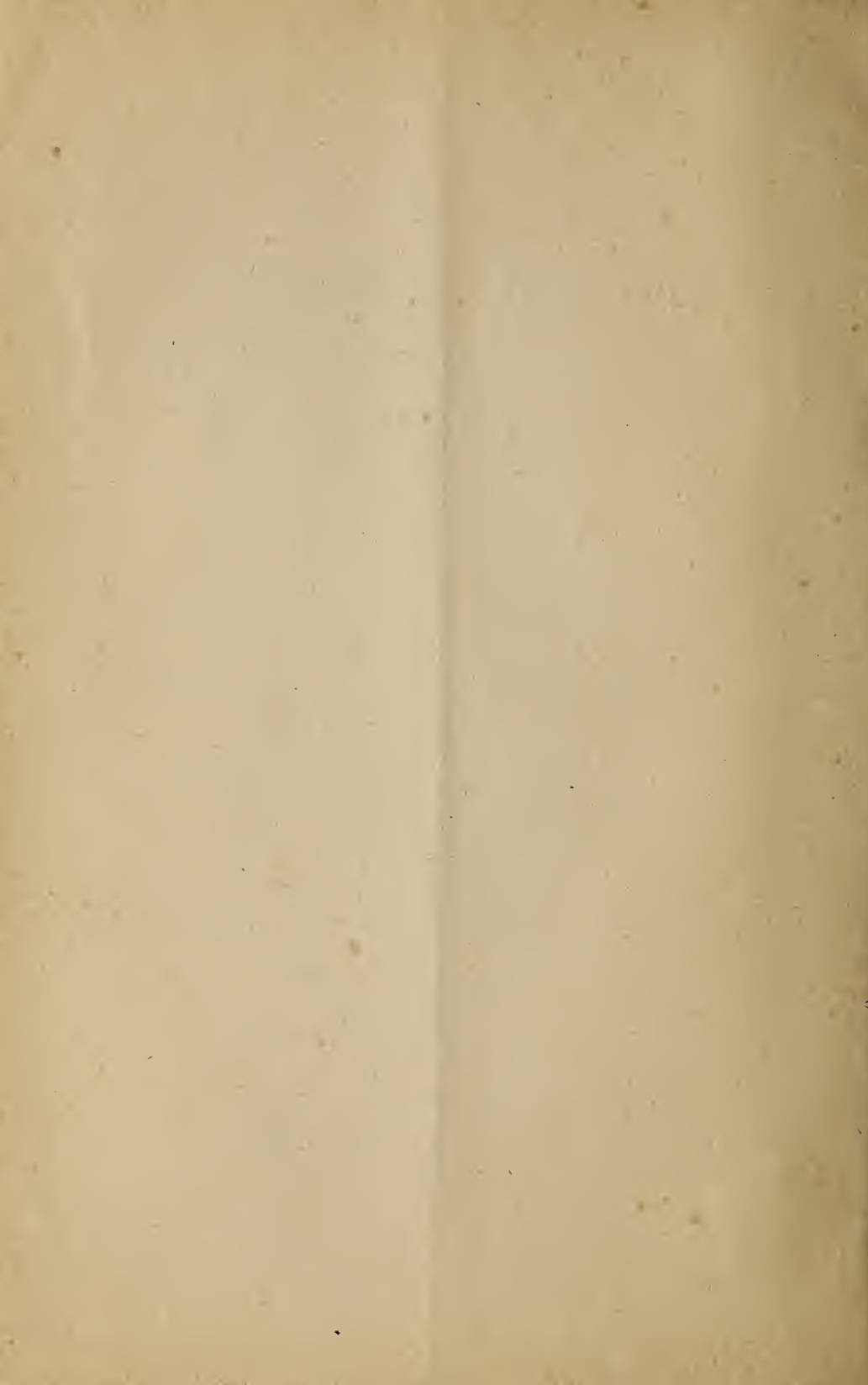
Chapel Hill, N. C.

OCTOBER 24, 25 AND 26, 1891. 26, 1891

MINUTES OF THE BAPTIST STATE SUNDAY-SCHOOL CONVENTION, THE HAYES-
FLEMING FOREIGN MISSION SOCIETY AND THE BAPTIST
MINISTERIAL UNION.

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., Corresponding Secretary.

RALEIGH, N. C.
SHAW UNIVERSITY PRINTING DEPARTMENT.
1892.



VC286
B222p

OFFICERS OF THE CONVENTION.

PRESIDENT :

REV. J. J. WORLDS, RALEIGH, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS :

REV. LUKE PIERCE, REV. THOMAS PARKER,
REV. S. M. JONES, REV. S. W. DOCKERY.

RECORDING SECRETARY :

REV. C. S. BROWN, WINTON, N. C.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY :

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., RALEIGH, N. C.

Statistical Secretary and Historian :

REV. S. N. VASS, RALEIGH, N. C.

TREASURER :

REV. A. SHEPARD, RALEIGH, N. C.

AUDITOR :

REV. G. W. PERRY, RALEIGH, N. C.

Elective Members of the Board of Managers :

REV. A. W. PEGUES, PH. D., REV. P. S. LEWIS,
REV. M. W. D. NORMAN.

ROLL OF DELEGATES.

Rev. C. Johnson, Raleigh.	Rev. A. Shepard, Raleigh.
“ M. D. Matthewson, Tarboro.	“ Robert Shepard, Oxford.
“ S. M. Jones, Kingston.	“ E. B. Blake, Raleigh.
“ H. C. Cogwell, Oxford.	“ J. A. Whitted, Warrenton.
“ H. M. Maloy, Goldsboro.	“ W. B. F. Kornegay, Magnolia.
“ S. W. Doekery, Maxton.	“ D. T. Best, Clinton.
“ P. S. Lewis, Salisbury,	“ Isaac Alston, Warrenton.
“ J. T. Clark, Wilson.	“ O. B. Alston, Rocky Mount.
“ C. D. Hackney, Chapel Hill.	“ G. W. Perry, Raleigh.
“ James A. Pierce, Franklinton.	“ I. C. Jeffries, Rolesville.
“ D. L. Shadd, Pee Dee.	“ S. P. Knight, Wiggins' Cross
“ P. F. Maloy, Raleigh.	[Roads.]
“ L. H. Hackney, Chapel Hill.	“ R. H. Harris, Milton.
“ H. Pair, Shotwell.	“ W. R. Mason, Boykins.
“ Luke Pierce, Windsor.	“ G. B. Mason, Rockingham.
“ R. H. Harper, La Grange.	“ C. M. Cartwright, Edenton.
“ A. W. Pegues, Raleigh.	“ C. J. W. Fisher, Raleigh.
“ J. J. Worlds, Raleigh,	“ P. R. Tyson, Wadesboro.
“ C. S. Brown, Winton.	“ A. P. Robinson, Halifax.
“ A. A. Powell, Charlotte.	“ S. Wade, Roxboro.
“ Joshua Perry, Winston.	“ A. G. Graves, Yanceyville.
“ J. B. Roach, Rose Dale.	“ M. Brown, Halifax.
“ Thomas Parker, Warsaw.	“ J. W. Wood, Rocky Mount.
“ J. K. Lamb, E. City.	“ H. H. Anderton, Halifax.
“ J. A. Faulk, E. City.	“ J. Lindsay, Hoffman.
“ G. W. Holland, Winston.	“ Joseph Adams, Greenville.
“ T. A. Lomax, Laurinburg.	“ S. H. Witherspoon, Asheville.
“ J. A. Fuller, Oxford.	“ Sandy Fenner, Halifax.
“ C. H. Williamson, Raleigh.	“ W. H. Harrison, Ruffin.
“ T. O. Fuller, Oxford.	“ L. B. Latham, Weldon.
Hon. E. E. Smith, Goldsboro.	“ T. S. Evans, Morehead City.
Rev. S. N. Vass, Raleigh.	Prof. A. B. Vincent, Raleigh.
“ M. W. D. Norman, Plymouth.	W. H. Green, Lewiston.
“ I. M. Powers.	Henry Hester, Oxford.
“ W. T. H. Woodward, Smithfield.	Rev. A. B. Williams, Goldsboro.
“ A. A. Buck, Halifax.	“ N. P. French, Charlotte.
“ P. W. King, Telusville.	“ W. A. Patillo, Stovall.
“ A. A. Smith, Mt. Olive.	

CORRESPONDING DELEGATES.

- To State Convention (White) of North Carolina — Rev. P. F. Maloy and Hon. E. E. Smith.
- To the National Convention at Savannah — Rev. A. W. Pegues, Rev. S. N. Vass and Rev. C. S. Brown.
- To the American Baptist Aniversaries at Philadelphia — Rev. A. Shepard, D. D., Rev. P. F. Maloy and Rev. J. A. Whitted.
- To Virginia Convention — Rev. J. J. Worlds, Rev. Joshua Perry and Rev. P. S. Lewis.
- To the Baptist Educational Convention — Rev. N. F. Roberts, D. D., Rev. C. S. Brown and Rev. M. W. D. Norman.
- To the South Carolina State Convention — Rev. L. T. Christmas and Rev. C. H. Williamson.

PROCEEDINGS.

THE 24th annual meeting of the Baptist State Educational and Missionary Convention was held in the First Baptist Church, Chapel Hill, N. C., October 24, 25 and 26, 1891.

FIRST DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

The meeting was called to order at 10.30 A. M. by the President, Rev. J. J. Worlds. Rev. A. W. Pegues, Ph. D., assisted by Rev. Luke Pierce, conducted devotional exercises as follows: Hymn, "Am I a soldier of the Cross," was sung; 103rd Psalm was read; and prayer was fervently offered by Rev. Pegues; and "I all my Lord's appointed ways" was sung.

Rev. L. H. Hackney, pastor, read a richly prepared address of welcome. The same was ordered to appear in the minutes. Rev. H. P. Cheatham, member of Congress, had been chosen to respond. He was unavoidably delayed, and a telegram of regret from him was read. By request, Rev. P. S. Lewis responded to the address of welcome.

The president presented his annual address, in which he reviewed the work done among the churches during the year, suggested that all local organizations and associations should become active contributaries to the State Convention, urged more aggressive home and foreign mission operations, and impressed the duty of the churches to enlist, gather in and save the young people.

The following Committee on Addresses was appointed: Rev. A. W. Pegues, Ph. D., M. D. Matthewson and C. S. Brown.

The address of welcome and the President's address were given to the committee for inspection and condensation.

The following committees were appointed:

ON HOURS OF MEETING.—Rev. L. H. Hackney, John Caldwell and H. B. Brewer.

ON FINANCE.—P. S. Lewis, R. H. Harper and H. Pair.

ON RESOLUTIONS AND PLANS OF WORK.—D. L. Shadd, L. H. Hackney, A. W. Pegues, P. S. Lewis, H. C. Cogwell, Luke Pierce and J. T. Clark.

ON TEMPERANCE.—H. M. Maloy, J. A. Pierce and Luke Pierce.

ON OBITUARY.—H. C. Cogwell, C. Johnson, and S. W. Dockery.

ON PLACE OF MEETING.—J. T. Clark, A. A. Powell, M. D. Matthewson, S. M. Jones and M. W. Williams.

ON COLLECTIONS.—H. M. Maloy and M. D. Matthewson.

The morning session closed with the benediction by Rev. R. H. Harper.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention was called to order at 2.30 P. M., and devotional exercises were lead by Brethren M. D. Matthewson and H. M. Maloy. Hymn, "Once more we meet to pray," was sung; 27th Psalm was read; prayer was offered by Rev. M. D. Mathewson, and the assembly sang devoutly, "My soul be on thy guard."

The Secretary read the proceedings of the forenoon meeting, which were approved.

The annual report of the Corresponding Secretary was called for. The Secretary had been detained home on account of sickness, and Rev. A. W. Pegues was permitted to submit the report for him. The report was an accurate detail of the correspondence carried on, the money collected, the missionary work executed, and other transactions that came under his supervision. The report was very satisfactory. It was referred to the Committee on Addresses to be arranged to appear in the minutes.

Rev. P. F. Maloy, state missionary, reported at this juncture. After reviewing the work he had done during the year, giving the names of the churches visited, the miles traveled, and money raised, he forcibly and eloquently set forth the great needs of the field and the importance of securing the sympathy and co-operation of the pastors in the work of the Convention. His report was also referred to the Committee on Addresses.

Following the report of the missionary, the following subject was warmly discussed: "Uniting our Forces — Its importance." Rev. A. W. Pegues, H. M. Maloy, P. S. Lewis, D. L. Shadd, A. A. Powell and Luke Pierce made strong and pointed remarks on this subject. The discussion was heard with deep interest by a large delegation and many visitors.

The hour to close having arrived, after the singing of the doxology, the the benediction was pronounced by the Rev. S. W. Dockery.

NIGHT SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 7.30 P. M., and was opened with prayer by Rev. C. J. W. Fisher. The following Committee on Officers was announced:— A. W. Pegues, S. W. Dockery, M. D. Matthewson, D. L. Shadd and J. A. Brewer.

Addresses relating to the uniting of our forces were made by Brethren J. A. Peace, M. D. Matthewson and C. S. Brown. The Convention seemed deeply moved with the opinion, "In union there is strength."

The hour for divine service having arrived, business was suspended to listen to the missionary sermon by Rev. P. F. Maloy. The following was the order of the service:—

1. Hymn, "I'm not ashamed to own my Lord."
2. Scripture Lesson, Isaiah, LXII chapter.
3. Invocation by Rev. Maloy.
4. Text — Isaiah LXII, 1.

For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof shall go forth as brightness, etc.

Subject — "A voice for Zion's sake." The speaker, as if strengthened by the spirit, advanced with force and earnestness the following practical points: (a) the missionary's unflinching zeal contending for Zion; (b) the spirit of self denial practised for the success of the church; (c) The spirit of Christian piety manifestly displayed; (d) unquenchable love for God's earthly habitation; (e) our

duty as God's messengers conspicuously suggested. The speaker acquitted himself well, and the sermon made a deep impression on the congregation.

Prayer was offered by Rev. P. S. Lewis. A collection amounting to \$1.79 was taken.

"The Needs of the field — how they can be best supplied" was announced for discussion. Rev. Joshua Perry, who had been laboring with much success as missionary in Western North Carolina, was chosen to discuss this topic.

He did so in an able and convincing manner. Among the needs he mentioned (1) an educated ministry in pedo-baptist strong-holds, (2) a more consecrated leadership in our churches, (3) a more systematic prosecution of the mission work, (4) and a more general coming together of the Baptist leaders of the State. To supply the urgent needs, he suggested that (1) more money be raised with which to conduct mission work, (2) that a fund be raised to erect churches in unoccupied territory, (3) and that greater efforts be put forth to enlist the influence of pastors in our State work.

The hour of adjournment being announced, the Convention sang the doxology, and was dismissed with the benediction by Rev. C. S. Brown.

SECOND DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

At the appointed hour, 9 o'clock A. M., the Convention was promptly called to order, and opened for business, by devotional exercises conducted by Rev. G. W. Perry and Rev. J. A. Faulk. "Come, Holy Spirit, Heavenly Dove" was sung, the 17th chapter of John was read, and invocation was made by Brother Perry.

The minutes of the previous afternoon and night sessions were read and approved.

The question arose in relation to the revision of the list of ordained ministers and it was, by a motion, agreed that a committee consisting of one from each association in the State be appointed to make the necessary revisions. The following were placed on said committee. J. K. Lamb, Luke Pierce, W. R. Mason, I. M. Powers, P. W. King, W. T. H. Woodward, M. D. Matthewson, A. A. Smith, C. Johnson, L. H. Hackney, Isaac Alston, S. W. Dockery, G. W. Holland, W. B. F. Kornegay, D. L. Shadd, P. Tyson, R. H. Harris, E. M. Thompson and F. R. Howell. These brethren were requested to report to the Corresponding Secretary within 30 days.

The report of the Committee on Plans of Work reported. The committee recommended (1) the setting apart of the 2nd Sunday in July as Conventional Day on which all churches in the State be urged to raise a special collection for the various objects of the Convention; (2) the appointment of four special missionaries to labor during the four months immediately preceding the annual meeting of the Convention, to secure a full representation of our churches and associations in the Convention; (3) to encourage the representation of individual churches in the Convention by pastors and lay delegates; (4) and the support of a good denominational paper. Strong and able speeches were made on this report by Revs. W. T. H. Woodard, I. M. Powers, O. B. Alston and others. The report was adopted without opposition.

Rev. C. S. Brown, editor of the Baptist Pilot, was introduced to discuss "The importance of a good denominational paper, centrally located." Brother Brown spoke of the "power of the printed page," and urged the importance of a good denominational paper: (1) as the most unconquerable advocate of Baptist principles; (2) as a means of public defence; (3) as a convenient communicating medium; (4) and as an advertising medium of our faithful laborers and their commendable achievements. Prof. S. N. Vass followed in this discussion

and complemented the excellent work of the Pilot and the faithfulness of the editor. Rev. P. F. Maloy eloquently urged the maintenance of a good paper. A vote of thanks was unanimously tendered Rev. C. S. Brown, editor of the Pilot, for the faithful service and sacrifice which he had made to give the denomination a paper. The following committee was appointed to recommend some plans to run successfully the paper: J. A. Whitted, J. K. Lamb, J. A. Fuller, R. H. Harris, S. N. Vass, E. E. Smith and W. R. Mason. The committee was requested to report this afternoon.

A series of resolutions were read recommending the organization of a "Ministerial Circle," for the intellectual improvement of that large class of pastors who have no opportunity to attend a theological school. Rev. A. A. Smith, professor in Shaw University, made an impressive address on the intentions of the resolution. He referred in laudable terms to the excellent work accomplished by Shaw University for the colored Baptist leaders and regretted that all were not privileged to attend the school. The resolutions were approved, and the Board of Managers were authorized to make all necessary arrangements for the organization of the "Circle."

Rev. W. T. H. Woodard read a newspaper account of the cowardly and inhuman treatment which Sister L. C. Fleming, a missionary to the Congo, had received while traveling in Florida. A committee of five was appointed to prepare suitable resolutions condemning this dastardly act: viz, W. T. H. Woodard, Milan Brown, S. N. Vass, H. M. Maloy, and ex-minister E. E. Smith.

The morning session closed with the benediction pronounced by Rev. Thomas Parker.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

At 2.30 P. M. the Convention was called to order and opened with prayer led by Rev. E. B. Blake. The minutes of the forenoon were read and approved.

The committee on a denominational paper reported, and recommended the establishment of a denominational paper, to be located in Raleigh, managed and owned by stock-holders.

The Committee on Officers reported as follows:

PRESIDENT — Rev. J. J. Worlds, Raleigh, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS — Rev. Luke Pierce, Rev. Thomas Parker, Rev. S. M. Jones and Rev. S. W. Dockery.

RECORDING SECRETARY — C. S. Brown, Winton, N. C.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY — Rev. N. F. Roberts, Raleigh, N. C.

STATISTICAL SECRETARY AND HISTORIAN — Rev. S. N. Vass, Raleigh, N. C.

TREASURER — Rev. A. Shepard, Raleigh, N. C.

AUDITOR — Rev. G. W. Perry, Raleigh, N. C.

ELECTIVE MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE BOARD — A. W. Pegues, P. S. Lewis, M. W. D. Norman and J. A. Whitted.

The report was adopted and the officers were introduced into the various positions.

Rev. J. M. D. Scott, D. D., of New York, was introduced to the Convention, who delivered a very appreciative address.

The Committee on Outrages reported, condemning the inhuman outrage perpetrated on Miss L. C. Fleming in Florida, and deprecated the cruelties which the race was subjected to. Addresses on said report were made by many brethren who strongly advocated obedience to law, yet contended that aggressive steps should be put forth to arrest the oppression and hostilities. The Sec-

retary was ordered to revise the report, and send copies to friendly papers and to the United States Attorney-General. The report of the Treasurer, C. Johnson, was read and approved.

The report from the Committee on Place of Meeting recommended that the next annual meeting be held in Fayetteville, N.C. Several other places had petitioned for the Convention, and the adoption of the report was cut off by a motion to adjourn.

The meeting closed with the benediction pronounced by Rev. A. N. Buck.

NIGHT SESSION.

The Convention re-assembled at 7.30 p. m. and opened with prayer by Rev. M. W. D. Norman.

The Convention adopted the report of the Committee on Place, and selected Fayetteville as the place for holding the next session of the Convention.

Rev. E. E. Smith, Ph. D., was introduced to preach the "Educational Sermon." Rev. S. H. Witherspoon officiated as alternate. The following order of service was observed:

Hymn—"Before Jehovah's awful throne."

Scripture Lesson—Acts xxxvi and Proverbs iv.

Prayer by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon.

Hymn—"Just as I am without one plea."

Sermon—Text, Proverbs iv: 7.

"Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom, and with all thy getting get understanding."

Subject, "Christian culture." The sermon was replete with sound argument, rich thoughts, and literary refinement.

A motion prevailed giving the Sunday collections to the church in which the Convention is now convened.

Rev. R. Spiller, of Hampton, Va., was introduced as fraternal delegate from the Virginia Baptist State Convention. Rev. Spiller was heartily welcomed to a seat in the Convention.

The meeting closed with the benediction.

THURSDAY EVENING.

The closing meeting of the Convention was held at seven o'clock. Rev. R. Spiller opened the meeting with prayer.

The Finance Committee reported the collection of \$204.80. Twenty-five dollars was voted to Endowment of Shaw University. Fifteen dollars was appropriated to the Secretary for compiling the minutes. A resolution from Rev. I. M. Powers, soliciting aid for a school, was received and referred to the Executive Board for further action. The appointment of fraternal delegates, etc., was also referred to the Executive Board.

After a short praise service, the Convention closed to meet at Fayetteville, N. C., on Tuesday after the third Sunday in October, 1892.

C. S. BROWN,
Secretary.

J. J. WORLDS,
President.

ADDRESS OF WELCOME.

 BY REV. L. H. HACKNEY, PASTOR.

Members of the Convention, Ladies and Gentlemen:—

In behalf of the good citizens of Chapel Hill, and the pastor and congregation of First Baptist Church of this town, I bid you welcome. Your faces, gentlemen and ladies, are strange to many of us, but it is enough to know that we belong to one grand army whose Commander-in-Chief is God.

Christians, whenever and wherever they meet, should be friends and brethren. We trust that the hearty shake of the hand which you have, and may receive, and the hospitable treatment at hands of our generous citizens, will prove to you more conclusively than a thousand labored assurances that such is the relation between us. I have the distinguished honor of bidding you welcome in our midst. Gentlemen of courage, efficiency and character combined, we hope to make your sojourn here as pleasant to you as it will be gratifying to us. We feel proud of you because you are moving on in a grand battalion against the most terrible and destructive enemy of the bodies and souls of men.

An omnipotent God has brought you safely through dread anxieties of another celesialical year and permitted you to assemble here on this important occasion.

The Baptist State Convention meets under the most favorable auspices in a town whose name bears the location of the State University (white) and in the bosom of whose citizens, there beats a sympathetic heart. To you, kind friends, the latch strings of our doors hang on the outside for your comfort. Upon your labor here in our midst, and in the varied fields wherever duty may call you, we invoke the considerate blessings of heaven.

We feel proud to be with you, because we feel that you know that we are laboring for that Kingdom which shall have no end. Long may you possess the approbation of Him who is the author of all wisdom, and be permitted to labor for a cause so noble.

Continue your zealous efforts until the sacred sounds of the gospel shall not be heard only, but its influence be felt from the arctic regions of the north to the summer climes of the south, and the vine-clad hills of Maine to the golden shores of California.

Upon you depends the responsible duty of dispensing the bread of life to perishing humanity. We are to note that the gathering of this body in the town of Chapel Hill will be the grandest one ever held in this State, the long dividing line of the west will cease to be, and that we may come with hearts and minds to do the will of the Lord.

Under this great Baptist flag, we can muster quite an army for Christ. (One hundred and thirty thousand.) The good people of this community both white and colored are expecting great things of this Convention. This has been long talked of in this section of the State. We make you welcome to our new church edifice to transact business for the Lord, to our homes and hospitalities, etc. This, brethren, we place before you, hoping that you will receive and accept heartily until you shall go hence to your respective homes.

I remain ever yours in Christ,

L. H. HACKNEY.

THE TREASURER'S REPORT.

RECEIPTS.

1890.			
Oct.	23,	Balance on hand.....	\$ 2 32
	24,	Received from Finance Committee.....	204 57
	24,	“ Rev. J. J. Worlds.....	9 14
Nov.	10,	“ Sunday-school Committee.....	22 25
	30,	“ Wake Association.....	4 42
1891.			
Mar.	5,	“ New Hope Association.....	5 00
	5,	“ Missionary Society, Oberlin Church.....	1 00
	5,	“ Garner's Station Sisters.....	1 00
	5,	“ Society Rose of Sharon.....	1 00
April	23,	“ Wakefield Church.....	1 10
May	4,	“ Rolesville Church.....	2 00
	26,	“ Bethlehem Church, Seaboard.....	3 02
	26,	“ Baptist Church, Fayetteville.....	5 00
	26,	“ Baptist Sunday-school, Fayetteville.....	3 00
	26,	“ Sisters' Missionary Society, Selma.....	1 15
		Total amount.....	\$265 97

DISBURSEMENTS.

1890.			
Oct.	24,	Paid to Rev. P. F. Maloy.....	\$ 35 00
	24,	“ Rev. C. S. Brown.....	25 71
	25,	“ C. Johnson.....	7 05
	25,	“ Endowment of Shaw.....	25 00
	25,	“ Orphan Asylum.....	7 00
	25,	“ C. Johnson for work.....	7 15
Dec.	2,	“ S. N. Vass.....	5 00
	2,	“ C. Johnson on note.....	5 00
	2,	“ J. A. Whitted, expenses.....	2 50
	24,	Paid for Simon Barker's schooling.....	3 00
	24,	“ R. N. L. Merritt's schooling.....	6 00
	24,	“ J. L. James' schooling.....	3 00
1891.			
Mar.	6,	“ J. L. James' schooling.....	3 00
	6,	“ R. N. L. Merritt's schooling.....	3 00
	30,	Paid to Rev. J. Perry.....	10 00
April	23,	“ Edwards & Broughton for blanks.....	7 50
May	12,	Paid for R. N. L. Merritt's schooling.....	6 00
	12,	“ J. L. James' schooling.....	3 00
	12,	“ Simon Barker's schooling.....	3 00
	12,	“ Rev. Gatling's schooling.....	3 00
	27,	“ Printing minutes.....	43 40
July	3,	Paid to Dr. Roberts for postage.....	7 60
		Total.....	\$235 91

Balance on hand, \$30 06.

Respectfully submitted,

C. JOHNSON, *Treasurer.*

I have carefully examined the above account, and find the same correct.

GEORGE W. PERRY, *Auditor.*

October 21, 1891.

RESOLUTION.

Whereas, we learn with regret of the ungentlemanly, inhuman indignities recently imposed upon Miss. L. C. Fleming, by a cruel, brutish conductor of a certain railroad in Florida;

And whereas we know Miss Fleming to be a lady of culture and refinement, whose character is above reproach — a devout Christian and a consecrated missionary; Therefore

Resolved, That we the ministers and delegates of the Baptist churches of North Carolina, representing a membership of more than one hundred thousand communicants, which compose this State Convention do hereby enter our uncompromising protest against said act, and condemn the law which allows, tolerates or counterances such actions to be perpetrated upon a defenseless woman, as unchristian and wholly unbecoming the boasted civilization of the United States, and pray the Lord of the Universe to defend the defenseless;

Resolved further that a copy of these resolutions be sent to Miss Fleming, assuring her of our aid and sympathy; also to the Attorney-General of the United States, and all friendly newspapers.

Respectfully submitted,

W. T. H. WOODARD,

Chairman of Committee.

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY

FOR THE YEAR ENDING OCTOBER 20, 1891.

Dear Brethren :

I herewith submit to you a brief summary of the results of our work during the conventional year. Our correspondence has been quite extensive and we have used every possible means to awaken a deeper interest among our churches, associations and other religious bodies in the work of this Convention.

In order that we might gather accurate reports from our churches and Sunday-schools through the different associations we prepared and sent to the clerks of the associations church-letter blanks. These blanks did not reach all the clerks in time for churches to make their reports to the last annual meetings of the associations. Those that did receive them filled them out according to instructions, and the results are gratifying.

The following are the receipts for all objects since our last annual meeting :

New Hope Association, balance due Convention.....	\$ 5 00
Missionary Society, Oberlin.....	1 00
Missionary Society, Garner's Station	1 00
Bethlehem Church, Seaboard.....	3 02
Baptist Church, Fayetteville.....	5 00
Baptist Sunday-school, Fayetteville	3 00
The Woman's Home Mission Society, Selma.....	1 15
Sister Martha Williams.....	1 00
Total.....	\$20 05

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

N. E. and Cape Fear S. S. Convention.....	\$ 5 00
Conacenary Church	1 00
Piney Woods Chapel.....	4 00
Elm Grove.....	3 00
Young Men's Missionary Society, Shaw University.....	10 72
Wake Baptist Missionary Union.....	10 00
Missionary and Benevolent Society, Wake Forest	25 00
New Bethel Church.....	1 13
Sisters Missionary Society of Salem Church, Columbia.....	1 10
Missionary Union, New Berne.....	2 00
W. B. H. M. Society, St. Johns, Washington.....	2 00
" Lake Comfort.....	2 00
" Pilgrim Chapel	1 50
" St. John's.....	1 00
" Cedar Grove.....	1 00
" Mt. Shiloh	1 00
" Youngsville.....	2 50
New Hope Union Meeting.....	4 00
New Hope Missionary Society.....	4 00
New Light, Bladen Co.....	2 00

REPORT OF CORRESPONDING SECRETARY — Continued.

Sisters' Missionary Society, Seaboard.....	\$ 1 25
Bethlehem Church, Seaboard.....	2 50
Mrs. Mary E. Edwards.....	7 00
Mary Mitchell, Elington Store, N. C.....	1 05
Mt. Zion church, Wake County.....	1 90
Missionary Society, Salisbury	4 00
Missionary Society, Oxford.....	1 50
Total.....	\$103 15
Amount received for the Endowment Fund of Shaw University from all sources.....	\$1,940 00
Total of all receipts.....	\$1,763 20

INDEBTEDNESS.

Amount due Rev. J. O. Hayes for services as missionary in Africa	\$350 00
Amount due on the endowment of Shaw University	460 00

[That part of the foregoing report that refers to the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission work is separate from the work done directly by the Convention.]

The following is a summary of the reports of Rev. P. F. Maloy, State Missionary, for the year ending October 20, 1891:

Miles traveled, 5,090.	Pages of tracts distributed, 14,260.
Churches visited, 57.	Colleges and high schools visited, 10.
Sunday-schools visited, 18.	Public schools visited, 28.
Conventions attended, 1.	Bibles and testaments given away, 15.
Religious visits, 93.	Ministers' Institutes held, 6.
Sermons preached, 148.	Associations visited, 8.
Prayer meetings attended, 28.	Conversions, 34.
Sunday-schools addressed, 49.	Lord's Supper administered, 10.
Lectures, 86.	Candidates received and baptized, 8.
Talks on the work, 35.	
Letters and cards written, 117.	
Number of persons in congregations, 36,514.	Collections on the field..... \$440 51
Churches organized, 4.	Paid on salary, Missionary..... 300 00
Subscriptions taken for the Home Mis- sion Monthly, 27.	\$140 51
Subscriptions taken for the Baptist Pilot, 12.	Traveling expenses
	146 28
	Bal. due for traveling expenses .. \$5 67

The following is a summary of the work done by Rev. Joshua Perry, mission-ary for Piedmont section of North Carolina:

Miles traveled, 1,699; on foot, 154; total number, 1,853.	Lectures, 14.
Churches visited, 58.	Ministers' Institutes attended, 1.
Sunday-schools visited, 23.	Conversions, 7.
Conventions attended, 1.	Missionary meetings, 1
Religious visits to the sick, 12.	Collections on the field..... \$136 89
Sermons preached, 89.	Expenses
Prayer meetings attended, 12.	23 82
	\$113 07

Total amount raised on the field by the missionaries, \$573.75.

Respectfully submitted,

N. F. ROBERTS, *Corresponding Secretary.*

FINANCIAL REPORT.

CHURCHES AND ASSOCIATIONS.

Pleasant Plains, Hertford County.....	\$ 1 00
New Hope, Gates County.....	1 00
Bear Creek Association.....	11 00
Dixonville, Salisbury.....	1 00
Gethsemane, Sutton, Franklin.....	1 00
Riley Hill, Hickory Grove, Wake.....	1 00
St. Matthews, Mill Brook.....	1 00
Malby's Cross Roads, Raleigh.....	1 00
Clayton, Franklin.....	1 00
Pee Dee Associaton.....	10 50
Zion Association.....	14 50
Joppa, Sandy Cross, Gates.....	1 00
Riddick Grove, Belvidere, Perquimans.....	1 00
New Providence, Shawboro, Currituck.....	1 00
Oak Grove, Land of Promise, Va.....	1 00
Jackson Chapel, Wilson, Wilkes.....	1 00
Mt. Olive, Windsor, Bertie County.....	1 00
Sandy Branch, Roxabel.....	1 00
Corinth, Jarvisburgh.....	1 00
Adoram, Wallace.....	1 00
Zion Bethlehem, Windsor.....	1 00
Johnson District Association.....	12 00
Olive Branch, Elizabeth City.....	1 00
Lebanon Grove, Gatesville.....	1 00
Union Chapel, Elizabeth City.....	1 00
Olive Branch, for Orphan Asylum.....	4 00
Wake Baptist Association:	
For Ministerial Education.....	5 00
For Home Missions.....	5 00
For Foreign Missions.....	5 00
For Baptist State Convention.....	3 50
New Hope Association.....	10 00
Wakefield Baptist, Wakefield.....	1 00
New Bethel, Rolesville.....	1 00
Joseph Adams.....	1 00
Rev. M. D. Matthewson.....	1 00
First Baptist, Oberlin, Raleigh.....	1 00
Good Hope, Shotwell.....	1 00
First Baptist, Chapel Hill.....	1 00
Lilly of the Valley, Plymouth.....	1 00
New Salem, Columbia.....	1 00
Providence, Edenton.....	1 00
New Chapel, Plymouth.....	1 00
Weeping Mary, Jamesville.....	1 00
First Baptist, Winston.....	1 00
Franklinton Baptist, Franklinton.....	1 00
New Midde, Wiggins Cross Roads.....	
Philadelphia, Shiloh.....	
New Bagby Swamp, Windfall.....	

FINANCIAL REPORT—Continued.

Piney Grove, Creed, Va.....	\$ 1 00
Ballard Grove, Eures, N. C.....	1 00
Union Association, Taylorsville.....	10 00
First Baptist, Raleigh.....	1 00
Warrenton Baptist, Warrenton.....	1 00
Mission Society of Providence Church, Edenton.....	2 00
Zion Grove, Plymouth.....	1 00
Mt. Erew, Roper.....	1 00
Jerusalem, Scuppernong.....	1 00
Woman's Missionary Society, Baptist, Weldon.....	1 00
Collection.....	1 75
First Baptist, Goldsboro.....	1 00
Kenansville Association.....	12 00
Mission Society of Johnson's Grade Baptist Church.....	
Wallace, N. C.....	1 00
Louisburg Baptist, Louisburg.....	1 00
Sandy Point, Windsor.....	2 35
St. Matthews.....	35
Olive Branch, Wake Forest.....	1 00
Neuse River Association.....	20 00
First Baptist Church, Charlotte, N. C:	
To Convention.....	1 00
To Mission Board.....	2 00
Ministerial Education.....	1 00
Orphan Asylum.....	1 00
Paid to Missionaries.....	30 37
Woman's Home Mission Society, First Baptist Church, Charlotte, N. C:	
Foreign Mission Board, Richmond Va:.....	2 00
Orphan Asylum.....	2 00
Ministerial Education.....	50
Convention.....	50
Yadkin Baptist Association.....	7 00
First Baptist Church, Oxford.....	1 00
Blount St., Raleigh.....	1 00
Spring Branch, Mt. Pella.....	1 00
Middle District Association, through W. A. Pattillo.....	1 00
Total.....	\$204 49

P. S. LEWIS,	} Committee.
R. H. HARPER,	
H. PAIR.	

CONTRIBUTIONS.

First Baptist Church, Raleigh.....	\$ 1 10	Sycamore Hill, Greenville.....	\$ 8 71
Oberlin Church	3 00	Hickory Hill.....	1 11
First Baptist, Durham	6 05	Phillippi, Grimes Land	2 70
First Baptist S. S., Durham	1 25	White Oak, Grimes Land.....	1 20
Mt. Vernon, Durham.....	40	Spring Garden, Washington	1 25
Second Baptist, Durham.....	40	Mt. Shiloh, Williamston.....	1 25
First Baptist, Greensboro.....	2 56	St. Mark, Goose Nest.....	2 15
First Baptist S. S., Greensboro.....	1 35	First Baptist, Jamesville.....	1 38
Western Baptist Union	2 50	First Baptist, Hertford.....	2 31
Mt. Carmel Church, Charlotte	1 52	Providence, Edenton	11 97
Hicks Chapel, Durham.....	1 11	Mt. Shiloh, James City	1 30
Ebenezer Church, Charlotte.....	2 15	Pilgrim's Chapel, James City	1 52
First Baptist, Charlotte	10 37	Cedar Grove, New Bern.....	2 92
First Baptist, Durham.....	2 00	St. John's Chapel, New Bern.....	7 22
First Baptist, Reidsville.....	2 56	St. John's S. S., New Bern.....	51
Woman's Miss. Soc. Reidsville.....	10	Liberty Church, Youngsville	3 52
First Baptist, Winston.....	5 00	Liberty S. S., Youngsville.....	1 57
First Baptist S. S., Winston.....	1 12	Ministers' Institute, Greenville... ..	12 50
Second Baptist, Winston.....	3 30	First Baptist, Chapel Hill	4 15
First Baptist, Concord.....	1 50	Ministers' Institute, New Bern.....	2 99
Springfield Church, Auburn	3 05	First Baptist, Roeky Mount.....	4 05
Springfield S. S., Auburn.....	1 25	First Baptist S. S., Roeky Mount	1 50
Good Samaritan, Auburn.....	2 11	Woman's Miss. Soc., Greenville... ..	1 33
Good Samaritan S. S. Auburn.....	71	Gethsemane, Sutton	2 71
First Baptist, Salem	1 62	Gethsemane S. S., Sutton.....	2 36
First Baptist, Smithfield	5 00	Baptist Church, Wakefield	2 25
First Baptist S. S. Smithfield	1 25	St. Amanda, Lemay	5 00
Oak City Church.....	2 30	Shiloh Association.....	10 00
Oak City S. S.,.....	89	Spring Green, Warrenton.....	5 20
New Hope, Gatesville	6 57	Srring Green Mission Society.....	3 40
Jordan's Grove, Winton.....	7 59	First Baptist Church, Oxford.....	3 00
Pleasant Plains, Winton.....	9 23	Woman's Society, Oxford.....	2 04
Murfreesboro Church.....	5 00	First Baptist, Halifax	2 50
Harrellsville Chapel	2 00	First Baptist S. S., Halifax	2 50
W. W. Giles	1 00	Lecture at Halifax.....	3 75
Woodville Plains, Lewiston	5 03	Scotland Neck.....	50
Zion-Bethlehem, Windsor	2 37	Jerusalem, Whitaker	1 00
Sandy Branch, Roxabel	5 37	First Baptist, Enfield.....	2 95
Mount Olive, Lewiston	1 18	First Baptist S. S., Enfield.....	2 17
Indian Woods, Bertie.....	5 16	Second Baptist, Weldon	2 05
Cedar Landing, Bertie.....	3 32	First Baptist, Weldon	3 50
New Chapel, Plymouth	1 31	First Baptist, Oxford	5 00
Providence, Edenton.....	2 01	Little Zion, Youngsville.....	3 00
Lebanon Grove, Gates	7 14	Old Liberty, Youngsville.....	1 96
Lebanon S. S.....	2 17	First Baptist S. S., Wilson.....	5 50
Wake Baptist Grove, Garner	2 00	Neuse River Association.....	10 31
Wake Baptist Grove S. S	72	Old Easton Association.....	10 35
Martin St., Raleigh.....	1 00	Bear Creek Association.....	7 40
St. Stephens, Tarboro.....	6 25	First Baptist, Tarboro	5 00
Young People at Work, Tarboro... ..	1 76	St. Paul, Tarboro.....	4 74

CONTRIBUTIONS — Continued.

Woman's Miss. Soc., Kinston.....	\$ 2 00	First Baptist, Raleigh.....	\$ 2 07
First Baptist, Goldsboro	3 00	Second Baptist, Oxford	
Tabernacle Church, Goldsboro.....	1 11	First Baptist, Goldsboro.....	3 10
New Bern Association	3 65	Cedar Grove, New Bern.....	1 06
Martin St., Raleigh.....	1 50	St. John's Chapel, New Bern.....	4 50
CONTRIBUTIONS REPORTED BY		Mt. Shiloh, James City.....	5 00
REV. JOSHUA PERRY.		Pilgrim's Chapel, James City.....	1 50
Keyser Baptist Church.....	\$ 5 70	Baptist Church, Kinston	70
High Baptist Church.....	1 25	Second Baptist, Goldsboro	1 25
Thomasville Baptist Church	1 25	Baptist Church, Selma.....	1 00
Rockingham Baptist Church.....	1 00	Baptist Church, Smithfield.....	4 25
Lexington Baptist Church.....	57	Baptist S. S., Smithfield	1 00
Stanley Creek Baptist Church.....	3 25	Baptist Church, Charlotte	20 00
From Associations.....	15 00	Second Baptist, Charlotte	35
Oberlin Baptist Church.....	1 12	Baptist Church, Greensboro.....	1 50
Reidsville Baptist Church	1 25	Baptist Church, Mt. Airy	35
Milton Baptist Church.....	2 09	A friend, Mt. Airy.....	50
Mill Hill Baptist Church.....	28	Holly Springs	2 11
Roxboro Baptist Church.....	4 00	Baptist Church, Laurinburg	3 50
Durham Second Baptist.....	1 00	Baptist Church, Richmond Co.....	1 20
Mt. Vernon, Durham.....	70	Baptist, Spring Branch	2 00
Stanley Ridge Church.....	1 11	Baptist Church, Maxton	85
Elizabeth Church.....	1 17	Baptist Holly Grove, Richmond Co	4 00
Parsons Grove Church	1 18	SUMMARY REPORT.	
Wadesboro Church.....	3 93	Miles traveled, 2,334.	
Mt. Level Church.....	2 07	Chuches visited, 71.	
Deep Creek Church.....	2 00	Sunday-schools visited, 25.	
Popular Hill Church	25	Conventions attended, 1.	
Studiyant Grove Church.....	1 00	Sermons preached, 104.	
Popular Spring Church	1 11	Lectures delivered, 14.	
St. John's Church	5 00	Institutes attended, 1.	
First Baptist, Winston.....	2 00	Conversions, 7.	
Second Baptist, Winston	1 80	Mission meetings, 3.	
First Baptist, Durhm	5 60	Money collected on the field, \$160.75.	
Baptist Church, Franklinton.....	1 50		
Baptist Churh, Oxford.....	2 25		

ANNUAL REPORT OF MISSIONS.

BY REV. P. F. MALOY.

To the Baptist State Convention assembled at Chapel Hill :

After another year of earnest toil in our home field, I make this report. On leaving the Convention at Wilmington last October I felt the great responsibility confronting me, that to bring about a stronger spirit among the Baptists of our State depended on the General Missionary. I have therefore with the guidance of Divine help, gone about this all important work in the following ways: My first aim has been to restore the confidence of our brethren in the State Convention which has been very hard to do, and is not fully done, but much has been done in bringing many of our brethren back to the fold. I have labored most earnestly to clearly set the objects of the Convention before the churches and people and have only asked for collections for these objects. Many of our pastors are very hostile to the Convention and its missionaries but most of them gladly heard of the work, encouraged their congregation to do all they could to help it on, and made promises to be with us in this sitting of the Convention, while some few avowed they would never attend the Convention again. I came to the conclusion that to unite the ministers of the State would be the greatest and most important of all our work. To do this we held Institutes through the eastern part of the State for the special training of ministers who have not had the advantages afforded at Shaw University. Many of them can not write a letter, yet are doing the best they can to preach the gospel to the poor and needy. These men flocked in with thirsty souls anxious to learn more about the word of God, while Professor A. A. Smith, our distinguished professor of Theology at Shaw University, the principal of the Institutes, did what was his whole duty, with my assistance, to impart to these men a better knowledge of the Holy Bible. Professor Smith, when learning that he was wanted to do this work during his vacation was greatly delighted to accept such a duty, which he said was the happiest of his whole life. We conducted four ministers' institutes with unbounded success. In these we had about eighty ministers and deacons, all of whom seemed in dry thirst for a better knowledge of God's word. The Institutes were held in the West Roanoke, Old Eastern, Roanoke and New Bern Associations all of which were largely attended except the New Bern. I also visited the Western Union, of which Rev W. D. Montgomery is a member, and which organization was considering the propriety of organizing another State Convention. They did not conclude to do so in that meeting but came to the better conclusion that in union there is strength, and elected delegates to meet us here to make stronger the ties of union in our State. These brethren were kindly disposed to the Convention, but by some unfortunate mistake have almost lost their first love for it. I told the brethren that the Convention is theirs and ours and that we are one. I assured them of your love for them, and of your anxiety to have them meet with us in this Convention.

The Home Mission Society has done a noble work for our race since the war and especially for us as Baptists. Our State has been greatly blessed by the work of this Society, both as to educational and missionary work. It has spent more than two million dollars for the colored people in education, church and mission work since the war. Since our last Convention the Society has granted

more than thirteen hundred dollars to assist in building suitable colored Baptist churches in this State, a part of this amount being donated as a gift. What shall we do to merit such blessings?

The society has considered the propriety and importance of encouraging Baptist High Schools and Academies in the remote parts of the different states. Such schools are destined to do great good when properly located. The Water's Institute at Winton, N. C., of which Rev. C. S. Brown is principal, has been adopted by the Home Mission Society as a part of its educational work. We have two or three others in the state that we hope the society may yet lay hands upon. They are worthy enterprises and have already done a work that the whole denomination feels. The Home Mission Day of the State Convention was observed by only two or three churches and not twenty-five dollars was sent in by our pastors to carry forward the work of which I have spoken so much. I hope our pastors who are present to-day may feel a little unpleasant over this state of things. We cannot correct this mistake, but on the third Sunday in next April we can prevent another such one. We have many reasons to rejoice: God is greatly blessing us with better churches, better pastors in many portions of our field and with renewed vigor on the part of our lay membership. The most of my work during this conventional year has been in Eastern and North Eastern North Carolina. Our work is progressing.

REPORT ON TEMPERANCE

We declare intemperance to be unquestionably man's greatest social evil. It hinders all true progress, stifles knowledge, and fills our land with sorrow, crime, misery, and death; therefore let it be sacredly resolved, that each pastor, deacon, and Sunday-school worker abstain from the use of intoxicants, and solemnly and uncompromisingly protest against this great evil.

LUKE PIERCE, *Chairman of Committee.*

REPORT OF BOARD ON MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

During the year your Board assisted the following theological students in Shaw University: R. L. Merritt, S. B. Barker, J. L. James and M. G. Gatling and others, nine in all. Amount used, \$45.

N. F. ROBERTS.

THE BAPTIST MINISTERIAL CIRCLE.

To promote better knowledge of the Word of God and a higher Christian life among our Baptist ministry and a more general religious intelligence among our pastors and those likely to become pastors of our churches, we, the several delegates to the Baptist Missionary and Educational Convention, held at Chapel Hill N. C., this day of October, 1891, do hereby authorize the organization of the following society: "THE BAPTIST MINISTERIAL CIRCLE OF NORTH CAROLINA."

1. The special object of this society shall be to provide, foster and encourage a systematic course of theological study of four years for ministers who, on account of age, present employment, or lack of means, are unable to pursue a regular theological course in a theological seminary.

2. This Circle shall be composed of licentiates, theological students and ordained ministers who are expecting to labor among the colored people of this or any other state of the Union; and also of all ministers and students of either sex who are by the Executive Board adjudged proper persons to be encouraged to prepare for the foreign field; provided, that each applicant for membership shall be recommended by the proper officers, shall pay an initiation fee of fifty cents and shall subscribe to this constitution.

3. To promote harmony and good feeling among the brethren and the churches, the officers shall be elected annually sometime during the regular session of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention. After due notice by the Secretary, the annual meeting of the Society shall be held in connection with the annual meeting of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention. At that meeting the Secretary shall present a carefully prepared report of the work done by the members during the year.

4. The officers of the Society shall consist of a President, Vice-Presidents, Secretary, Treasurer and an Executive Board.

5. The President preferred shall be the professor in charge of the Theological department of Shaw University, and the Secretary shall be one of the professors of said institution, unless otherwise ordered.

6. The Executive Board shall be composed of the President and Secretary of this society, the President and Secretary of the Educational and Missionary Convention, the President of the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission Society, the President of the Sunday-school Convention and the members of the Board of Ministerial Education.

7. It shall be the duty of the Executive Board to arrange a course of study, to examine and admit all members, to arrange each year for a course of study for the next succeeding year, to hold and arrange for annual examinations, to issue certificates to such worthy members as may from time to time complete the four years' course and to have general oversight of the workings of the society. It shall also be the duty of the Board to make early and complete arrangements for holding during the summer vacation of Shaw University Ministerial Institutes in different sections of the State, to be so far as possible conducted by the theological instructor of Shaw University. The work of the professor shall be under the general direction of the Executive Board, who shall advise with the American Baptist Home Mission Society concerning the nature and management of the work. The time and places of these Institutes shall be advertised several weeks beforehand in the regular official organ of the Convention. The Executive Board shall appoint a Secretary for each As-

sociation in the State, whose duty it shall be to induce, so far as possible each minister in his association to become a member of the Circle. Each Secretary shall also report every two months to the Chief Secretary at Shaw University the progress of the study in his association. It shall be the duty of each Associational Secretary to be present at the annual meeting of this Society, unless providentially detained. Several weeks before the annual meeting he shall forward to the General Secretary such information as will help the latter to make his report to the Society. The money for the text-books shall be collected from the members by the Associational Secretaries, who shall forward the same to the General Secretary, and he shall with this money procure the books and forward them to the Associational Secretaries, who shall deliver them to members who have subscribed for the same.

8. The members of this society shall pay an annual fee of fifty cents.

9. This constitution may be amended by a two-thirds vote of members present at the annual meeting, provided notice of the same was given at the previous session.

RULES OF DECORUM.

1. Fifteen members of this Society shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

2. In the absence of both the President and Vice-Presidents, the General Secretary may call the meeting to order and call for the appointment of a temporary chairman. In case all three are absent, any member of the Executive Board may perform this duty.

3. The order of debate and of business shall be conducted in the main according to the rules of decorum which govern the Baptist State Convention. The constitution, rules of order and, so far as practicable, the doings of this society at its annual meeting shall be printed in the minutes of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention.

Amendment 2. The Vice-Presidents shall be the Moderators of the different Associations of the State.

A. A. SMITH.

COMMITTEE ON A BAPTIST PAPER.

We recommend that we publish an energetic, wide-awake, fearless Baptist paper, centrally located, at Raleigh, which paper shall be owned by a joint stock company, the shares of which shall be worth five dollars each. These shares are to be taken and owned by as many brethren as can be interested in the undertaking. The organization of the church, the development of the denomination, and the elevation of our people are to be the primary and sole purpose of this paper. The selection of the editor or editors shall be the prerogative of the joint stock company. This paper shall take the place of the Baptist Pilot, and the same shall be supplied to the subscribers of the Pilot for the unexpired term. We recommend that the Secretary open books for stockholders at once.

A. W. PEGUES, *Chairman of Committee.*

COMMITTEE ON PLAN AND WORK REPORT.

That the Baptist forces of the State need to be aroused to their duties and responsibilities and that to accomplish the objects of the Convention thorough organization is necessary, is manifest from the lack of interest in our annual meeting. We therefore recommend:

First, that the Convention request the Board of Managers to employ four missionaries to work during the last four months preceding the sitting of the Convention. These missionaries shall receive salaries not exceeding \$25 per month: they shall be under the immediate supervision of the Board of Managers; their fields of labor shall be accurately located; they shall visit, as far as possible, every church in their respective districts, and shall lay before them the work and objects of the Convention.

Second, That some Sunday in July be set apart to be known as the Conventional Day, on which day regular services are to be held pertaining to Home and Foreign Mission work and Ministerial Education; a programme of the exercises for the services shall be prepared by the Board of Managers and sent to all churches. During the Conventional Day a collection shall be taken for the objects of the Convention and forwarded to the Corresponding Secretary.

Third, That through our general and special missionaries and otherwise, we appeal especially and personally to the churches to represent individually in the Convention, this to be in addition to the association representation.

Fourth, That efforts be made to organize sister's societies in every church and association for the furtherance of Home and Foreign Mission Work and Ministerial Education.

That these church and associational societies form a State organization to meet at the same time and place as the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention; at which they shall have a day for the discussion of their plans and work.

A. W. PEGUES,	} Committee.
L. PIERCE,	
P. S. LEWIS,	
D. L. SHADD,	

LIST OF ORDAINED MINISTERS.

Middle District Baptist Association.

Rev. H. CARR, Rose Hill,
 " R. ROYALS, Kelley's,
 " WM. DEVANE, Wilmington,
 " E. J. BELL, Rocky Point,
 " R. C. MURRAY, Burgaw,
 " S. BROWN, Rose Hill,
 " J. L. FENNELL, Rose Hill,
 " J. M. JOHNSON, Rose Hill,
 " T. WILSON, Taylor's Bridge,
 " S. DEVANE, Nat-More,
 " E. TATE, Willard,
 " T. NEWKIRK, Odessa,
 " V. WILLIAMSON, Clinton,
 " J. H. DORSETT, Castle Hayne,

Rev. WM. BUCHANAN, Wilmington,
 " I. NIXON, Wilmington,
 " J. SPELLS, South Port,
 " A. CARR, Nat-More,
 " J. BELL, Burgaw,
 " J. MURRAY, Wilmington,
 " G. W. DAVIS, Magnolia,
 " I. M. POWERS, Wallace,
 " D. SANDERS, Harrell's Store,
 " W. H. SAVAGE, Chinquopin,
 " H. PETERSON, Kelly's,
 " J. Crumpler, Robin Hill,
 " S. Lewis, Chinquopin.

CONSTITUTION.

We, the ministers and delegates from various Baptist churches in North Carolina, met in the town of Goldsboro, N.C., on the 18th of October, 1867, for the purpose of considering the propriety of entering into some general organization for our mutual improvement, and the diffusion of the principles of the Gospel, and agreed to the following rules of fundamental principles:

[Revised October 23, 1889.]

ARTICLE I.

This Convention shall be known as the "Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

ARTICLE II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong, to encourage education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the gospel, and cooperate with the Foreign Mission Convention of the United States, and the American Baptist Home Mission Society.

ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, all societies of a religious character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist churches.

SEC. 2. Any person may become a life member by the payment of five dollars and an annual member by the payment of one dollar. Any Association may be represented by the payment of fifty cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any single church in good standing may be represented by the payment of one dollar. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members.

ARTICLE IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, three Vice-Presidents, Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Auditor and four Managers who shall constitute a Board of Managers.

SEC. 2. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention and sign all orders upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 3. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention. He shall prepare intelligence for the press, making appeals and statements in behalf of the Convention. He shall prepare the Minutes for the press; his stationary and postage must be furnished by the Board of Managers.

SEC. 4. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys and valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and shall pay all orders for money signed by the

President and Recording Secretary. His books shall be open for inspection by any member of the Board of Managers. He shall keep an accurate account of all donations, and shall give such bond as the Board of Managers may determine. He shall present quarterly reports to the Board and annual reports to the Convention.

SEC. 5. The Corresponding Secretary shall take charge of the correspondence of the Convention with other bodies and corporations. He shall report to the Board of Managers at their meetings and report all contributions received. The money from all churches, associations and societies must be sent to him.

SEC. 6. The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The Board of Managers shall secure and hold the title to any and all property belonging to or which may be acquired by the Convention and take a sufficient bond of the Treasurer. They shall have full power to carry out the objects of the Convention. They shall employ missionaries, appoint their field of labor and fix their salaries. They shall prepare a programme and appoint speakers for the annual sermons on the objects of the Convention.

SEC. 2. The officers of the Convention shall be officers of the Board of Managers.

SEC. 3. Seven members of the Board shall constitute a quorum.

SEC. 4. The Board shall make an annual report to the Convention, giving a full account of its transactions during the year.

SEC. 5. The actual travelling expenses of the Board to and from quarterly meetings shall be taken out of the general fund.

ARTICLE VI.

All officers, managers and missionaries of the Convention must be members in good standing in regular Baptist churches.

ARTICLE VII.

The funds of this Convention shall be educational and general. The first is to provide for ministerial education, the second for the payment of missionaries, home and foreign, and general expenses. These funds shall be kept distinct and the money contributed to either must be applied to it. Unless otherwise directed, all money collected shall pass into the general fund.

ARTICLE VIII.

The officers of this Convention, except the managers, who shall serve during the pleasure of the Convention, shall be elected annually.

ARTICLE IX.

The Convention shall meet annually, on Tuesday after the third Sunday in October.

ARTICLE X.

This Convention may change this constitution at any annual meeting by the vote of two-thirds of the delegates present.

RULES OF DECORUM.

1. The President shall take the chair each session at the hour appointed at the adjournment, and call the members to order, and on the appearance of a quorum, cause the minutes of the preceding session to be read.

2. He shall preserve order, and decide questions of order, subject to an appeal to the Convention by any member.

3. He shall rise to put a question, but may state it sitting. He shall have the right to call any brother to perform the duties temporarily.

4. The President shall not vote only in case of a tie, and if he refuses to vote in a tie, the matter is decided in the negative.

5. He shall not speak in debate while occupying the chair, but may call another brother to the chair, and he shall have the same right in debate as any other member.

6. When any member wishes to speak or deliver any matter to the Convention, he shall first rise from his seat and address the chair.

7. When two brothers shall rise at the same time the President shall name the one to speak.

8. No member shall speak twice on the same subject until all who wish to speak have spoken.

9. Decency of speech shall be observed, and personal reflections avoided.

10. While the chair is putting a question, or any brother speaking, no one shall be allowed to walk across the house, or whisper, or otherwise interrupt him.

11. When a question is under debate, no motion shall be received, except to adjourn, to lay on the table, to postpone or amend.

12. All committees shall be appointed in time to do their duty.

13. All committees shall be composed of three members, if not otherwise ordered.

14. No standing rule shall be altered or suspended except by a two-thirds vote of the Convention.

15. The Rules of Decorum shall be read at the opening of each annual session of the Convention, and as many times during the session as may be deemed practicable.

16. No member shall be allowed to intrude on the time by long debate in this Convention.

OFFICERS OF
The Ministerial Union.

PRESIDENT :

REV. I. ALSTON.

VICE-PRESIDENTS :

H. PAIR,
E. B. BLAKE,
J. A. HAWKINS,
J. H. DUNSTON,
A. N. BUCK,
C. S. SCOTT,
S. W. DOCKERY,
D. L. SHADD,

S. H. WITHERSPOON,
J. A. FAULK,
S. M. JONES,
LUKE PIERCE,
T. A. LOMAX,
I. M. POWERS,
B. T. BEST,
C. J. W. FISHER.

RECORDING SECRETARY :

REV. T. O. FULLER.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY :

REV. D. W. MATTHEWSON.

TREASURER :

REV. J. T. CLARK.

EXECUTIVE BOARD :

DR. N. F. ROBERTS, DR. A. W. PEGUES, REV. C. S. BROWN, REV. S. W. DOCKERY,
REV. J. PERRY, DR. E. E. SMITH, REV. O. B. ALSTON.

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
MINISTERIAL UNION.

CHAPEL HILL, Thursday Morning, October 22, 1891.

The President, Rev. S. W. Dockery, called the meeting to order. Devotional exercises conducted by Rev. W. T. H. Woodward and Rev. H. Pair; reading 133 Psalm. Prayer by Rev. H. Pair. Singing, "What more can I see etc.," by the congregation.

Notice having been given that Prof. George T. Winston, President of the State University, had consented to favor the Convention with an address, a Committee was appointed to communicate to him the invitation and most hearty approval of the bodies assembled.

The following were members of the Committee: Dr. E. E. Smith, Rev. C. S. Brown, A. M., and Rev. P. F. Maloy, A. B.

President Winston made his appearance and in a brief but pointed speech fully sustained his reputation as a deep thinker, a wise counsellor and a progressive educator, wearing worthily the highest honors in the gift of the educational interest of North Carolina. The invitation of President Winston to visit the grounds and note the facilities and opportunities afforded the students was accepted with the greatest appreciation on the part of the meeting.

On motion members were allowed thirty days to pay their membership fee. Revs. C. Johnson, P. F. Maloy, and W. R. Mason were appointed a committee on revision of the constitution.

The following officers were duly elected:

President, Rev. I. Alston.

Recording Secretary, Rev. T. O. Fuller.

Corresponding Secretary, Rev. D. W. Matthewson.

Treasurer, Rev. J. T. Clark.

Vice-Presidents, Brethren H. Pair, S. H. Witherspoon, E. B. Blake, J. A. Faulk, J. A. Hawkins, S. M. Jones, J. H. Dunston, Luke Pierce, A. N. Buck, T. A. Lomax, C. S. Scott, I. M. Powers, S. W. Dockery, B. T. Best, D. L. Shadd, C. J. W. Fisher.

Executive Board, Dr. N. F. Roberts, Dr. A. W. Pegues, Rev. C. S. Brown, Rev. S. W. Dockery, Rev. Joseph Perry, Dr. E. E. Smith, Rev. O. B. Alston.

The subject relative to the Baptist Pilot elicited a very spirited discussion, participated in by Revs. C. S. Brown, J. A. Fuller, J. A. Whitted, O. B. Alston and others, after which a vote of thanks and gratitude was tendered Rev. C. S. Brown for his sacrificing labors to make the Pilot an exponent of the great principles of the denomination.

Committee on Constitution reported. Report not adopted.

On motion of Dr. E. E. Smith, a Committee was appointed to look after the running of a good denominational paper on a permanent basis. Committee, Dr.

A. W. Pegues, Rev. J. J. Worlds, Dr. A. Shepard, Rev. G. W. Perry, Rev. P. F. Maloy, Rev. C. H. Williamson.

A request for help was presented from Rev. A. N. Buck, an aged minister and a member of the Union. Request was referred to the Board of Managers. Board recommended that Brother Buck be allowed four dollars.

There being no further business, the Union adjourned.

T. O. FULLER,
Secretary.

I. ALSTON,
President.

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE 1. This organization shall be known as "The Baptist Ministerial Union of North Carolina."

ART. 2. The object of this Union shall be to promote harmony in the churches, and in every possible way to further the Master's kingdom.

ART. 3. Its officers shall be a President and a Vice-President from each Association in harmony with the Union, a Recording and Corresponding Secretary, a Treasurer, an Auditor and as many Boards as may be necessary.

ART. 4. The officers of the Union shall perform all the duties usually discharged by officers holding similar positions, or such duties as may be assigned them by the Union.

ART. 5. The election of officers shall take place annually, immediately after the opening of the session. Officers shall be chosen from the members of the Union and shall be elected by plurality. The President shall not be elected for more than one term during the lapse of five years.

ART. 6. Any minister of good repute who is blameless, and possesses the other qualifications of a minister as laid down in the Bible (I Timothy iii, 1-7), may become a member of this union upon subscribing to this Constitution and the payment of one dollar.

ART. 7. This Union shall provide, to the extent of its ability, for the disabled and superannuated ministers who have been faithful in working for the master.

ART. 8. It shall be the duty of the Union to guard the good name of its members and recommend ministers to churches and needy fields.

ART. 9. The members of this organization shall not participate in the ordination of any incompetent applicant for the ministry.

ART. 10. Any resolution may be adopted from time to time by a majority vote for the furtherance of the cause of this Union, provided it does not conflict with this Constitution.

ART. 11. This Constitution may be amended at any annual meeting by a two-thirds vote.

ART. 12. The meetings of this Union shall be governed according to the rules laid down in Pendleton and Hiscock's Manual.

AMENDMENTS.

1. The Ministerial Union shall meet annually at the same time and place as the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina.

2. The officers of the Union, together with the Board of Managers of the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, shall constitute a Board of Managers for the Ministerial Union, which Board shall become a bureau to recommend ministers.

3. Each member shall pay an annual fee of one dollar to be used to aid superannuated ministers, or in any other way to promote the work of the Union.

BY - LAWS.

1. The Executive Board shall consist of five, and shall hold quarterly meetings for the transaction of such business as may legally come before it.

2. The Board shall have full privilege to receive members during the vacation of the Union, and any applicant rejected by the Board may present himself for membership at any annual meeting of the Union.

3. The funds raised by the Union may be disbursed by the Executive Board for the relief of disabled and superannuated ministers as the urgency of the case may require, unless otherwise ordered by the Union.

4. No money shall be drawn from the Treasurer unless said requisition has been voted on either by the Union or Board, and the order signed by the President and Secretary.

5. The Executive Board shall prepare a programme for the annual meetings, and make all necessary arrangements for the same.

6. These by-laws may be amended at annual meetings by a majority vote of the members present.

OFFICERS OF THE
Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission Society

PRESIDENT:

DR. AUGUSTUS SHEPARD, RALEIGH, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS:

REV. C. S. BROWN, WINTON,	REV. H. COWAN, SALISBURY,
REV. ISAAC ALSTON, WARRENTON,	REV. H. COOPER, WINDSOR,
REV. G. E. FREEMAN, POWELLSVILLE,	REV. T. PARKER, WARSAW,
REV. Z. BERRY, ELIZABETH CITY,	REV. J. A. FAULK, HERTFORD,
REV. L. T. CHRISTMAS, WILMINGTON,	REV. J. PERRY, WINSTON,
REV. A. A. POWELL, CHARLOTTE.	

RECORDING SECRETARY:

REV. S. N. VASS, RALEIGH.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY:


MRS. E. E. SMITH, GOLDSBORO.

ASSISTANT CORRESPONDING SECRETARIES:

REV. A. B. VINCENT, RALEIGH, MRS. G. A. MELCHOR, FAYETTEVILLE.

TREASURER:

DR. N. F. ROBERTS, RALEIGH.

 Send money to Treasurer.

LIST OF DELEGATES

AND

AMOUNTS BROUGHT FOR REPRESENTATION.

Rev. A. Shepard	\$ 1 00
Rev. S. N. Vass (Shaw University Missionary Society).....	10 00
Rev. Alex. Gilmore	1 00
Rev. J. J. Worlds	1 00
Mrs. Thos. Parker	1 00
Rev. J. Lindsley	1 00
Rev. Boston Richardson	1 00
Rev. H. M. Maloy (Tabernacle Baptist Missionary Society).....	3 00
Mrs. E. E. Smith and Mrs. M. J. Scott, delegates H. & F. M. Soc. of First Baptist, Goldsboro	5 00
Rev. Luke Pierce.....	1 00
Rev. P. W. King (Union Association.).....	1 00
Rev. S. Wade (Prospect Church, Person Co.).....	1 00
Rev. W. B. F. Korngay, Johnson Grade, Enoch's Chapel	2 00
Rev. B. T. Best (W. M. S., Wilson's Chapel).....	1 00
Rev. J. C. Jeffrey, New Bethel Woman's Missionary Soc., Roseville	1 00
Rev. D. L. Shadd (Zion Association).....	1 00
Rev. Isaac Alston	1 00

\$33 00

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission Society

CHAPEL HILL, Wednesday October 21, 1891.

This Society met Wednesday morning at 9 o'clock. After devotional exercises, Rev. A. Shepard, the President, made appropriate remarks. Then followed the constitution and enrollment of delegates. (See list of delegates.) The same officers were elected to serve another year, with the following exceptions: Rev. G. E. Framan of Powellsville was elected a Vice-President, and Mrs. E. E. Smith of Goldsboro was elected Corresponding Secretary.

The Society then listened to two excellent papers. The first was that of Mrs. E. E. Smith recently of Liberia. The subject of her paper was "Africa." She first gave a description of physical Africa as seen by herself. Then followed a short sketch of the history of Liberia, its climate, resources, and the people. She described the moral and intellectual life of the natives in such a manner as to make a profound impression upon all who heard her.

Mrs. M. J. Scott read a paper upon "What woman can do," and no doubt convinced many of the sisters present that God requires a great work to be performed by them in connection with the salvation of our kinsman across the sea.

Rev. A. Spiller of Virginia, being present, was welcomed and requested to address the meeting. He spoke of the foreign mission work of the colored Baptists of Virginia, and urged united effort in the missionary cause. His remarks were inspiring and well received.

The report of the Treasurer was read and adopted. (See report.) The report showed that the Society has not been able to pay all the salary of Rev. J. O. Hayes. A collection was taken amounting to \$2.24. Delegates paid in \$33, making the whole sum raised for Rev. Hayes \$35.24.

The Wake County Missionary Union sent a letter which was read. The Society endorsed this Union and its work.

Dr. E. E. Smith, being invited, spoke of the necessity of co-operating with the Baptist Convention of Liberia. He told of the great work of some brethren in that country. Adjourned.

S. N. VASS,

Secretary.

A. SHEPARD,

President.

THE TREASURER'S REPORT.

Receipts since the last annual meeting at Wilmington :

N. E. and Cape Fear Sunday-school Convention	\$ 5 00
Conacanary Church	1 00
Piney Woods Chapel.....	4 00
Elm Grove	3 00
Young Men's Missionary Society, Shaw University.....	10 00
Wake Baptist Missionary Union	25 00
Mission, Benevolent, Home and Foreign Society, Wake Forest.....	10 00
New Bethel Church.....	1 13
The Sister's Missionary Society, Salem Baptist Church, Columbia.....	1 10
Missionary Union, New Bern.....	2 00
W. B. H. M. S. St. John's, Washington, N. C.....	2 00
“ “ Lake Comfort, Hyde County.....	2 00
“ “ Pilgrim's Chapel.....	1 50
“ “ St. John's, New Bern, N. C.....	1 00
“ “ Cedar Grove	1 00
“ “ Mt. Shiloh.....	1 00
“ “ Youngsville, N. C.....	2 50
New Hope Union Meeting	4 00
“ Missionary Society.....	4 00
New Light Church, Bladen County.....	2 00
Missionary Society, Bethlehem Church, Seaboard, N. C.....	3 75
Mrs. Mary Edwards, Orange, N. J.....	7 00
Mary Mitchell, Ellington's Store, N. C.....	1 05
Mt. Zion Church, Wake Co.....	1 90
Missionary Society, Salisbury, N. C.....	4 00
“ “ Oxford, N. C.....	1 50
Total.....	\$103 15
Forwarded Rev. James O. Hayes.....	100 00
Balance.....	\$3 15

Respectfully submitted,

N. F. ROBERTS, *Treasurer.*

Money received at the last annual session at Wilmington, which does not appear in the minutes :

New Prospect Church	\$ 41
Missionary Society, Macedonia Church.....	2 00
Rev. H. C. McDonald.....	34 15
Mrs. F. Dunn	25
Rev. A. Faulk	1 00
“ Thomas Parker	1 00
“ A. Shepard	1 00
“ R. H. Harris	1 00
“ M. W. D. Norman	1 00
“ L. T. Christmas	1 00
H. F. M. Society, Youngsville, N. C.....	10 00
Total.....	\$52 81

This amount (\$52.81) was paid to Brother Hayes on his third quarter's salary for 1890.

COMMUNICATIONS.

On the 29th of June, 1890, representatives from missionary societies of Wake County, N. C., met with the Mt. Pleasant Church and organized what is now known as the Wake Baptist Missionary Union. Another session of the Union was held in November, 1890. In April the third and last session was held at Wake Forest, at which meeting fifteen societies were represented, with a membership of 275.

Since its organization, we have given to Foreign Missions \$35, orphanage at Oxford \$15. Pray that the success of the work may be continued.

T. R. DEBNAM,
Secretary.

A. B. FLEMING,
President.

From the Sister's Home Mission Society at Wilson Baptist Church,
To the Hayes-Fleming Society, Greeting:

Please find enclosed \$1, and Rev. D. T. Best as our delegate. Paid out for missions, \$6.50; help for the sick, \$5.60; help Red Hill church, \$1; assist in burial, \$1.26; total, \$14.36.

SUSAN A. FREDRICK,
President.

EMMA. F. WILSON,
Corresponding Secretary.

The Woman's Baptist Home Mission Society of the first Baptist church at Goldsboro, N. C., sends greetings to the Baptist State Convention in session at Chapel Hill, N. C.

We send as delegates to represent us Sisters M. J. Scott and W. A. Smith. We have been organized about twelve months, and are doing what we can to extend the Master's kingdom among men and to care for the poor and needy in our church and community. We organized under direction of our state missionary last year with a membership of only six, and we now number about forty. We have raised during the year \$31.34; we have spent for cloth for the poor \$1.73; we give to the association \$5; for sick spent \$5; for the Hayes-Fleming Society \$5.

REV. J. O. HAYES COMING HOME TO LECTURE
ON AFRICA.

Since the annual meeting of the Society at Chapel Hill, the Executive Board has requested Rev. J. O. Hayes to return to North Carolina and make an effort to awaken the churches to greater interest in his work in Liberia. Rev. Hayes will not bring his family for he will remain only a short while. He will probably reach North Carolina some time in April or May. He will visit most of the churches, and the Board especially urges the pastors to assist in every possible way in securing large congregations to see and hear Rev. J. O. Hayes. He will bring many curiosities interesting to see, and will tell about Africa as he has actually seen it.

CONSTITUTION.

Believing that greater interest should be taken in the preaching of the Gospel to the people of Africa, and in their conversion and christianization by the colored people of the South, and with no hostility to any other organization laboring either for home or for foreign evangelization, but for the purpose of sending our money directly to those with whom we are acquainted, and in whose work we are deeply interested; we have organized the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Missionary Society, with the following Constitution:

ARTICLE 1. The officers of the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission Society shall consist of a President, Vice-Presidents, and a Treasurer, to be elected annually by the Society.

ART. 2. The membership of this Society shall consist of members of Baptist churches and congregations, Sunday-schools, auxiliary societies of the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Society and any other Baptist missionary or educational organization.

ART. 3. At each annual meeting there shall be elected an Executive Board consisting of nine members, seven of whom shall reside in the vicinity where the board is located, to supervise and carry out the general policy and action as expressed and adopted at each annual meeting of the Society.

ART. 4. The Society shall have power to appoint committees, organize societies, appoint missionaries, co-operate with other missionary organizations in this country or Africa, establish rules and by-laws for its government, and transact all business necessary to its existence as a foreign mission society, in all things exhibiting a spirit of Christ, and adhering to the doctrines and teachings of the New Testament.

ART. 5. This Constitution can be changed by a vote of two-thirds of the delegates enrolled at any annual meeting of the Society, provided that the proposed change is submitted in writing at the previous annual meeting of the Society in the form of a resolution and properly entered upon the records.

BY-LAWS.

1. The annual meeting of the Hayes-Fleming Foreign Mission Society shall be held at the same place and time as the Baptist Ministerial Union of North Carolina.

2. The duties of the President shall be such as usually belong to a presiding officer.

3. There shall be chosen annually ten Vice-Presidents, any one of whom may act in the place of the President at his request or in his absence.

4. There shall be elected annually a Corresponding Secretary, with assistant Corresponding Secretaries, also a Recording Secretary, with duties usually belonging to such officers.

5. The Treasurer shall take charge of all moneys, and keep an account in some National Bank, and shall make no disbursements except by order of the

Executive Board, and shall render a quarterly report to be published in any of our denominational papers interested of all receipts and disbursements, with the balance on hand the first day of each quarter.

6. No money shall be expended by the Society save what is necessary to pay postage, stationery, foreign drafts, cost of circulars and printing, also for salaries of missionaries or the education of the natives. Nothing shall be paid any agent or person taking up a collection, but everything done for the love of Christ and the perishing heathen.

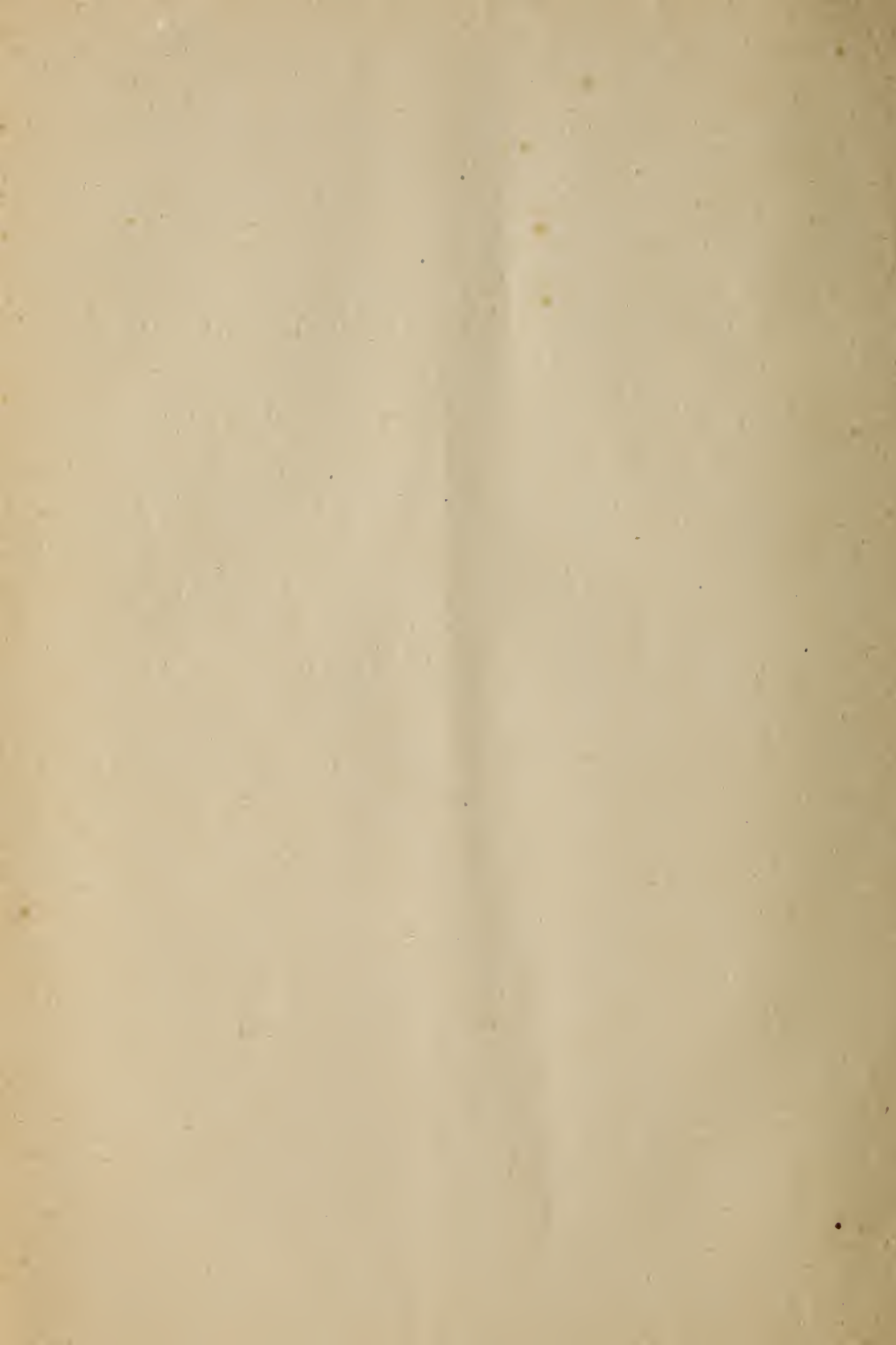
7. At each annual meeting, there may be appointed missionaries to labor in Africa, and the commission issued by the Board at the first regular meeting after the annual meeting of the Society. Also money can be applied toward the education of native children connected with the general mission work of Brother J. O. Hayes and Sister L. C. Fleming.

8. There shall be appointed at each annual meeting a Financial Committee to assist in forming auxiliary societies, giving information, devising plans for the raising of money. This committee may be composed of male and female members.

9. Representation in the annual meeting of the Society shall be as follows: Life members by paying ten dollars; annual members by paying one dollar; church, Sunday-school, auxiliary societies and any Baptist missionary or educational organization, one delegate for each five dollars paid into the treasury of the Society.

10. All meetings of the Society shall be conducted according to parliamentary usage, and the affairs of the Society in the spirit of humility, union, peace and good will to all men, and under a sense of responsibility and obligation to carry out the great commission, "Go teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost."

11. Any by-law can be suspended or changed by a two-thirds vote of the delegates enrolled at any annual meeting of the Society.



OFFICERS
OF THE
SUNDAY-SCHOOL CONVENTION.

PRESIDENT :

REV. J. A. WHITTED, A. M., WARRENTON.

VICE-PRESIDENTS :

REV. J. A. FULLER, BRO. W. B. F. KORNEGAY.
REV. G. W. MOORE, REV. G. W. HOLLAND,
REV. J. T. CLARK.

SECRETARY :

REV. C. H. WILLIAMSON, RALEIGH.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY :

PROF. A. B. VINCENT, RALEIGH.

TREASURER :

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., RALEIGH.

AUDITOR :

REV. G. W. PERRY, RALEIGH.

COMMITTEE :

REV. C. S. BROWN, REV. H. M. MALOY,
BRO. I. C. JEFFRIES.

ROLL OF DELEGATES.

Rev. Joseph Perry,
Rev. H. Pair,
Rev. C. H. Williamson,
Miss Mattie L. Thornton,
Rev. P. F. Maloy,
Rev. J. A. Whitted,
Rev. J. A. Pierce,
Rev. T. O. Fuller,
Prof. A. B. Vincent,
W. H. Green,
W. S. French,
W. J. Tamm,
H. C. Gray,
M. W. Williams,
Rev. G. B. Mason,
W. S. Foster,
A. J. Rogers,
A. B. Yarborough.
A. A. Powell,
D. L. Shadd,
W. B. F. Kornegay,
Mrs. Mary Jones,
A. R. Middleton,
Rev. Joshua Perry,
Miss L. B. Hunter,
Miss Annie E. Hill,

N. F. Roberts, D. D.,
Rev. J. J. Worlds,
I. C. Jeffries,
Mrs. J. A. Jones,
Rev. C. S. Brown,
Rev. J. A. Hawkins,
Rev. J. A. Fuller,
Stephen McCollers,
Rev. C. M. Cartwright,
W. H. Haithcock,
J. N. Coats,
A. P. Robinson,
A. R. Young,
Rev. G. B. Dixon,
W. G. Saunders,
F. R. Freeman,
John Ricks,
A. A. Gilmore,
C. Johnson,
A. S. Pender,
R. Shepard,
D. T. Best,
Mrs. Annie J. Jones,
O. B. Alston,
T. C. Jeffries,
Mrs. E. E. Smith.

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
State Sunday-School Convention

CHAPEL HILL, N. C., October 23, 1891.

The Baptist State Sunday-school Convention convened at 2 o'clock P. M. in the First Baptist church at Chapel Hill.

Rev. J. A. Whitted, President, requested Rev. C. S. Brown to conduct the devotional exercises. After singing "Take the name of Jesus with you," Rev. J. A. Whitted, in a clear and forcible manner, set forth the work of the Convention. He was glad to meet such a large delegation, and to see the union existing between the brethren and the great interest manifested in the Sunday-school work in the State.

Ex-minister E. E. Smith came forward and introduced to the Convention Dr. George T. Winston, President of the State University, who addressed the Convention. His remarks were interesting, instructive and highly appreciated by the Convention.

Prof. Hobgood, President of the Female Seminary at Oxford was requested to say a few words. Prof. Hobgood said: Brother President and brethren of the Convention, I am glad to meet this intelligent body. I highly endorse all that Dr. Winston has said. I have met with many of the young men who were educated at Shaw and Lincoln Universities and always found them honest, intelligent and good men. I am in sympathy with your work and bid you God speed. I had rather fill Dr. Tupper's position than to be the governor of the state or president of these United States.

Convention adjourned with benediction by Rev. J. J. Worlds.

The Convention met at 8 o'clock P. M.

Rev. R. Spiller, corresponding delegate from the Virginia Baptist Convention, read Romans 10 chapter and offered prayer. Congregation sang "All hail the power of Jesus name." Rev. M. W. D. Norman preached from Deut. 31 : 12. He spoke of the origin of the Sunday-school by Robert Raikes. The Baptists began a revival of the Sunday-school work about one hundred years ago; the Sunday-school of to-day is the church of the future. The preachers, deacons and teachers all should engage in the Sunday-school work; to build the church means to save the children. His sermon was instructive and made a lasting impression. The following ladies read essays: Miss Annie Hill of Goldsboro, "The Sunday-school and Press"; Miss Mattie L. Thornton of Raleigh, "Faithfulness." These ladies did credit to themselves and the Convention. On motion a vote of thanks was extended to them.

On motion Rev. Mr. Scott of Norfolk was introduced. He was glad to see the church so prosperous; he thought it would be better if the Holy Ghost were to come in the back window of the church and drive out the dead members;

was glad to see the unity of action among the brethren. On motion a vote of thanks was extended to him.

The Orphan work was brought before the Convention by Rev. R. Shepard, six of the orphan children being present. A collection of \$20 was taken for the orphans. The Convention adjourned to meet 9:30 o'clock Friday morning.

Benediction by Rev. R. Spiller, of Virginia.

The Convention met Friday at 9:30 o'clock A. M., President J. A. Whitted in the chair.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Prof. A. B. Vincent and Rev. Parker. Prof. A. B. Vincent read 1 Cor. 1-12, prayer by Rev. Parker; sang No. 217 in Gospel Hymns.

Delegates were enrolled. (See roll.) On motion the various committees made reports. (See appendix.)

The same Auxiliary Committee was appointed. (See appendix.)

Rev. R. H. Harris, W. A. Pattillo, I. B. Alston, A. V. Robinson and P. F. Maloy were appointed a Committee on Programme.

Prof. A. B. Vincent, W. A. Pattillo and T. O. Fuller were appointed a committee to consider the advisability of separating the Sunday-school Convention from the State Convention.

Convention adjourned till 2:30 o'clock P. M.

At 2:30 o'clock P. M. the Convention assembled with the President in the chair.

A Committee on Programme for Sunday was appointed.

The subject "Union Sunday-schools and Conventions: are they the best means of promoting the Sunday-school work in our churches?" was ably discussed by Rev. F. H. Hill.

"The Sunday-school work; its progress in North Carolina: the need of consecrated Sunday-school workers; how can they be supplied?" was ably discussed by different members of the Convention. Adjourned.

Met at 8 o'clock P. M. Devotional exercises conducted by Rev. L. H. Hackney. The proceedings of the previous session were read and adopted, after which the brethren expressed their gratitude to the people of the place for their kind hospitality and the interest in the work.

The Convention then adjourned to meet in Halifax, N. C., on Tuesday after the third Lord's Day in September, 1892.

C. H. WILLIAMSON,
Secretary.

REV. J. A. WHITTED,
President.

RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas, the pastor of this church and his friends have used so much care in preparing for our stay here, and have so comfortably cared for us, therefore be it resolved that we tender them a vote of thanks for their hospitality.

Whereas, the Sexton has so faithfully discharged his duty, be it resolved that we donate to him \$3.50. Adopted. C. H. WILLIAMSON.

Whereas, that apart from temperance, no one can reach the highest degree of Christian culture and refinement, therefore be it resolved that every superintendent and teacher make it a part of his duty to urge the teaching of temperance in its highest degree.

COMMUNICATIONS.

ROCKINGHAM, N. C., October 10, 1891.

To the Baptist State Sunday-school Convention :

We, the Pee Dee Branch Baptist Sunday-school Convention, do send to sit with you, Rev. G. B. Mason, and \$5.00 to represent in the Convention. We have only ten schools that meet our district Convention. We therefore send only fifty cents per school; number of scholars 800. We wish the Convention a grand success, and that much good may be done for the advancement of the Sunday-schools. Done by order of the Convention,

REV. A. COVINGTON,
President.

W. H. WOODARD,
Secretary.

ROLESVILLE, WAKE CO., N. C.

Dear Brethren :

I beg to make this report. I have visited nearly all of the Sunday-schools in my section, and I am satisfied that the said schools are more interested in studying the Bible than ever before. They are doing more mission work too. We have given for mission work during the year \$7.85.

Truly yours,

I. C. JEFFRIES.

From the Kenansville Eastern Baptist Sunday-school Convention to the State Baptist Sunday-school Convention to be held at Chapel Hill, N. C. :

DEAR BRETHREN IN CHRIST :—The Kenansville Eastern Baptist Sunday-school Convention in its Twelfth Annual Session, July 19, 1891, passed a resolution to represent in your body. We are glad to inform you that the Lord has prospered us. We represent about thirty prosperous schools. We are trying to carry on about three lines of work, Home and Foreign Missions, Education, and the Orphan Asylum. Our last session was a glorious one. We raised about \$135 in our last session. We send as delegates Rev. D. T. Best, Rev. W. B. F. Kornegay, A. R. Middleton, Mrs. Mary Jones, Annie Jones.

Also trusting the blessings of the Almighty on your deliberations, we are your co-workers in Christ,

W. B. F. KORNEGAY, *President.*

S. M. PETERSON, *Secretary.*

A. R. MIDDLETON, *Corresponding Secretary.*

TIME AND PLACE.

We, your Committee on Time and Place, beg leave to submit the following report: We recommend that the Baptist State Sunday-school Convention meet with the First Baptist Sunday-school, Halifax, N. C., Tuesday after the third Sunday in September, A. D. 1892. Respectfully submitted,

R. H. HARRIS,	} Committee.
W. A. PATILLO,	
O. B. ALSTON,	
H. P. ROBINSON,	
P. F. MALOY,	

SUNDAY PROGRAMME.

At nine o'clock, Sunday-school addresses by Bro. C. J. W. Fisher and Rev. J. Perry and others.

PREACHING.

BAPTIST CHURCH.—Rev. J. W. Perry at 11 A. M., Rev. J. J. Worlds at 2 P. M., Rev. F. H. Hill at 7 P. M.

METHODIST CHURCH.—Rev. F. H. Hill at 2 P. M., Rev. Braxton Latham at 7 P. M.

L. H. HACKNEY,
 PROF. A. B. VINCENT, } *Committee.*

AUXILIARY COMMITTEE.

M. D. Matthewson, Chairman.
 F. H. Hill, Secretary.
 W. B. F. Kornegay, Magnolia.
 W. S. Smith, Shannon P. O.
 L. T. Christmas, Wilmington.
 J. A. Hawkins, Kittrell.
 C. H. Hatty, Pollocksville.
 M. M. Morrison, Charlotte.
 C. C. Forbes, Greenville.
 J. A. Faulk, Hertford.
 J. A. Gurt, Salisbury.
 J. C. Ellis, Toisnot.
 W. A. Jones, Raleigh.
 W. H. Woodward, Rockingham.
 N. L. Smith, Scotland Neck.
 Lewis May, New Bern.
 W. A. Bridges, Washington.
 J. A. Dellinger, Reidsville.
 Wilson Ochrl, Shelby.
 G. W. Moore, Fayetteville.
 Nelson McCall, Register.
 A. A. Smith, Goldsboro.
 L. R. Jeffreys, Greensboro.

S. H. Gibson, Winston-Salem.
 C. C. Summerville, Statesville.
 C. B. Blair, Concord.
 I. W. Sherrill, Mount Holly.
 Spencer Thomas, Burlington.
 Miss Lavinia Grey, High Point.
 T. O. Fuller, Oxford.
 H. Pair, Shotwell.
 F. T. Terrell, Shotwell.
 A. T. Thomas, Garysburg.
 Joseph Spells, Southpoint.
 W. C. Cowan Harrel's Store.
 U. S. Rhyne, Dallas.
 M. W. D. Norman, Plymouth.
 R. F. Sler, LaGrange.
 I. C. Jeffries, Rolesville.
 Joseph Ratcliff, Deep Creek.
 S. N. Scott.
 D. W. Montgomery.
 Mrs. Sarah Neely.
 A. A. Powell.
 D. T. Best.

REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

FOR THE YEAR ENDING OCTOBER 20, 1891.

RECEIPTS.

1890.			
Oct. 21,	Received from the Convention	\$71	33
Nov. 1,	“ Johnson District Sunday-school Convention.....	4	50
1,	“ Baptist Sunday-school, Hillsboro	1	80
1,	“ Warren County Sunday-school Convention.....	9	50
1,	“ Franklin County Sunday-school Convention.....	3	02
1,	“ Manasseth Sunday-school, Franklin County.....	80	
	Total.....	\$90	95

DISBURSEMENTS.

1890.			
Oct. 27,	For postage.....	\$3	50
27,	Recording Secretary	10	00
27,	President for expenses	8	40
27,	Rev. C. Johnson for minutes for 1889.....	22	14
Dec. 1,	O. S. Jones, Corresponding Secretary	7	15
1891.			
May 26,	Printing minutes	21	60
19,	Rev. C. H. Williamson for postage on minutes	6	28
19,	Postage on minutes	67	
Oct. 12,	Programmes, blanks, etc	6	72
	Total.....	\$86	46
	Balance on hand, \$4.49.		

Respectfully submitted,

N. F. ROBERTS, *Treasurer.*

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE.

1.	Gray's Creek Sunday-school Union, 17 schools.....	\$ 6	00
	Due in 30 days.....	\$2	50
2.	Roanoke, Salem, 100 scholars	2	00
3.	First Baptist Sunday-school, Raleigh, 250 scholars.....	5	00
4.	New Bethel, 75 scholars.....	1	50
5.	Goldsboro Sunday-school, 150 scholars	3	00
6.	Cedar Grove Sunday-school, 30 scholars.....	60	
7.	Pee Dee Sunday-school Convention, 10 schools.....	5	00
8.	Bethlehem Sunday-school, 130 scholars.....	2	60
9.	Mt. Pleasant Sunday-school, 50 scholars	1	00
10.	Kenansville Sunday-school Convention, 39 schools	19	50
11.	Mount Zion, 60 scholars	1	20

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE—Continued.

12. Gethsemane, 50 scholars.....	\$ 1 00
13. Riley Hill, 40 scholars	80
14. St. Matthew's, 110 scholars	2 20
15. Malaby's Cross Road, 20 scholars.....	40
16. Morning Star, 49 scholars	98
17. Evergreen, 224 scholars.....	5 00
18. Hickory Grove, 40 scholars.....	80
19. Zion Sunday-school Convention, 29 schools.....	14 50
20. Lee's Cross Road, 25 scholars.....	50
21. St. Paul, 40 scholars.....	80
22. Zion Grove, 40 scholars.....	1 00
23. Mt. Ebrew, 30 scholars.....	50
	Due..... 10
24. Jerusalem, 50 scholars	56
	Due..... 50
25. Swamp Chapel, 65 scholars.....	1 00
	Due..... 30
26. Olive Branch, 50 scholars.....	1 00
27. Manasseth Chapel, 50 scholars.....	1 00
28. Bethlehem Sunday-school, 25 scholars.....	50
29. Hillsboro, 93 scholars.....	1 83
30. Evening Bloom, 71 scholars.....	1 42
31. Morning Light, 53 scholars.....	1 06
32. Friendship Chapel, 50 scholars.....	Due 1 00
33. Genes Branch, 20 scholars	40
34. Macedonia, 20 scholars	40
35. St. Mary, 33 scholars.....	66
36. Blount Street, 92 scholars.....	1 85
37. New Bethel Society.....	50
38. First Baptist Sunday-school, Laurinburg, 110 scholars.....	2 50
39. Marsh Creek, 50 scholars	1 00
40. Hope and Charity, 35 scholars.....	83
41. Halifax County Sunday-school Convention, 17 schools	6 00
	Due..... 2 50
42. First Baptist, Oxford, 180 scholars.....	3 60
43. First Baptist Sunday-school, Franklinton.....	2 02
44. Johnson County Sunday-school Convention, 8 schools	4 00
45. Franklin County Sunday-school Convention, 12 schools.....	6 00
46. Macon Sunday-school, 65 scholars.....	Due 1 30
Home and Foreign Mission Society, Good Hope.....	1 50
Amount paid	\$107 92
Amount on hand.....	\$109 73
Balance due.....	\$ 12 20

J. A. HAWKINS,	} Committee.
MISS MATTIE THORNTON,	
A. A. POWELL,	
R. H. HARRIS,	
MISS ANNIE E. HILL.	

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE 1. The name of this body shall be "The State Baptist Sunday-school Convention of North Carolina."

ART. 2. The object shall be to establish and improve Baptist Sunday-schools in all the churches and destitute neighborhoods throughout the State; to assist in supporting the Orphan Asylum, and to awaken a general interest in the religious education of both aged and young by gathering them into the Sunday-schools.

ART. 3. It shall be composed of life members, annual members and delegates. No one shall be an officer of this Convention unless he be at his election a member in good standing in some Missionary Baptist Church. Any such person may become a life-member of this Convention by paying five dollars at one payment; an annual member by paying one dollar. No person shall be a delegate to this Convention who is not at his election a member of some regular Missionary Baptist Sunday-school. Any pastor who is engaged in active work and of good standing shall be considered as an honorary member.

ART. 4. Schools of fifty, or less than fifty, scholars shall be entitled to one vote in the Convention, and for every additional fifty, or fraction thereof, one vote. All schools represented by a delegate or delegates shall be governed by this basis of representation.

ART. 5. The Convention shall meet annually at such time and place as may be agreed upon at the sitting of the Convention.

ART. 6. The officers of the Convention shall be a President, five Vice Presidents, a Recording and Corresponding Secretary for the State, and a Treasurer, Auditor, and a Corresponding Secretary in each county where there are Missionary Baptist interest, all of whom, except the County Corresponding Secretaries, shall be elected annually by the Convention.

ART. 7. It shall be the duty of the President to preside at all meetings of the Convention, to decide points of order and perform such duties as usually belong to a presiding officer. In the absence of the President, the Vice-President shall assume his duties.

ART. 8. It shall be the duty of the Recording Secretary to record all proceedings of the Convention while in annual session, and countersign all orders.

ART. 9. It shall be the duty of the Corresponding Secretary of this Convention to correspond with the Corresponding Secretaries of each County Convention, pertaining to the work in the various counties, and each Convention shall be auxiliary to this Convention.

ART. 10. The Treasurer shall hold all money belonging to this Convention and give bond and security in double the amount which he receives from the Convention, for the faithful discharge of the duties of his office, and pay the same to the order of the President.

ART. 11. The Board of Managers shall meet at the call of the President of the Convention, who, by virtue of his office, shall be its chairman. It shall have power to employ a missionary and transact such business as may be referred to it.

ART. 12. County Baptist Sunday-school Conventions may become auxiliaries to this Convention by contributing to its funds fifty cents per school represented, and furnishing their statistics to the Secretary. Such Convention shall not be entitled to more than ten votes in the State Convention: *Provided*,

that Conventions with less than ten schools shall have but one vote for each school represented.

ART. 13. Each school belonging to this Convention shall contribute annually to the Convention two cents per scholar represented by said school; new schools may be represented upon the same terms.

ART. 14. This Constitution may be altered or amended by a vote of two-thirds of the members present at any annual meeting.

RULES OF ORDER.

ARTICLE 1. Every meeting for business shall be opened and closed with prayer, either by the presiding officer or some one whom he may appoint.

ART. 2. Each speaker shall arise and address the President on any subject to be discussed.

ART. 3. No motion shall be debated unless seconded, and no member shall speak more than twice on the same motion without special leave of the Convention.

ART. 4. The President shall be chosen by ballot; the other officers in any way the Convention may direct, but not necessarily from among the members.

ART. 5. Every question shall be decided by the living voice, unless otherwise ordered.

ART. 6. During the hours of business, all private conversation, walking across or out of house without permission of the President first obtained, shall be deemed a breach of order.

ART. 7. All resolutions shall be reduced to writing, signed by the mover and handed to the chair or secretary before they are adopted.

ART. 8. When a question is under debate, no motion shall be received but to adjourn, postpone indefinitely, to lay on the table, or to amend.

ART. 9. When a motion has once been made and carried in the affirmative or negative, it shall be in order for any member who voted with the majority to move for reconsideration thereof on the same day.

ART. 10. When a reading of any paper is called for, and objected to by any member, it shall be decided by a vote of the Convention.

ART. 11. No member shall absent himself from the services of the Convention unless he has leave or is sick and not able to attend.

ART. 12. Should the presiding officer fail to enforce the foregoing regulations he shall be regarded as untrue to his trust, and shall be liable to be reminded of his duty by any member present.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1. Devotional Exercises.
2. Reading the Constitution and By-laws.
3. Enroll the delegates.
4. Appointment of Committees, viz. :
 - a. Committee on Hours of Meeting ;
 - b. Committee on Finance ;
 - c. Committee on Resolution ;
 - d. Committee on Temperance Officers.
5. Report of the Auxiliary Committee.
6. Report of the Executive Committee.
7. New Business.
8. Report of the various Committees.
9. Appointment of the Committee on Time and Place of the Annual Meeting of the Convention.
10. Election of Officers.
11. Discussion of various topics pertaining to Sunday-school work.
12. Report of the Corresponding Secretary.

Statistical Tables.

A. B. VINCENT, CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

WARREN COUNTY S. S. CONVENTION.

NAME OF SCHOOL.	SUPERINTENDENT.	SECRETARY'S P. O.	Number of Scholars.	Number of Teachers.	Number of Bible Readers.
May Flower			30	2	18
Pine Grove	J. R. Wright.....	Churchill	100	70	8
Green Chapel.....	S. G. Engram.....	Warrenton	40	20	8
Spring Green.....	F. M. Ward.....	Warrenton	50	30	4
Macon	G. Plumer	Macon	60	20	1
New Bethel.....			59	20	1
Manson.....	G. Vanlandingham ..	Middleburg	80	45	1
Cherry Mount.....			60	40	3
Coley Springs	M. D. Davis.....		50	40	3
Shiloh	James Williams.....	Arcola	40	25	3
Davis Grove.....	J. L. Watson	Mt. View	35	25	3
Cool Springs.....	W. R. Ransom	Heedsville	50	45	3
Jones' Chapel	John Brown	Heedsville	30	24	3
Liberia	Rev. James Jones.....	Warrenton	25	15	3
Locust			80	60	4
Warrenton	M. F. Thornton.....	Warrenton	150	100	14

FRANKLIN COUNTY SUNDAY-SCHOOL CONVENTION.

NAME OF SCHOOL.	SUPER-INTENDENT.	SECRETARY AND POST-OFFICE.	No. of Scholars.	No. of Teachers.	No. of Bible Readers.	No. of Officers and Teachers.	No. of Bible Classes.	No. of Bible Helps taken.	Volumes in Library.	No. of Conversions During Year.	No. joined Church.	Amount raised During Year.	Amount given to Mission Work.	Amount sent to Publication Society.	Amount sent S. S. Convention.
Mitchell's Chapel	A. T. Rodwell.....	L. C. Wilson, Pugh's.....	35	3	22	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	\$0 50
Green's Chapel.....	C. L. Mitchiner	N. Mitchiner, Katesville.....	45	4	30	..	..	..	..	..	..	\$11 00	\$3 12	\$6 64	50
Perry Seminary.....	O. C. Williamson	J. C. McKnight, Louisburg.....	50	..	40	9	5	2	2	2	8	38 23	12 00	2 07	50
Liberty.....	J. B. Cook.....	Eddie Perry, Franklinton.....	40	..	30	8	3	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Green Leaf.....	A. J. Hawkins.....	V. M. Walker, Royal.....	45	4	28	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Guildfield.....	James Kearney.....	Lewis Perry, Centerville.....	35	3	25	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Cedar Rock.....	James Malon.....	Eliza Hopson, Cedar Rock.....	40	2	25	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Letfice Hall.....	Harge Coppage.....	Henry Coppage, Justice.....	30	4	15	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Rocky Chapel.....	Thomas Harris.....	Jordan Moore, Spring Hope.....	25	2	10	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Jordan's Chapel.....	James Jones.....	Col. Solomon Brodie.....	52	3	35	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Perry's Chapel.....	R. B. Alston.....	J. D. Drake, Centreville.....	50	3	35	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Walnut Grove.....	Jesse Lassiter.....	Wm. Perry, Mapleville.....	35	3	20	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..

HALIFAX COUNTY SUNDAY-SCHOOL CONVENTION.

Jas. H. Arington, President; H. J. Johnson, Secretary; Moses W. Williams, A. P. Robinson, Del. to State Convention.
 No. of scholars, 775; No. of teachers, 83; No. of Bible readers, 439; No. of Bible classes, 68; Amt. collected during year, \$126.14; Amt. for missions, \$9.00; Amt. sent Convention, \$8.50; Amt. sent Publication Society, \$4.00.

GRAY'S SUNDAY-SCHOOL UNION.
A. A. GILMER, Delegate to State Convention.

NAME OF SCHOOL.	SUPERINTENDENT.	SECRETARY.	POST OFFICE.	COUNTY.	Number of Offices.	Number of Scholars.	Number of Bible Readers.	Amount sent Convention.
Gray's Creek	A. A. Gilmore	Chas. Johnson	Gray's Creek	Cumberland	4	63	34	\$0
St. John	W. S. Smith	G. R. Smith	Sharon	Roberson	4	40	30	50
Lowely Hill	E. Burns	T. Williams	Roslin	Cumberland	3	21	15	50
McCalvary	A. McArthur	S. H. Bryson	Burnt	"	3	49	20	50
Charlotte White	L. A. Bryant	A. Burns	Shearwood	"	4	31	27	50
Savannah	A. G. McDonald	D. D. McDonald	Gray's Creek	"	4	60	25	50
Savannah	J. Burns	J. McGuire	Shearwood	"	2	30	10	50
McFiggall	L. Stewart	H. S. Koberson	Cedar	Bladen	2	30	10	50
New Light	Nel. McKimmon	A. W. McKimmon	Cedar	Bladen	3	30	10	50
Spring Hill	Neil McKimmon	A. W. McKimmon	St. Paul	Roberson	4	40	13	50
Shiloh	A. T. Crawford	George McCall	Red Spring	Roberson	4	32	10	50
Red Spring	W. L. Henderson	E. V. McMillan	Raylorsville	"	2	25	10	50
New Light	L. M. Denham	S. O. McMillan	Edonia	Cumberland	4	50	20	50
Swan Creek	James Huggins	John Price	St. Paul	Roberson	3	50	28	50
Pleasant Grove	A. A. McAlhister			"	5	65	26	50
Piney Grove	D. B. McAlhister			"	2	30	20	50
Green Springs	T. Ivens		Burnt	Cumberland	2	40	15	50

GENERAL STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAME OF SCHOOL.	SUPER-INTENDENT.	SECRETARY AND POST-OFFICE.	DELEGATE TO CONVENTION.	No. of Scholars.	No. of Teachers.	No. Bible Readers.	Libr. in	No. Aged Members.	Amt. sent	Convent. Amn. due
Mansseseh Chapel	L. A. Brooks.	J. S. Brooks, Franklinton	.....	50	5	40	..	..	\$1 00	..
Mt. Ebrew.	Robert Hall	T. A. Smith, Topoc	.....	30	5	10	16	..	50	10
Jerusalem	R. M. Norman	Henry D. Mays, Seppernomog	.....	50	5	10	16	..	50	3 60
Zion Grove	W. H. Smith, Sr.	W. H. Smith, Jr., Plymouth	.....	40	5	20	20	..	1 00	..
Swamp Chapel	W. L. Lassiter.	B. J. Kildred, Severn	.....	65	10	35	40	..	1 00	30
Olive Branch.	A. W. Felton	Joshua Neal, Elizabeth City	.....	30	6	5	125	..	1 00	..
Shilo	A. T. Campbell	A. W. McKemie, St. Papis	.....	30	6	12	..	..	..	..
Morning Star	Frank Harding	J. H. Ellis, Pleasant Hill	.....	38	8	18	4	..	1 14	..
Seders Hall	Ernie Coppage	Henry Coppage, Justice	.....	140	6	16	24	..	..	..
Redsville	C. Summerville	G. S. Gilmore, Redsville	.....	140	7	50	100	..	..	..
Cool Springs	W. R. Ransom	B. H. Hunter, Ridgeway	.....	50	7	40	..	..	..	..
Roanoke Chapel	Willey Dooks	A. J. Pittman, Garysburg	.....	44	4	30	20	..	..	..
Warrenton	Mrs. F. Thornton	J. T. Jones, Warrenton	.....	150	15	100	..	..	..	..
1st Baptist, Raleigh	A. B. Vincent	Miss Nettie Rogers, Raleigh	.....	250	18	200	300	12	5 00	..
Macdonald.	J. H. Massenbunrg	Miss Florida Rogers, Temple.	.....	20	4	13	150	..	40	..
Cedar Grove.	A. R. Young	Miss E. Robertson, Eagle Rock.	.....	30	6	10	50	..	60	..
Goldsboro	J. B. Maxjett	Samuel Hill, Goldsboro.	.....	150	13	79	100	..	3 00	..
1st Pleasant	C. M. Justice.	Mrs. Charlotte Justice, Falls	.....	50	7	25	..	..	1 00	..
Friendship Chapel.	W. J. Dunn	Jennetta Evetta, Forestville.	.....	50	8	45	475	..	1 00	..
D. Jeffries	Western Jones	A. Freeman, Rolesville	.....	75	9	30	15	..	1 00	..
Gethsemane	John Lucas	Mary Baker, Suiton	.....	50	3	10	..	..	40	..
Malaby's Cross Rds	John Lucas	Berry Ethridge, Hickory Grove	.....	20	3	10	..	..	40	..
Raley Hill	Dossey Perry	Guyon Perry, Hickory Grove	.....	40	7	25	25	..	80	..
St. Matthew.	Isaac Hunter	William Williams, Millbrook	.....	110	14	61	33	..	2 00	..
1st Bapt., Charlotte	N. P. French	J. A. McGaw, Charlotte	.....	222	19	112	12	..	2 00	..
Hickory Grove.	Richard High	Isaac High, Wakefield.	.....	40	5	30	..	..	80	..
March Creek	David Holmes	Wm. Rogers, Millbrook.	.....	50	7	20	..	..	1 00	..
Lee's Cross Roads.	S. H. Heath.	Mollie Shepard, Clayton	.....	25	7	20	1	..	1 75	..
St. Paul.	J. S. Garner	M. W. Williams, Garysburg.	.....	40	5	20	18	..	80	..
Macon Baptist	Grimage Plummer	B. B. Brown, Macon	.....	65	5	50	..	..	96	..
Morninglight	H. C. Gray	J. B. Pender, Wilson	.....	1 06	12	35	130	..	1 06	..
Evening Bloom	Bush Dew	J. B. Wilford, Wilson	.....	71	10	25	79	..	1 42	..
Hillsboro Baptist	A. W. Whitford	Annie M. Browder, Hillsboro	.....	83	8	72	61	..	1 83	..
Bethlehem	James Chavis	G. D. Moore, Raleigh.	.....	25	5	15	30	..	50	..
John Ricks	John Chavis	Thomas Parham, Battleboro	.....	49	4	13	8	..	98	..
B. H. Walden	B. H. Walden	W. H. Haidbrook, Sealboard	.....	100	5	60	150	..	2 00	..
Bethlehem	G. H. Berton	Miss L. A. Smith, Sealboard	.....	150	60	60	60	..	2 60	..
Bethlehem	J. B. Moore	James Squire, Garysburg	.....	60	7	50	35	..	1 80	..
Cool Spring	A. A. Alston	John Hinton, Raleigh	.....	155	4	..	..	..	79	..
Hope and Charity	F. T. Horton	B. L. Moore, Raleigh.	.....	90	11	78	112	..	1 80	..
Bloom Street	S. P. Dawkins	T. J. Jeffries, Hartsville	.....	110	12	75	85	..	2 50	..
Baptist, Louisburg.	Tyre Young	J. H. Parham, Oxford	.....	33	3	20	12	..	..	..
St. Mary's	Henry Hester	H. J. Johnson, Halifax	.....	120	20	120	..	..	3 60	..
Oxford Baptist	J. H. Arrington	William Moore, Falls of Neuse.	.....	775	83	..	..	..	..	..
Halifax Co. Baptist	John Moore	George Parker, Mangroveville	.....	20	4	11	10	..	40	..
Jenny's Branch	Richard Ivey	J. W. Tamm.	.....	60	5	42	24	..	1 20	..
Mt. Zion.	Spencer Pearce	J. W. Murray, Franklinton	.....	103	13	79	48	..	2 06	..
Franklinton S. S.			.....	103	13	79	48	..	2 06	..

NOTE 1 — A. B. Vincent, L. V. Hunter, L. V. Hunter, J. J. Worlds, A. J. Rogers. 2 — I. C. Jeffries, F. R. Freeman. 3 — J. Perry, A. Whitford.



*THIS BOOK was printed and bound at the PRINTING DE-
PARTMENT OF SHAW UNIVERSITY. The Office is well
equipped for all branches of the business. We respectfully
solicit a share of the patronage of Baptist churches and asso-
ciations in North Carolina, and guarantee satisfactory work
and prompt attention. All information given at office, base-
ment Shaw Building. :: :: :: :: :: :: ::*



C-286.2
Mi

MINUTES

OF THE

Twenty-Seventh Annual Session

OF THE

Baptist Educational $\&$ Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA,

HELD WITH THE

FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH,

WILSON, N. C.

October, 23rd, 24th, 25th, 26th, 1894.

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., COR. SECRETARY.

REIDSVILLE, N. C.
R. L. MAYO, BOOKS, STATIONERY and JOB PRINTING.
—1895—

North Carolina Collection
U.N.C. Library,
Chapel Hill, N. C. 27514

OFFICERS OF THE CONVENTION.

PRESIDENT.

REV. C. S. BROWN, A. M. Winston, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS :

REV. E. B. BLAKE,	REV. J. K. LAMB,
“ G. W. MOORE,	“ D. T. BEST,
“ E. M. THOMPSON,	“ J. O. CROSBY, Ph.D.
“ LUKE PIERCE,	“ S. M. JONES,
“ S. W. DOCKERY,	“ JOSEPH PERRY,

REV. T. S. EVANS.

RECORDING SECRETARY :

REV. C. C. SOMERVILLE.

COR. SECRETARY :

REV. N. F. ROBERTS, D. D.

STATISTICAL SECRETARY and HISTORIAN :

REV. P. F. MALLOY.

TREASURER :

REV. A. SHEPARD, D. D.

AUDITOR :

REV. A. A. SMITH.

BOARD OF MANAGERS :

REV. C. S. BROWN,	REV. A. SHEPARD,
“ N. F. ROBERTS,	“ J. A. FOULK.
“ S. H. WITHERSPOON,	“ G. W. MOORE,
“ J. J. WORLDS,	“ A. W. PEGUS,

REV. C. C. SOMERVILLE.

PROCEEDINGS.

WILSON, N. C., October 23d, 1894.

Pursuant to adjournment this grand army of Baptist workers met in the twenty-seventh annual session with the First Baptist church of Wilson, N. C., at 10:46, and was called to order by the President, Rev. C. S. Brown. Rev. H. M. Malloy, of Tarboro, N. C., conducted devotional exercises. Hymn 715, "I Am Not Ashamed to Own My Lord," was lined and sung with great enthusiasm. Invocation by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon. Scripture lesson, 100 Div. of the Psalms. Rev. Malloy led off in the praise meeting by thanking God for what he had done for him. "The first that comes before me, and very often," he said, "is that God made us and not we ourselves." He saw himself once a pauper, begging his bread, and in the most destitute circumstances. But the condition is changed now, not through his own strength, but the mercies of God. He had been led by Him who could not make a mistake. Invocation by Rev. W. M. DeVaughan. Rev. C. C. Somerville thanked the Lord for the many souls he had given him in his immediate field, coming almost directly from the Sunday-school; Rev. M. D. Mathewson feels that, without doubt, we ought at all times to give God praise for what he has done for us; Rev. J. W. Drew was very grateful to God for his special mercies to him during his sojourn of four years in the West, and for the warm reception with which he was accorded by the brethren in Mississippi and Texas; Rev. W. R. Slade feels that his indebtedness to God for His abundant grace forces him to give Him praise, because of the great faith he has in God, and he felt sensibly the presence of God in his first week's meeting in a sterile field, there being eight conversions; Rev. Thomas Sharpe, though this be the first time he ever had the pleasure of meeting this grand body, feels thankful almost beyond expression that God opened the way that he might meet the fountain-head of the great Baptist family in North Carolina. He thanked God that in one field to which he went last year his membership was raised in twelve months from seven to forty.

Rev. S. W. Dockery must express his thanks to God, for prompting his members at the beginning of the year to take a vote that they would be better this year, by the help of the Lord, than they have ever been, which obligation he has seen realized. Through God's mercy for seventeen consecutive years

he has been able to meet the State convention. Of the twenty-seven churches belonging to the Pee Dee Association, every one has a good pastor. Rev. J. A. Faulk thanks God for every manifestation of His mercy, in so many ways of which He has shown himself a God of battle to lead His forces. Rev. W. T. H. Woodward recounts the names of the veteran leaders—Revs. Houghton, Cowan and Williams—the men who moulded the sentiment of the convention and Baptist people of North Carolina, but whose places have been filled by a younger element, though men who are filled with the spirit of the Lord Jesus, leading the hosts on to a glorious consummation. God has blessed him in the course of his ministry to baptize upward of 2,700 souls, for all of which he gives God great glory. Rev. D. J. Moore feels that the spirit of conventional work is growing among his brethren, although the sentiment in the middle district, Lake Wocama, a few years ago, was quite different. For these things he desires to thank God.

The President, Rev. C. S. Brown, the final speaker, telling how much the entire State was aroused to the claims and work of the convention, was loud in his praise. He urged loyalty to the cause of the Master, and perseverance in the good and worthy cause. He made the following announcements:

This afternoon the address of welcome will be delivered by Prof. S. H. Vick, and the welcome on the part of the city tonight by the Mayor, J. F. Bruton.

"Praise God from whom all blessings flow" was sung. Mr. Shepard, of Danville, was asked to assist the Secretary to prepare a temporary roll of delegates. Benediction by Rev. E. B. Blake. Adjourned to meet at 2 o'clock.

AFTERNOON SESSION—FIRST DAY.

At 2:51 the convention assembled and was called to order by the President, Rev. C. S. Brown, who lined and sang hymn 520, "I love Thy Church, O, God." Invocation by Rev. J. J. Worlds.

The President stated that the address of welcome on the part of the Church would be delivered by the pastor, Rev. W. T. H. Woodward.

Coming before the large delegation, Rev. Woodward stated first the reasons that led him to ask the convention to come to this place. It was with peculiar pleasure that he arose to welcome this body. He said: "You are welcome because you represent such a noble cause; we welcome you because you come in the name of the Lord, bearing in your image the likeness of Calvary's Sufferer; we welcome you because you have been true to your profession; we welcome you because that you have not allowed the flag to trail in the dust as it falls from the hands of loyal victims; we welcome you because we shall drink inspiration from your coming; we welcome you not so much to

eat, as for the intrinsic value of your manly presence; in the sum toto, we welcome you because we want you to make things better; we cry unto you to bless us! to bless us! to bless us! We want you to behave yourselves and to go home rejoicing over the success of this convention.

Rev. L. T. Christmas, of Wilmington, made a brief, though a strong and felicitous response. His sincere wish was that the desires of the pastor may be fully realized. He earnestly desired fruit of the richest kind from this meeting.

Prof. S. H. Vick, ex-postmaster, was called upon to deliver the address of welcome on behalf of the citizens, instead of Rev. Fred. Davis, who was detained at home on account of sickness. He said the hospitality of Wilson was proverbial, which he trusted you will prove. You come as representative men under the most favorable auspices. Instead of coming in fear and under the ban of persecution, you come in the full air of freedom, being supported and encouraged by the best people on the globe. We meet to-day to talk about Church matters according to the dictates of our own conscience, with none to molest and make afraid. Your deliberations will be kept green in the minds of the people of Wilson, even when all records shall fade into oblivion. We bid you thrice, yea, four times welcome.

Prof. M. W. D. Norman, of Shaw University, made the response. He felt that but for the cause, the brain and character of the denomination, he would not attempt a reply. But since these things are so, he could not excuse himself. We gladly accept the welcome accorded us, and shall strive to do the best we can to make you glad of our visit.

The hour having arrived for the introductory sermon, the President requested Rev. P. F. Malloy to accompany the speaker in the pulpit. Hymn 653 S. M., "Did Christ O'er Sinners Weep?" was lined and sung. Scripture lesson, 13th chapter of I. Cor. and a part of II. Phil. Invocation by Bro. Joseph Ratliff. No. 716, "Jesus and Shall It Ever Be," was then sung.

Rev. S. H. Witherspoon took as his text: Phil., 2d chapter, 5th verse, "Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ." The subject of the discourse was "The Human and Divine Nature of Christ." "Christ," he says, "was not only a servant of God, but of men. Let us consider Christ first as a man. Christ was a real man who experienced the pangs of hunger and the exhaustion from fatigue. He had a real human soul, because "he increased in wisdom." We see the human, physical and mental development of Christ. Christ was tempted in all points like as we, yet without sin. His means of overcoming temptation were such as he offers us—fasting and prayer. Christ must be considered next as a God. The mysterious combination—human nature, divine nature—a child is born, a son is

given. The divinity of Christ is shown in that He was in the beginning, in the beginning was the word. In the third place we see that the mind of Christ should be in us. "Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ." The cross of Christ alone is able to develop in us the power of the mind. The love of self in the deity was nothing; the love for us was everything to Him. How is it with you, brethren? The man who understands Christianity works for men. There are two ways of helping; one way is to throw your help, the other is to go along with the help—carry it. Have that mind in you, brethren. If you have this mind in you, every opposition will yield to your advancement. We notice forcibly the parallelism of the two natures. There was a wide difference seen in the life of this wonderful being in the two natures from the cradle to the grave, from the grave to the courts of glory.

The sermon was a most powerful effort. The speaker having gotten the attention of the large congregation at the beginning, held it to the finish. It was full of instruction and encouragement. Invocation. The President announced the following committees:

ON OFFICERS—S. W. Dockery, M. D. Matherson, S. H. Witherspoon, D. T. Best, S. M. Jones, J. K. Lamb, H. M. Malloy.

ON PLACE OF MEETING—Thomas Parker, A. A. Jones, Thomas Sharpe, William DeVaughan, J. L. Fenner.

ON NEW BODIES—J. J. Worlds, A. Shepard, I. M. Powers, J. E. Ratliff, D. J. Moore.

ON RESOLUTIONS—A. B. Vincent, P. S. Lewis, W. B. Kornegay.

ON MISSIONS WORK—N. F. Roberts, J. J. Worlds, Thomas Parker, M. D. Matherson, M. W. D. Norman, M. C. Ransom, J. O. Crosby.

ON OBITUARY—W. H. Woodward, M. G. Gating, J. W. Dew.

ON TEMPERANCE—J. A. Faulk, R. E. Blake, C. H. Williamson, E. F. Parham, S. C. Larkin.

ON HOURS OF MEETING—W. T. H. Woodward and Deacons.

ON FINANCE—G. W. Moore, P. F. Malloy, W. R. Slade.

On motion, Rev. S. H. Witherspoon be appointed a reporter for the convention to the daily paper and the Baptist Headlight. The President stated that the Board of Managers would meet to-morrow morning at 8:30. Rev. Mr. Melton, of the Presbyterian church, was introduced to the body and invited to a seat. The President stated that by special request Rev. J. J. Worlds, of Raleigh, assisted by Rev. W. R. Slade, would preach at the Methodist church to-night. Benediction by Rev. Melton.

EVENING SESSION—FIRST DAY.

The hour having arrived for the evening session, the President announced that Rev. S. W. Dockery would conduct praise

service. Hymn 366, "Let Every Mortal Ear Attend," was lined and sung. Scripture lesson, 7th chapter Matt. Invocation by Rev. I. M. Powers. President Brown at this point introduced Hon. J. F. Bruton, the Mayor of the city of Wilson, who was invited to deliver the address of welcome to the convention in behalf of the citizens.

Mr. Bruton said he was glad to welcome the delegation of the convention to the hospitality of the citizens of Wilson, because he would welcome them to a peculiar people. I believe that your coming together will be of benefit to the white people as well as to the colored. I believe that your coming here will create a sentiment among the ignorant and less fortunate and will awaken them to a sense of duty as regards missions, etc. From this meeting they will doubtless learn that the world is growing. I am glad that I can speak to the ministry to-night. I want to deliver this message to the ministers. I have a faithful and affectionate interest in the black race. I remember distinctly my relation to my old black mamma. When my mother was lying a corpse in one room my black mamma was giving me every natural care. I remember how, when standing at the open grave of my black mamma, I on one side of my father and my sister on the other side, when I saw all that was mortal of her laid to rest and realized that she was gone, my young childish heart nearly broke. I know there is something noble in your race. I know that from experience. You are proud of the accomplishments of your children; but you need something yet. The most important thing on this earth is to educate your children morally. As mayor of Wilson, I have tried as many whites as blacks, but I have tried more children of the black race than the white. This is history. You will educate your child morally, if you are faithful to your trust. No man has a right to a child who is not willing to educate it. We need guides who will take some responsibility—guides who will suffer in order that their people shall be led to a successful issue.

Dr. J. O. Crosby, President of A. and M. college, was called upon to respond. He said he was glad to thank the Mayor of Wilson for his very generous invitation to the convention. He would say that this convention is an expression of the 140,000 communicants of our church, 50,000 more than all the colored churches put together. In order that the friendship of the white race may be demonstrated, there must be a living expression from the white man, recognizing the fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. Should the white man come among us more in our annual meetings, he will learn more of our virtues and less of our vices. The negro race has improved in morals 500 per cent. We again thank the Mayor and the people of Wilson for this invitation,

and shall try to prove that we are worthy of every courtesy they may accord us.

Dr. A. W. Pegues ascended the rostrum to preach the missionary sermon. He read the first chapter of John. Prayer by Dr. Shepard. Dr. Pegues took as the basis of his remarks the 4th verse of the 1st chapter of John. He said that a man could be religious and yet not a Christian. The Hindoos are very demonstrative in their religious fervor, yet we would not call such demonstrations Christian religion. Before Christ came into the world man lived by hope. Christ came into the world to bring life. If there is anything true about religion it is a living life. I have learned that no man will enter the kingdom of God for what he has in him; but for what he is and will be at God's bar, what he lived. For a thousand years men have been trying to discover some means by which life is produced; but there is such a wide difference between a thing that is alive and a thing that is dead, they have never yet discovered that principle. There is as much difference between a genuine Christian and a pretender as there is between a live man and a dead one. Christ is to the spiritual world what the sun is to the material world. The heathen world will never get the spiritual light, only as Christians diffuse and scatter the light of the Lord Jesus Christ. If every one of us would reflect the image of Christ there would be no occasion for the Mayor or any one to come among us and advise us to guide our wayward children. One of the principal conditions of life is assimilation. We, through the Lord Jesus, should be able to make men better, for when we cease that, we are dead. If we want the religion of the Lord Jesus so as to make men better, we should live pure lives at home. Collectively there is religion among us, but religion individually is what we want. The glorious time will come when there will be one universal sentiment: North Carolina for God, Africa for Christ, and our homes for virtue. We are too local in our missionary work. Everybody nearly wants to know how much he "is going to get out of it." Your neighbor is the man who needs your help. We may not meet again in another convention, but let us see to it that we shall be found in company with those, in the last day, "who have come up through great tribulations and made their robes white in the blood of the Lamb."

The sermon was replete with wholesome instruction. An impression was made for good that time will never erase. Invocation by Rev. P. F. Malloy. A missionary collection was taken amounting to \$21.06. Missionary pledges were taken which amounted to \$300.00. According to announcement Rev. J. J. Worlds preached at the Methodist church from the 11th chapter, 36th verse of the Romans. His theme,

“The Unsearchable Judgment of God.” The sermon was a masterly effort both in point of matter and presentation. On motion, Dr. Crosby be allowed thirty minutes to-morrow night to present his work. Benediction by Dr. Crosby. Adjourned.

THURSDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Promptly at 9:51 the convention assembled and was called to order, Rev. J. A. Whitted presiding. Rev. E. B. Blake was appointed to conduct devotional exercises. Hymn 961, “That Awful Day will Surely Come,” was lined and sung. Scripture lesson, 23d Psalm. Invocation. Sang again 962, S. M., “And Will the Judge Descend?” The minutes of the previous session were read and adopted. As by program, the President was introduced to the convention to deliver the annual address. After reading in a forceful and earnest manner a well prepared address, which covered the field as to the work of the convention, and showing the need of a more thoroughly organized campaign in the State, the address was submitted to a committee of three to prepare a report to bring before the convention. On motion, we publish the President’s address entire. On motion, Hon. H. P. Cheatham be introduced to the body and be requested to make a few remarks.

The Hon. Cheatham said it was the pride of his life to come before this body of intelligent men. He wanted to touch upon a few things that will doubtless help. There is a want of a great awakening among us. **INDUSTRIALLY** we are not as progressive as we should be. There is a great lack of manly pride among us. **EDUCATIONALLY**—Many of us are entirely too careless along this line. Our schools are as good as any in the North, but the difference is not in discipline and equipment of these schools, but it is because we do not give the patronage to the Southern schools they deserve. Our preachers are to blame for these things. Each preacher ought to lecture from time to time on the subject of education and encourage it. The people would do more along this line if they knew how. **SPIRITUALLY**—Our preachers ought to have the interest of their people deep down in their hearts. Too often is it the case that we seem to care not what the harvest will be, if the seed time give us pleasure. We should be watchful of the ends. We should watch to see that our people are truthful and honest. He had an evidence of the fact that God would answer prayer in that once, when at Littleton, he wanted to fill a certain appointment. All chances to go seemed cut off, when he prayed earnestly to God, and almost before he left off pleading a train that had no orders whatever to stop there came to a standstill. The conductor came out and asked who had stopped the train, being sur-

prised also. He got aboard and went on his way rejoicing, feeling assured that God had answered his prayer. **MORALLY**—We must teach our people to be moral and upright.

The following resolution, offered by Rev. S. H. Witherpoon, was adopted after being spoken to by Revs. M. C. Ransom, W. T. H. Woodward, L. T. Christmas and J. A. Whitted:

Resolved, That we recognize Hon. H. P. Cheatham a worthy representative of his race and a man deserving the sympathy and moral support of all Afro-Americans, whose interest he has so faithfully served.

Hon. J. C. Dancy was introduced to the convention and made the following remarks: The Bible is the best book, not because it is the best literature, but because it produces the best men. Tell me of a nation's sin, I'll tell you of a nation's danger. I am glad to be with you. You are on sea, making a great battle along certain lines. I am on land, trying to direct the forces along other lines. We have a lot of human prejudice, but we are trying to destroy it. I bid you godspeed.

The President read the following Educational Committee, which is a revision of the old Board:

Educational Board, located at Wilson—M. D. Matherson, S. M. Jones, A. B. Vincent, W. H. Woodward, J. A. Whitted, A. W. Pegues, W. R. Slade.

The Auditor made his report, which was adopted. (See report.) The Corresponding Secretary made his report, which was adopted. (See report.) The Secretary read a very strong and encouraging letter from Rev. L. M. Luke, General Corresponding Secretary of the Foreign Mission Convention. Dr. A. W. Pegues, State Missionary, being compelled to leave to-day, requested that he be allowed to speak briefly of the work he is representing and the dangers threatening us as a denomination. This, he says, is done by different religious bodies presenting destitute schools with books, and by such means are setting Sunday-schools, and presently they will organize churches on our own territory. Each pastor is earnestly requested to take collections from time to time and forward their sum to the society for the purpose of purchasing books, distributing books, etc. Closed with benediction. Benediction was pronounced by Rev. M. W. D. Norman.

THURSDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The convention assembled in regular session at 2:40, Rev. C. S. Brown presiding. Rev. J. A. Faulk conducted devotional exercises. Hymn 369, "Amazing Sight the Savior Stands," was sung with animation. A portion of the 25th chapter of Matthew was the scripture lesson. Rev. M. W. D.

Norman invoked divine blessings. Hymn 715 was then sung. The minutes of the morning session were read and adopted. The President announced the following committee on the President's address, viz: J. O. Crosby, J. A. Whitted, M. W. D. Norman. The Statistical Secretary made his report, which was adopted. (See report.) Mrs. Pattie G. Shepard, President of the Woman's Home Mission Convention and fraternally delegated to this body, was introduced to the body and presented it a donation of \$25.00 for the foreign mission work, coming directly from the woman's convention. In speaking to her letter, she asked that there be a universal co-operation between the two bodies. She said we do not want to take charge of the pulpits and preach, but we want to preach to the children around our fireside. Our sisters are friendly to the work of the brethren, and will do what we can to promote the kingdom of Christ. The brethren not understanding why we made contributions to the Chicago Board, opposed much of our labors; and, seeing that they did not understand it, we decided to withdraw from the Board.

Report From Woman's Home Mission Convention at Franklinton, N. C.

Collected for Orphan Asylum,	\$139 00
Donated Foreign Mission,	25 00
Donated to the Chicago Board,	20 00
Donated Missionary Service,	15 00
Amount collected last meeting,	129 09

Aggregate, \$328 09

Fifty-six missionary societies. Officers—President, Mrs. P. G. Shepard; Vice-Presidents, Mrs. A. J. Eaton, Miss A. P. Allen; Recording Secretary, Mrs. L. J. Saunders; Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. T. S. Eaton; Treasurer, Mrs. Virginia King; Auditor, Mrs. J. E. Freeman. Board of Managers—Mrs. S. H. Mial, Mrs. Phæbe Bowden, Mrs. Penny Dudley, Mrs. A. L. Carter, Mrs. Susan Howard. Time and Place of Next Meeting—First Wednesday in October, 1895, at Greenville, N. C.

The hour to discuss "The Best System of Raising Money for Missions" having arrived, Dr. Shepard led and said, among other things, that church organization was a thing indispensably necessary. His system of work in his own church had learned him a lesson that might also be profitable to the brethren. The church was organized into bands of twelve each with a leader, allowing the bands to add a membership of not more than twenty-five in all. These bands do missionary work; call on strangers and invite them to visit the church; visit the sick, and raise what money they can and report the same monthly. They raised upward of \$1,360

with a smaller number than was previously raised by \$500 with a larger membership without this system. I suggest the penny system plan. Request each person in your church at each service on Sunday to give a penny. This must be collected outside of the regular collection. A treasurer for this special penny collection is elected to hold this fund. This money might be devoted to missions, and following this plan you will raise very much more than you are able to do now. My opinion is, that instead of raising \$300 for the State convention, we could raise with the Baptist host of this State \$8,000 per year. The Roman Catholics may be pointed to as an example. Through such a system they raise their thousands. The people must be trained in the matter of giving. Another good resulting from this system is, the training of the young. Adopt as a motto: "No steps backward." The Savior did not come to do away with the system or matter of giving, but he came rather to encourage it. Does it not surprise you how often some of the officers of our church try to excuse somebody for not giving? "See that ye abound in this grace also;" that is, in the grace of giving. This applies not only to your home church, but it means more for home and foreign missions. May God bless you and help you to put into practice such things as would be profitable to you.

Prof. A. B. Vincent followed Dr. Shepard as per program. He said: It impresses me that the best way of raising means is the method which will deepen the spiritual interest and at the same time tend to permanence. The other denominations may lead in the matter of collecting money, but they are not to be imitated in only so far as they follow the Lord Jesus. The thing we need to-day is the getting hold of the young children. God bless the good pastors and change the bad ones. As the children are trained, so will the old people be. A paper is needed to train our people. A good paper in this State, going into our homes weekly will do more good than ten missionaries on the field. We should have one great object before us. Concentration is what we need. The mission work must succeed only through good pastors and leaders.

Rev. E. B. Blake: All these long speeches amount to nothing. The thing we want to do is to go home and raise some money. My heart is kind to Africa. I have gone into my pockets and spent even this year \$4 in order that I could come to this convention. I am praying for the time to come when I can send annually \$35 or \$40 for missions. I have been in sections where the people were in such great want and desperation that they were not able to set meat before me at meals, but even then I do not cease to hold up to them Africa.

Rev. J. A. Whitted offered the following resolution:

Whereas, There are constantly arising questions of usage,

discipline and doctrine in our churches, and such a difference of opinions as to create a great departure among many of our leaders and churches, and to bring about a better information and understanding;

Resolved, That a time be set apart at each sitting of the convention for such questions as may tend to enlighten our leaders and churches.

Prof. A. L. Sumner, of Salisbury, editor of the Baptist Headlight, was introduced to the body and made a few remarks concerning the paper. On motion, a committee of three be appointed on paper. The following was the committee: S. H. Witherspoon, J. J. Worlds, A. B. Vincent. The President announced that Rev. H. M. Malloy, accompanied by D. T. Best, would preach at the Methodist church. Benediction by Rev. J. W. Drew.

THURSDAY—EVENING SESSION.

The hour having arrived for this session, Rev. P. S. Lewis led in prayer. The President announced that Rev. C. J. W. Fisher would make a statement about the religious books he was selling. According to the order of the convention last night, Dr. J. O. Crosby was requested to state his work to the body. He said:

Preaching is a good business when done for the Lord. There are several things that confront us as colored people. Our natural resources exceed those of any country in the world. Everything we use that amounts to anything comes from the North, from the very clothing we wear to the buttons that fasten them. Even the tallow we use on our hair is a white man's tallow. There is no wonder this country is disturbed on the subject of tariff. At the North the farmer can cut sixteen inches with his improved plow, while you cut your furrow with a six inch plow. You can make improved machinery that will supplant common labor, but no quality of improved machinery has brains in it. At the A. and M. college we have every opportunity for the industrial training of the colored race. The heating apparatus at this college is the most perfect there is to be found in the State. The dormitory is heated by hot water. The order of instruction of the very best quality. The institution is not an exponent of the Democratic or Republican party, but it is the expression of the charity of the general government. Our machinist is an expert from Cornell. We are the greatest race in the world. Our race is made up of every shade of color and our room for choice is ample. At Raleigh the cost to a student at the A. and M. college is \$12 per month; at Greensboro it costs only \$6. Opportunities as compared. The young graduate in medicine who goes to a town must wait until the older ones will give place by death or otherwise, while the

colored man, as soon as he is prepared, finds ready employment in his profession, whether he be a lawyer, doctor or pharmacist. I feel proud that a better era is dawning. The interest of one race is the interest of the other. Let us strive together and the South will be the garden spot of the world. I had rather be the architect of the Brooklyn bridge than President of the United States.

At the conclusion of his remarks the President requested Rev. J. A. Whitted to accompany Dr. Walden in the pulpit. Scripture lesson I. Tim., 6th chapter, verses 10-15. Invocation. Dr. Walden stated that he had, been suffering from lorregitis and was advised by his physician not to preach above an ordinary conversation for six weeks. Instead of confining himself to any verse he preferred, he said, to speak from the whole scripture just read. He said:

The world is rapidly changing. But we have no such thing as gospel progression or gospel digression. The doctrine of the Bible is the doctrine of salvation. Some of the fundamental principles. (1) Doctrine of repentance. Men think they must do great things to be Christians, when the fact is, they do great things after they become Christians. The knowledge of this world alone is dangerous; the more we learn of this world the more we want to learn. When a man gets a great hold on the world it is difficult for him to release it. The word repent means to turn away—turn away from sins, which comes first by his faith in God. Having renounced our course, we become the sons of God. The process of purification is, perhaps, a thing that no man ever understood. In like manner there is a process by which we are changed from our sinful nature and become children of God. We cannot fully understand it, nor will we fully understand it in time. The very dangerous enemy that is stealing its way into the church is man's way of making Christians. In certain communities we have to keep up a novelty all the time to keep men in the church. It is because the men are worldly minded. There was a time when we were exceedingly careful in admitting men into the church. Then, it is true, the membership was much smaller, but there was more sincerity and loyalty. Now we are wildly running for numbers; hence the dissension. And again, when one becomes the son of God he bears the divine nature. All men have some likeness in common. If a man is the son of God there must be some likeness of his father. The Bible does not say we fall from grace daily, or that "once in Christ" we are never out. But it does say, "I give unto them everlasting life." Learn that you must work hard not to become a Christian, but because you are a Christian. When men come to understand the Bible properly they will see that the human family came from one common stock. We are as much compelled to pray some time as we are

compelled to eat to sustain our bodies. The faith of Daniel and the Hebrews swerved not in the face of danger, because they felt impelled to serve God. Every sinner in this world is against the Lord Jesus Christ. The world appears so corrupt that Christians sometimes think it is going over into the hands of the devil. But the world is not growing worse, considering the increased multitudes. I take issue with Dr. Crosby, who thinks we are here to stay. I don't believe a single word of it. Africa is going to be enlightened. This nation (that is our race) will finally make its way back to Africa, though it may not be till the present generation is wiped out of existence. In conclusion, let God lead you.

Invocation by Dr. Roberts. Collections for missions were taken by Rev. P. F. Malloy, which amounted to \$11.08, \$5.05 of which was donated to Rev. A. N. Buck. On motion, the petition from Rev. T. Parker, soliciting aid in building a church in Goldsboro, be referred to the chairman of the Board of Managers. The Committee on Education made their report, which was sharply discussed by Dr. Roberts, Rev. P. F. Malloy, Prof. A. B. Vincent and Dr. Crosby. Benediction by Rev. T. Parker.

FRIDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Promptly at 9:30 the convention assembled and was called to order by the President, Rev. C. S. Brown. Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. I. M. Jones and J. E. Ratliff. Hymn 104, "Come Ye that Know and Fear the Lord," was sung. The 3d chapter of John was the scripture lesson. Invocation. The minutes of the previous session were read and adopted. Rev. Dr. Munday, pastor of the white Baptist church, being recognized, was introduced to the body and requested to make some remarks. He said he regretted that it had not been his privilege to be with us sooner.

When I meet you all in such a capacity it is an inspiration to me. From the reading of your minutes I observe that you are progressing and are making a strong effort to purify your churches. If a man is a devil you cannot make him a Christian. You cannot make a horse of a mule. God teaches the heart, we teach the head. An educated unregenerated man is a curse to the cause. I shall drink in as I can, as much as I can, all I can.

On motion, the report made by the Committee on the Home Mission Board be waived until all the committees report. On motion, Dr. Munday be requested to state what he understands by the co-operative movement between the North and South. Dr. Munday stated that their object was to harmonize and bring all the brethren together. I believe the movement is a desire to advance the interests of the colored race. On motion, the delegates who failed to get their taxation for their churches

be allowed to represent, providing the money is forwarded to the Treasurer within thirty days.

The following Committee on Place made their report:

That the Missionary and Educational Convention of North Carolina meet in its twenty-ninth annual session with the First Baptist church of Oxford, N. C., on the 4th day of October, 1895, on Monday.

THOMAS PARKER,
J. L. FENNER,
A. JONES,
W. M. DEVAUGHAN, } Committee.

The Committee on Temperance made the following report, which was adopted with the following amendment offered by Dr. Roberts:

REPORT.—Viewing intemperance in the light of the Bible we, your committee, deem it to be man's greatest curse and one that is on the increase in its evil influence to such an extent until no place seems to be free from its effects save heaven; and,

Whereas, We, the ministers and delegates of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina believe that intemperance, as applied to the use of alcoholic liquors in any form is the most gigantic and terrible of all the evils of the present age; that it has ruined more souls; blighted greater hopes; crushed out noble ambitions; tarnished more characters; broken more hearts; shattered more homes; squandered more property, than all the evils combined. We further believe that it is surely plunging countless thousands of human beings in the abyss of shame, disgrace and disease; therefore, be it

Resolved, That we denounce the traffic, this monster of iniquity, and that we consider any individual unworthy of membership in our beloved Baptist Church who will use intoxicating drinks as a beverage in any form, and we hereby covenant with each other and God to use every possible and honorable means to sweep this demon from our homes and States. We further urge upon pastors to keep the temperance question before their congregations.

REV. J. A. FAULK,
REV. E. F. PARHAM,
REV. R. E. BLAKE,
REV. L. C. LARKIN,
REV. C. H. WILLIAMSON, } Committee.

AMENDMENT BY DR. ROBERTS: Resolved, further, That the members of this convention condemn the use of snuff and tobacco in all its forms, and recommend that we, as ministers of the gospel, teach our people by precept and example, to abstain from the use of the same.

The committee on the paper made the following report:

Whereas, The press is the most potent lever in the dissemination of truth, the elevation and evangelization of man, and

Whereas, The primary need of the Baptist State Convention is a sound and vigorous organ through which the objects of this convention may be brought before the churches and pastors; therefore, be it

Resolved, That the Baptist Headlight, now edited at Salisbury by Rev. A. L. Sumner, be endorsed as the organ of the Baptist State Convention, and that we further recommend that each pastor, church and association make all possible efforts to secure a self-sustaining organ for our people throughout the entire State.

Revs. J. J. Worlds, S. H. Witherspoon, A. B. Vincent, committee.

The following amendment was offered by Dr. Crosby:

Resolved, That each preacher is made a canvassing agent and special correspondent, and that each pastor is requested to take a special collection and secure the aid and co-operation of the Sunday-schools and societies of his church or churches, thereby making the paper newsy and extensively read.

On motion, the time be extended thirty minutes. By special permission Bro. J. E. Ratliff be allowed to speak. The Committee on Officers made the following report:

President—Rev. C. S. Brown.

Recording Secretary—Rev. C. C. Somerville.

Corresponding Secretary—Rev. N. F. Roberts, D. D.

Statistical Secretary and Historian—Rev. P. F. Malloy.

Treasurer—Rev. A. Shepard.

Auditor—Rev. A. A. Smith.

The Committee on Obituary submitted the following report:

Whereas, It has pleased Almighty God to remove from our midst the following esteemed brethren, viz: Rev. S. H. Clayton, of Pee Dee; Revs. A. F. Floyd, J. A. Scott, of the Old Eastern Association;

Resolved, That we tender our hearty sympathy to their bereaved families, and that they shall ever be held in memory with us, and that God may protect and bless their families and save them in the end. Respectfully submitted, J. W. Dew, M. G. Gating, W. H. Woodward.

Rev. R. E. Blake made an application for aid which was referred to the Board of Managers. A resolution offered by Rev. I. M. Powers was referred to the Committee on Resolutions. Rev. Thomason, an aged brother, gave a very interesting account of the growth of the church in this place, which he had the honor of assisting in planting. Adjourned with benediction by Rev. Luke Pierce.

FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The convention re-assembled at 2:30, President Brown in the chair. Rev. Luke Pierce led in prayer. Hymn "Amazing Grace" was sung to the C. M. The Treasurer submitted his annual report, which was adopted. (See report.) Also the Financial Secretary. (See report.) Rev. L. B. Williams was introduced to the convention and made a few remarks. On motion, Rev. G. W. Moore was elected to fill the vacancy on the Board of Managers made by the resignation of Rev. P. S. Lewis. A resolution offered by Dr. J. O. Crosby was referred to the Committee on Resolutions. The report made by Rev. A. B. Vincent was withdrawn by common consent. A motion passed to appoint seven brethren a committee to wait on the Home Mission Society and have a conference in regard to co-operation, as proposed by the Northern and Southern Baptist. The following is the committee: C. S. Brown, J. J. Worlds, C. Johnson, A. Shepard, S. H. Witherspoon, S. W. Dockery, P. S. Lewis. The hour for the discussion of "The Needs of the Home Field" having arrived, Rev. P. F. Malloy led off and made a pointed though brief talk on the subject, at the conclusion of which Prof. C. F. Meserve, President of Shaw University, was introduced to the body and promised an address during the session. Rev. M. D. Matherson followed in the discussion. He thinks the proper way to advance this work is to secure the co-operation of the pastors. The weak pastors are not to be despised, but encouraged and helped. Our missionaries ought, if possible, visit the weak churches, but according to the present condition of affairs it can't be otherwise, because the funds are too meager. He gave an instance of great ignorance in his community where a white boy living six miles from the railroad and 14 years old, but did not know on his examination in the court house what the Bible was, saying he had never been to the church in his life. Our churches need renovation; that is, they ought to be renewed. It would be a great deal better if we knew who our missionary is, which can only be done by the proper medium—a newspaper. On motion, fraternal delegates be appointed: To the Woman's Home Mission Convention—Revs. J. J. Worlds, C. C. Somerville, M. D. Matherson. Foreign Mission Convention—C. S. Brown, C. Johnson, P. F. Malloy. It was further moved that any brother from this body in attendance be empowered as a representative. Virginia Baptist State Convention—G. W. Holland, G. Moore, S. H. Witherspoon. White Baptist Convention—J. O. Crosby, A. B. Vincent. South Carolina State Convention—A. L. Sumner, Thomas Parker, G. W. Moore. A. B. P. S.—Dr. Roberts, President Meserve, C. S. Brown. Adjourned with benediction by Rev. A. Thomas.

FRIDAY—EVENING SESSION.

The convention assembled at 7:30 and was called to order by President Brown. Devotional exercises were conducted by Prof. Norman. Hymn "Come, Ye that Love the Savior's Name," was sung. Scripture lesson, John, 17th chapter. Invocation by Dr. Crosby. "Nearer, My God, to Thee," was sung. At the proper time the President, in well chosen words, eulogized the lamented Dr. H. M. Tupper, the founder of Shaw University, at whose death we felt a loss hard to be estimated. But in His wisdom He called away our Tupper, but sent in his stead President Meserve, whom it is my sincere pleasure to introduce. President Meserve said he sprang from the Garrison abolitionists. It would be natural to think that the people in the southland would not receive him as cordially as they would in the North, but he had found it different by experience. If there had been a general visiting on the part of the North and South to different sections the strife and bloodshed this country experienced might have been averted. This is a great State, but there are grave perils to meet. At a meeting in Raleigh of more than 800 colored persons, he asked those to raise hands who were here when the proclamation was issued, and only about forty-three hands went up. North Carolina is a great State. The blacks coming from the agricultural department, North Carolina is the only State that can fully fill up the blank. The first geological survey (1823) ever made by any State was made by North Carolina at her own expense. I believe that no State can reach its full accomplishment until every opportunity is given to develop every power of the mind. Dr. Curry's ideas of educated colored men are based upon two questions. (a) Is he a man? (b) Is he a citizen? Is the colored man capable of receiving an education—I shall not stop to answer. The captain of a Southern artillery company once said: The colored man is the grandest race on earth. They deserve everlasting gratitude for their loyalty. The most broadly minded white people of the South are in favor of giving the colored man every educational advantage that any other man has. All the colored man needs is a fair chance. When this is done I am satisfied of the results. On politics, if you are in doubt which party you should sustain, sustain the party that will do most for a general education. I shall not discuss the education for colored people. All men have the same brain capacity, brain structure. The colored people constitute 36 per cent. of the population of North Carolina. Herbert Spencer, a great authority on education, says: Education, the complete man, complete living. Activities are put under six heads: (1.) Self preservation. (2.) Self preservation indirectly. (3.) Parentage. (4.) Citizenship. (5.) Taste and feeling. (6.) In

the line of Christian living. I thank the parents for words of approval that have come to me. In regard to the first proposition, nature will assist in this. As to the second, when you increase the wants you are developing the man; you are developing the State. Your responsibility does not stop with yourself; it does not stop with your children; it goes right up to God. In your normal condition any unpleasant sensation that comes into your mouth is a warning—some object to an education, because there are wrecks in this line. This is the uncharitable criticism. Axiom from Dr. Curry: "If education spoils a colored farm hand it will also spoil the white field hand." The grandest feature of an educated colored man is to do skillful manual work. I think these charges made by your white friends are without foundation. When I became acquainted with the Japanese, Chinese, the colored man and the white man, they are all about the same. The neglect of the principles that built up Greece was the means that overturned Rome. We can't understand the course of certain events. Michigan is perhaps the greatest State in the Union educationally. I believe that the true education is the greatest safeguard for the perpetuity of the republic. What is parentage? How few mothers understand the simplest faculties of the human mind! As to the State it is the most important of all. No man can be law-abiding unless he is intelligent. It does not make any difference how broad a man is, he will have prejudices. An ignorant voter is a danger. In all of our training we must not lose sight of a loyalty to truth. It should be supreme in our minds. It has taken 2,000 years for the Anglo-Saxon to attain his present civilization. We who call ourselves whites ought to be patient and charitable to the colored man, who is scarcely removed a generation from slavery. It was a great speech and the notes give but the merest idea of what he said.

Rev. Dr. Munday followed and said he wanted to see a general education of the colored people; not the lower education, but the higher—as high as you can go. Rev. Dr. Shepard was requested to take a collection for the orphans. He stated how the institution came to be established. In its management he said it began as a denominational institution, but the management soon voted to make it undenominational. The institution now carries 62 students. The State appropriates \$1,500 annually, the balance comes from the hospitality of friends. Two little orphans from the institution recited very nicely. Collection amounted to \$8.03. Prof. C. C. Somerville offered the following resolution which was unanimously adopted:

Whereas, The members of the First Baptist church of Wilson, N. C., and citizens generally, who through their representatives, Rev. W. T. Woodward, the pastor, Prof. W. H. Vick, ex-postmaster, and Hon. J. F. Bruton, the Mayor of the city,

have so cordially extended to us the hospitalities of true friends on the part of the city, the church, the colored and white citizens, which courtesies and kindnesses have been so amply demonstrated; and,

Whereas, We have seen that the citizens of Wilson are worthy of the highest appreciation and commendation, and have so much of that pristine hospitality so characteristic of the early fathers; and,

Whereas, We discover that they are very progressive, maintaining an educated clergy and a fine system of public schools, and have dotted the city with modern buildings that bespeak progress and enterprise; therefore, be it

Resolved, That we as a body of Christian men, representing the 140,000 Baptists of North Carolina, do tender to them our heartfelt thanks and gratitude for their kindness shown, and shall ever cherish a green spot in our memory for them, and shall earnestly pray that the continued benedictions and smiles of God may rest upon them through all coming generations.

Respectfully submitted,

C. C. SOMERVILLE.

Dr. Lewis, of Salisbury, offered the following resolution:

Resolved, That this convention heartily appreciates the spirit which prompted the Woman's State Convention, in their last meeting, to co-operate with the brethren of this convention in raising funds to carry forward the cause of foreign missions; and, further,

That the delegates from that body be accorded that respect and hearing which will enable them to bring their work before this convention at its annual meetings.

Respectfully submitted,

P. S. LEWIS.

At this juncture Rev. Henry Malloy came before the convention and stated that he believed that God called him to do evangelistic work, and that the spirit was burning upon the altar of his heart. Whereupon, a vote was passed by the body recognizing Bro. Malloy as an evangelist called of God to do that special work. It was further ordered that the clerk prepare papers for him setting forth the fact that he secured the hearty endorsement of the convention.

Thus ended one of the most business-like conventions known to the brethren. "Bles't be the Tie that Binds" was fervently sung, while there was a general hand shaking. Benediction by the President.

C. S. BROWN, President.

C. C. SOMERVILLE, Secretary.

ANNUAL ADDRESS OF REV. C. S. BROWN DELIVERED BEFORE
THE BAPTIST STATE CONVENTION AT WILSON, N. C.

The faithful hand of Providence has led us through the varied duties, trials and labors of another year, and brought us together in another annual meeting to deliberate upon plans of work designed to promote the Redeemer's Kingdom on earth. It is not to suggest political reforms or to advance some branch of industry, or scientific research; but to devise and perfect plans to influence men to know and love our Lord Jesus Christ, and to lift humanity to higher and better living. It is difficult to over-estimate the gravity and importance of a meeting of this kind. That heart must be dead and insensible, that does not feel while here the pressure of an awful, yet blessed responsibility moving him with irresistible force to action. The work is God's; we are only servants. Let us humbly seek to know His will; let us obediently follow the spirit, and let us count ourselves untrue until we have consecrated the last talent of mind and means to execute the commission given us. Let us think soberly like men, and let us act prudently like Christians, and with determination let us demean ourselves like divinely appointed ambassadors for God. Too often are these meetings abused, made trivial, and non-productive of beneficial results, because we allow ourselves to lose sight of the sacredness of the work before us. Too much is at stake; too much needs to be done; too much has already been neglected, for us to manifest indifference, or be satisfied with anything less than the perfection of tangible plans for our work and plans which we can and will endorse and support with all our might. We are working by no plans, supporting no methods, and apparently care but little for our established organization. It appears to me that in system of work, method, discipline, we are entirely too wanting. This is an age of organization, action, progress, and we must bring up the rear, if we do not imbricate the spirit of the age. We will be disloyal, untrue and unworthy of leadership to suffer our cause to drag, and continue lifeless and deprived of intelligent support, as has been apparent in the past. Is not the cause worthy of our noblest endeavors and grandest sacrifices? Name another church, denomination, or sect that has a grander mission or vindicates grander principles. We represent the New Testament church, founded by Christ, pioneered by such sacred lights as Bunyan and R. Williams, and maintained through intervening centuries by the sacred blood of Martyrs freely spilled, that her glorious doctrines might never perish from the earth. The Baptist Church is the cradle of religious and civil liberty; and these grand principles have been imperishably stamped by her

heroes upon the life and constitution of almost every civilized nation on earth. It is not arrogance to assert that the American government owes much of its magnificent greatness to the principles first fostered by Baptist pioneers. It is an honor of no small degree to be a representative of a church which has so brightly illuminated the wakes of centuries with beneficent emanations and principles. The work must not stop. We cannot afford to be indifferent. The world must be brought to Christ under the Baptist flag, supported by Baptist patriots, regardless of the multitude of other churches. Every village is our mission field in which is found no Baptist church. Let us repeat here with business-like emphasis: "North Carolina for Christ," "Africa for Christ," "The world for Christ and the Baptist Church." Take off your uniform, if you are not willing to endure army life. Give up your gun, if you are not willing to fight. Long black coats and tall silk beavers don't make leaders. It requires an earnest heart and a consecrated soul, supported by a determined will, to make life tell in splendid accomplishments.

Brethren, now like heroes stand,
Joined together, heart and hand,
For the cause of truth and right.
Let us enter now the fight,
God has given the command;
Shall we now, like cowards stand?
No, through Him, we shall prevail,
Though the host of hell assail.

A SIGNIFICANT MOVEMENT:

In offering suggestions concerning the work claiming our deepest interest, permit me first mention a significant movement. A joint committee representing the American Baptist Home Mission Society and the Southern Baptist Convention, met at Fortress, Monroe, Va., September 12th, to decide on plans of co-operation in the work being done among the colored people in the South; and after prayerful deliberation, the following unanimous action was announced, and now claims our thoughtful consideration:

1. As to Schools among the Colored People. (1) That the Home Board of the Southern Baptist Convention appoint an advisory local committee at each point where a school controlled by the American Baptist Home Mission Society is or shall be located, and this committee shall exercise such authority as shall be conferred upon it from time to time by the American Baptist Home Mission Society. (2) That the control of the schools shall remain in the hands of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, but these local advisory com-

mittees shall recommend to the American Baptist Home Mission Society any changes in the conduct, or in the teaching forces of these schools, including the filling of vacancies, with the reasons for their recommendations. (3) That the Southern Baptist Convention, through the Home Mission Board, shall appeal to Baptists of the South for moral and financial support of these schools; and that these local committees shall encourage promising young colored people to attend these institutions. (4) That the joint committee recommend to their respective bodies appointing them the adoption of the foregoing section as unanimously expressing their views as to the work in the schools among the colored people.

2. As to Mission Work among the Colored People.—It is unanimously voted by the joint committee to recommend to our respective bodies that the American Baptist Home Mission Society and the Home Mission Board, Southern Baptist Convention, co-operate in the mission work among the colored people of the South, in connection with the Baptist State bodies, white and colored, in the joint appointment of general missionaries, in holding ministers' and deacons' institutes, and in the better organization of the missionary work of the colored Baptists. The details of the plan are to be left to be agreed upon by the bodies above named.

3. As to the Territorial Limits.—The committee of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, not being instructed to consider any subject except co-operation in labor for the colored race, respectfully refers to the Board of American Baptist Home Mission Society the proposition of the committee of the Southern Baptist Convention on the subject of territorial limits, and ask for it favorable consideration. The following is the text of the proposition referred to: "We believe that for the promotion of fraternal feeling, and of the best interests of the Redeemer's kingdom, it is expedient for two different organizations of Baptists to solicit contributions or to establish missions in the same localities; and for this reason we recommend to the Home Mission Board, Southern Baptist Convention, and to the American Baptist Home Mission Society, that in the prosecution of their work already begun on contiguous fields, or on the same field, that all antagonisms be avoided, and that their officers and employees be instructed to co-operate in all practicable ways in the spirit of Christ. That we further recommend to these bodies and their agents in opening new work to direct their efforts to localities not already occupied by the other."

OUR STATE MISSION WORK.

It must be evident to all that our Mission work has not been successfully executed. This failure is not attributable

to any neglect on the part of the missionary. He has done the best he could under the circumstances, I believe. The field is too extensive for one man to accomplish much toward improving it. It is physically impossible for one man to give the attention necessary to upbuild the destitute localities and reach the masses. Again, were he ever so able to accomplish this enormous undertaking, money necessary for his support is not visible. He has to spend almost his entire time looking up his salary. Reduced to such circumstances, do you wonder that our mission work has been but little more than mere pretensions? To make the work effective, the missionary must be released from the necessity of raising his own salary. Again, to make the mission work more beneficial, it has been quite wisely suggested that the State be divided into four missionary districts, and to each be assigned an energetic missionary, who will have the full support and co-operation of the pastors in reaching the people. This suggestion came from the Home Mission Society, and, therefore, demands some consideration.

It is further suggested that the masses be taught lessons of economy, cleanliness and thrift, etc., for the body needs attention as well as the soul. Our rural inhabitants should be encouraged to buy farms, build better homes, and give more attention to rearing of orderly families. We are requested, also, to give our opinion of the feasibility of a plan, supported by Northern friends, to aid worthy colored men in buying farms, operated on the order of the "Church Edifice Department." Notwithstanding the enormous progress already made, the home field is in destitution morally, socially and religiously, sufficient to arouse our deepest sympathy and greatest endeavors. The masses must be touched as never before, and aroused to higher living, and no persons can do this work better than our pastors and teachers. Practical telling work should be done by organization and progressive action throughout the State. We confidently hope that the time has fully come when our entire forces can be marshaled upon a field of conquest and victory.

OUR SCHOOLS.

The Baptists of the State deserve congratulation for the interest manifested in the Christian education of the masses, and the sacrifice displayed in the establishment of a large number of secondary schools. In this regard, I fear, more has been undertaken than can be maintained, and many of the schools can amount to but little more than an idle waste of money.

It is impossible for each Association to operate with credit a distinct school of its own, and he who so instructs is deliberately deceiving the people. A few schools, well supported and

wisely located, would result in more good and reflect more credit upon us as a denomination. Our educational work should be systematized and placed under the general supervision of the executive board.

However many our schools may be, we are bound by obligations to give support to the schools among us fostered by the American Baptist Home Mission Society; viz., Shaw University and Waters Institute. The claims of these schools, upon us can not be ignored. For their support we should raise two thousand dollars per annum, and pay into the treasury of the Home Mission Society. The future of these schools largely depend upon the interest which we manifest in them. The Society has spent thousands for our education, and is willing to increase their contributions; but desire an expression of our interest in the shape of collections and co-operation. Let us permit nothing to restrain us from doing our manifest duty in this regard.

How can more money be raised for benevolent and educational purposes? This is one of the mysterious problems, which we have been unable to solve. Perhaps, in proportion to membership, we raise less money for charitable purposes than any other denomination. Our people are naturally Baptist and true believers in Baptist principles, but have not learned the utility of money in the propagation of these principles. We need and must have money—the gospel only travels as far as money takes it. We might increase our finances by inaugurating a system of personal pledges, headed by subscriptions of the ministers and delegates of this Convention, and then presented to each of our various churches for augmentation. Our churches must be taught to give from a sense of love and duty, and designated sums voluntarily pledged would greatly stimulate this spirit.

However, we may differ as to the methods of raising more money, we must be unanimous in the conviction that more must be raised. Let each of us, loyal to the work of the of the Convention, pledge to raise at least, one good collection in each church, during the year in addition to our own personal contribution.

A BAPTIST PAPER.

The Baptist Headlight, of Salisbury, edited by brethren A. L. Sumner and C. C. Summerville, deserve special mention and commendation for the able manner in which it has set forth the claims of the Convention. It has proven itself a trustworthy headlight for the Baptist cause in the State. The policy of the paper is sound and orthodox and embraces with fraternal regard the entire State. The paper deserves to live, and merits our fullest patronage.

OUR FOREIGN WORK.

What have we done for Africa? Nothing; comparatively nothing. This work is not only neglected, but seems forgotten. Have we forgotten Brother Hayes? He is roaming the jungles of Africa to redeem the benighted heathen with a spirit of consecration which seems almost divine, and yet practically deserted by his brethren in his native land. He is just as much our missionary to support now as he was previous to his agreement to labor under the auspices of our Foreign Board. Brethren, shall we let this foreign work drop? Shall we do nothing toward sending the blessed gospel to that dark land? Shall we inform Brother Hayes that he need expect no further aid from us? God grant that North Carolina may be counted among the first of the States in its loyalty to foreign missions.

Brethren, we must begin an actual crusade in the State against antagonistic agency, who are at work in many associations, poisoning the minds of the people against the work, engendering bitterness of feeling, and misrepresenting generally the purposes of the convention. Let us not hesitate, but rise up like men and "Carry the war into Africa." Our associations must be taught that the Convention is not a foreign body invading their territory, but their own legitimate organization born of their own conception. Teach them to antagonize the Convention is high treason committed against the Baptist denomination, and the supporters of such be branded as villainous criminals. Ignorance on the part of leaders is inexcusable, and downright meanness must not be mistaken for ignorance. The constitution of each Association should be so revised as to recognize the existence and claims of the Baptist State Convention.

The work, my brethren, as it presents itself in synoptical form, I have submitted to you with but little comment, hoping that you are already sufficiently aroused and enlightened concerning its importance, and that your presence here is a guarantee that you are determined to perform your whole duty in regard to its propagation to the best of your skill and ability. May the God whom we serve guide us in all our deliberations, and work through us to the glory of His name.

STATISTICAL SECRETARY'S REPORT.

STATISTICS OF THE COLORED BAPTISTS OF NORTH CAROLINA.—The numerical strength and increase of the Baptists of our State and in the United States are in every way encouraging. I am, however, impressed with the fact that it is almost impossible, under the circumstances, to get a correct statistical report of our denomination in the State or out of it. Many of our churches with large and small memberships represent in no Association, while others do not give statistics only in part, making my report conditional and imperfect. I wrote many letters asking for minutes, some of which had prompt response, others I have not yet heard from. My report for the most part is based upon the Associational Minutes and the Baptist Year Book. We have in the State 33 Associations; 1,085 churches; 670 ordained ministers, six Associations giving no report of the ordained ministers; 111,000 members, an increase of 5,000 over last year's report; valuation of church property, \$216,844; pastors' salaries and expenses, \$41,642.80; foreign missions, \$2,124.55; education, \$350.00; miscellaneous, \$4,301.84. Aggregated contributions, \$48,419.19. Sunday-schools in the State, 511; officers and teachers, 1,951; pupils, 27,945 reported—this we believe to be far from the number of scholars in the State. Total number of white and colored Associations in the State, 86; colored and white ministers, 1,478. Grand total of members in the State, 252,052. "Through floods and flames" we have come in great numbers to be with Jesus.

BAPTISTS ON AFRICA'S SHORES.—Reported from the Congo country: 20 churches, 53 ordained ministers; baptized last year, 346; total members, 814. South Africa: 24 churches, 25 ministers, 193 baptisms last year, 2,306 members. West Africa: 4 churches, 9 ministers, 31 baptisms, 111 members. St. Helena and Cape Verde Islands: 2 churches, 2 ministers, 126 members. Grand total of Baptists from Africa: 50 churches, 89 ministers, 570 baptisms last year; membership, 3,357.

WEST INDIES ISLANDS.—Hayti: 7 churches, 3 ministers, 40 baptisms, 185 members. Jamaica: 173 churches, 60 ministers; baptisms last year, 2,522; membership, 34,961.

Whole number of Baptists in the world, 7,559,784. "Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us."

P. F. MALOY, Statistical Secretary,
Wilmington, N. C.

TREASURER'S REPORT FOR 1893-4.

To the Baptist State Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina:

I desire to submit the following report:

Amount brought forward from 1892 . . .	\$ 1 43
Received from convention at Winston . . .	278 67—\$280 10

DISBURSEMENTS.

To Rev. R. Shepard, for orphan asylum . . .	\$ 7 10
To Rev. P. F. Malloy, for missionary work . . .	9 90
To Rev. W. A. Pattillo, for Baptist Pilot . . .	40 00
To Rev. R. H. Harris, for missionary work . . .	2 92
To Rev. C. C. Somerville, for " " . . .	5 85
To Rev. G. W. Moore, for Fayetteville church . . .	5 00
To Rev. C. C. Somerville, for services . . .	15 00
To Rev. L. T. Christmas, for C. B. church . . .	5 00
To Rev. G. W. Holland, for hall rent . . .	8 00
To Rev. G. W. Holland, for sexton . . .	2 50
To Rev. P. S. Lewis, for expense, boarding . . .	4 85
To Rev. A. Shepard, for missionary work . . .	23 62
To Rev. N. F. Roberts, expenses as Cor. Sec. . .	15 65
To Rev. C. C. Somerville, printing and distributing Minutes	80 00
To Rev. A. Shepard, for missionary work . . .	25 00
To Rev. J. A. Whitted, expenses to Baptist meeting	3 00
Rev. C. B. Brown, expense to Baptist meeting	9 00—\$262 39
 Balance on hand	 \$ 17 71

A. SHEPARD, Treasurer.

To the Board of Managers and the Baptist State Convention:

I have examined the Treasurer's receipts and reports of all the funds received and paid out by him as per order of the Convention since October 24th, 1893, to October 24th, 1894, and find the same to be correct.

Respectfully submitted,

P. S. LEWIS, Auditor.

We, your Committee on Education, beg permission to report that we have carefully examined the report of the joint committees representing the American Baptist Home Mission Society and Southern Baptist Convention, and, while we heartily rejoice in the action put forth to co-operate in the prosecution of the work of education among the colored people of the South, yet we seriously object to the prerogatives given to the local committees to be appointed by the Southern Baptist Convention, in that they are allowed to dictate the policy of the schools, remove teachers by recommendation, and exercise other dictatorial command in regard to their internal management of these schools.

Respectfully submitted,

W. T. H. WOODWARD, Ch'man, }
M. D. MATHEWSON, }
S. M. JONES, }
A. B. VINCENT, }
W. H. WOODARD, }
J. A. WHITTED, }
C. H. WILLIAMSON, }
W. R. SLADE, }

} Committee

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BOARD OF MANAGERS.

DEAR BRETHREN:—During the conventional year just ended your Board held one regular meeting. The Board arranged for twelve Ministers' Institutes to be held during the summer. For the lack of means no fixed salary could be promised those appointed to conduct the Institutes. It was ordered that the Corresponding Secretary write to the leading brethren of the different Associations and ask them to take collections for the American Baptist Home Mission Society to assist the society in paying off the great debt with which it was burdened.

The Corresponding Secretary was also instructed to prepare and have printed letterheads for the use of the officers of the Convention. A committee was appointed to confer with the Sunday-school Board and the editor of the Pilot and the editor of the Baptist Headlight in regard to arranging to run one good denominational paper.

The Corresponding Secretary, under the instructions of the Board, has written and sent blanks to all the ministers and churches whose postoffice he could ascertain and ask them to take collections for the missionary work or send in pledges of the amount they would contribute by the meeting of the Convention.

The following is the result of the work done through this Board during the Conventional year:

REPORT OF DONATIONS FOR STATE MISSIONS.

JUNE.		Donations from Churches.	
Stereopticon lectures, Selma church.....	\$ 2 40		
" Baptist church,			
Clayton.....	2 60		
Danville, Va., Langston lyceum.....	11 00		
Cedar Grove church, Newberne.....	6 00	Gildfield church, Newberne.....	\$ 75
State Teachers' association, Beaufort	7 00	Zion Baptist church, Beaufort.....	1 35
Morehead City.....	3 00	LaGrange Baptist church.....	80
Total.....	\$32 00	Total.....	\$ 2 90
JULY.		JULY.	
Baptist church, Clayton.....	\$ 4 25	Baptist church, Clayton.....	\$ 2 00
Wilson, N. C.....	6 25	Baptist church, Wilson.....	2 00
Fremont.....	5 00		
Wake Baptist Grove, Garner.....	2 60		
Baptist church, Method.....	3 15		
Springfield.....	5 50	Springfield Baptist church.....	2 70
Total.....	\$26 75	Total.....	\$ 6 70
AUGUST.		AUGUST.	
High Point association.....	\$10 25	High Point association.....	\$ 5 00
Baptist church, Roxboro.....	4 00	Pleasant Grove church, Roxboro.....	1 25
Shady Hill church, Roxboro.....	3 25	Cedar Grove association.....	5 00
Church, Milton.....	90		
Burlington, N. C.....	9 25	First Baptist church, Burlington.....	2 04
Co art House, Lexington, Rowan ass.....	8 50	Rowan association, Lexington.....	10 00
Total.....	\$36 15	Total.....	\$23 29
SEPTEMBER.		SEPTEMBER.	
Statesville.....	\$13 00	First Baptist church, Raleigh.....	\$ 9 47
Total.....	\$13 00	Baptist church, Statesville.....	18
OCTOBER.		OCTOBER.	
Scotland Neck, Shiloh church.....	\$10 27	Piney Grove Baptist church. (Rev. T.	
Temperance Hall, (White's) Scotland		O. Fuller).....	\$ 5 00
Neck.....	6 25	Bear Creek association.....	9 05
Mt Zion church, Rocky Mt.....	10 25	Shiloh Baptist church, Scotland Neck	6 15
Elm City Baptist church.....	5 40	Halifax County Sunday-school con-	
Total.....	\$32 17	vention.....	\$ 1 25
		Mt. Zion church, Rocky Mt.....	3 21
		First Baptist, Elm City.....	4 00
		Kennansville association.....	11 25
		Total.....	\$ 49 41

CONTRIBUTIONS FROM CHURCHES TO BAPTIST STATE CONVENTIONS SINCE DEC. '93 TO JUNE 1, '94.

Dixonville Bapt. ch., Salisbury.....	\$ 3.00	Ebenezer church, Wilmington.....	2.82
Smithfield Baptist church.....	4.00	First Baptist church, Clinton.....	1.16
Winn's Chapel, Mt. Olive, N. C.....	1.00	Six Runs, Rev. Thomas Parker.....	2.11
Corner-Stone Bapt. church, Eliza		First Baptist ch rch, Wake Forest.....	5.00
beth City.....	.78	First Baptist church, Franklinton.....	5.00
Olive Branch ch., Elizabeth City.....	3.00	First Baptist church, Oxford.....	2.50
St. Stephen's, Tarboro, N. C.....	.67	Mt. Moriah, Oberlin.....	.35
St. Stephen's S. S., Tarboro.....	.42	Total amount since June 1, '93, to	
St. Paul's church, Tarboro.....	3.82	June 1, '94.....	\$ 62.42
Baptist ch. and S. S., Fayetteville.....	8.36	Amount raised from June 1, '93, to	
Star of Bethlehem, Fayetteville.....	2.00	December 1, '94.....	140.79
First Baptist ch., Wilmington, N. C.	3.21	Total raised during year ending	
Central Baptist ch., " " " ".....	5.00	June 1, '94.....	\$203.21
Shiloh " " " ".....	7.17		
Shiloh church Mission society and			
Endeavor society.....	1.15		

STEREOPTICON LECTURES SINCE DEC. 4, '93 TO JUNE 1, '94.

Presbyterian church, Raleigh.....	\$ 4.60	Rev. P. S. Lewis.....	6.60
Louisburg Court House.....	10.00	Livingstone college.....	7.00
Franklinton Baptist church.....	11.80	Lexington First Baptist church.....	10.00
Mt. Moriah, Oberlin, N. C.....	5.00	High Point Baptist church.....	4.00
Col. Deaf & Dumb Asylum, Raleigh	3.00	Winston Graded School.....	21.00
Wake Forest church, Rev. D. S.			
Southey.....	7.00		\$91.10
Durham A. M. E. church.....	3.00	Mt. Pleasant Baptist church.....	3.00
		Baptist church, Smithfield, Rev. W.	
	\$44.20	H. Woodward.....	11.00
First Baptist church, Oxford.....	5.00	Baptist church, Selma.....	5.50
St. Augustine school.....	9.00	Winn's chapel, Mt. Olive.....	11.25
Henderson (Masonic Hall).....	5.60	Baptist church, Foisons.....	4.00
Shaw University.....	12.00	Warsaw.....	4.00
Norm'l School, Goldsboro.....	17.00	Court House, Greenville.....	22.00
Oxford opera house.....	7.00	Washington, N. C., A. M. E. church.	4.00
White Rock Bapt. church, Durham..	6.40	Court House, E. City.....	17.00
First Baptist church, Kittrell's.....	7.50	Opera House, Plymouth.....	12.00
Youngsville.....	7.00	Tarboro, hall.....	14.00
	\$76.50		\$107.75
Garfield School, Raleigh.....	6.00	Baptist church, Fayetteville.....	15.00
Blount Street Baptist church.....	2.00	Central Bapt. church, Wilmington..	22.00
Lynchburg Diamond Hill church....	6.85	South Port.....	4.50
Jackson Street M. E. church.....	20.00	Court House, Clinton.....	11.00
A. M. E. church, Danville.....	6.18		\$52.50
	\$40.95	Total raised by stereopticon lec-	
Graham Court House.....	15.00	tures from Dec. 4, '93, to June 1, '94..	\$413.00
Providence Bapt. church, Greens-		Receipts from churches for 1 year	
boro, Rev. S. H. Witherspoon.....	21.00	from June 1, '93, to June 1, '94.....	\$203.21
Reidsville Bapt. church, Rev. C. C.			
Somerville.....	7.00	Total receipts for one year.....	\$616.21
Dixonville Bapt. church, Salisbury,			

Expenses for general missionary work from June 1, '93, to December 1, '94.....\$ 70 40
 Total expense for each month since December 4, '93, to June 1, '94,
 including lectures and missions—

(1) December 4 '93, to January 4, '94.....	\$ 19 25
(2) January 4, to February 4, '94.....	25 15
(3) February 4 to March 4, '94.....	24 31
(4) March 4 to April 1, '94.....	29 30
(5) April 1, '94, to May 1, '94.....	36 24
(6) May 1 to June 1, '94.....	21 27

Total expense since December 4 to June 1, '94.....\$155 52
 Total expense for one year since June 1, '93, to June 1, '94..... \$225 92

Receipts from lectures during this time were.....\$413 00
 Receipts from churches one year from June 1, '93, to June 1, '94..... 293 21

To'al.....\$616 21
 Expenses.....\$225 92

Balance.....\$390 29

Balance on salary.....\$250 00
 Stereopticon outfit, including slides and accessories, etc..... 530 00

Total indebtedness.....\$ 780

Respectfully submitted,

A. B. VINCENT.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY'S REPORT.

MONEY RECEIVED.

For Foreign Missions—	
Mt. Sinai church	\$ 3 00
Woman's Missionary Society, by Mrs. M. A. Henry	2 00
Woman's Missionary Convention of N. C.	6 00
Wake Baptist Missionary Union	25 00
Sisters Missionary Society, Popular Spring church	5 00
Missionary Society, Mt. Zion church	50—\$ 41 50
For the American Baptist Home Mission Society—	
Roanoke Association	\$ 20 00
Mt. Moriah church	2 00
Jordan's Grove	1 80
Pleasant Plains	2 50
Phillipi church	2 75—\$ 29 05
Collections by Rev. A. B. Vincent, State Missionary—	
From churches	\$ 203 21
Proceeds of Lectures	413 00—\$616 21
Edowment Fund—	
Johnson District Association	\$ 4 30—\$ 4 30
 Total	 <u>\$691 06</u>

EXPENSES.

1,000 Letter Heads	\$ 2 50
500 Programmes	1 75
1,000 Circular Letters	3 50
Box of Envelopes	75
Postage	11 00
 Total	 <u>\$ 19 50</u>
By Cash, (Rev. C. S. Brown.)	1 00
	<u>\$ 18 50</u>

Respectfully submitted,
N. F. ROBERTS,
Corresponding Secretary.

LIST OF PLEDGES.

Rev. I. M. Powers, Wallace, \$1; Rev. R. Shepard, Oxford, \$5; Rev. W. B. F. Konegay, Willard, \$5; Mrs. R. Shepard, Oxford, \$2; Rev. A. B. Vincent, A. M., Raleigh, \$5; Rev. C. S. Brown, Winston, \$5; Pleasant Plains church, \$5; New Hope church, \$5; Phillipi church, \$5; First Baptist church, Charlotte, \$5; First Baptist church, Greensboro, \$5; First Baptist church, Franklinton, \$10; Kenansville association, \$25; Middle District association, \$5; Rowan association, \$25; Rev. C. C. Somerville, Reidsville, \$5; First Baptist church, Reidsville, \$10; First Baptist church, Burlington, \$5; Springfield church, Rev. A. A. Jones, \$10; Rev. D. J. Avery, \$2; Rev. R. E. Blake, Raleigh, \$3; St. Stephen's Baptist church, Tarboro, \$5; Rev. H. M. Maloy, Tarboro, \$3; First African Baptist church, Goldsboro, \$5; Poplar Spring church; Richmond county, \$5; New Providence, Wake county, \$2; Riley Hill, Wake county, \$5; Woman's Home Mission society, Warsaw, \$3, paid; Woman's Missionary society, Hill's chapel, \$3, paid; Antioch church, Rev. M. C. Bancom, pastor, \$2; Shiloh Baptist church, Wilmington, \$5; First Baptist church, Oxford, \$5; First Baptist church, Fayetteville, \$10; Rev. C. H. Williamson, A. M., Raleigh, \$5; First Baptist church, Kirtrell, \$2.50; Bro. E. F. Parham, Oxford, \$2.50; Rev. T. Sharp, \$2; Prof. M. W. D. Norman, Raleigh, \$5; Rev. C. J. W. Fisher, Raleigh, \$5; Spring Branch church, Bladen county, \$5; Maxton church, \$5; Mt. Pisgah, Warsaw, \$2.50; Shiloh Sunday-school, Wilmington, \$2; Reidsville Sunday-school, \$5; Woman's Home Mission society, Wallace, \$2; Home Mission society, Greensboro, \$2; First Baptist Sunday-school, Greensboro, \$3; Young People's Reading circle, Fayetteville, \$5, paid; Woman's Home Mission society, Wilson's chapel, \$2; Rev. J. L. Tennell, Wilmington, \$2; Rev. L. T. Christmas and wife, Wilmington, \$5; Woman's Missionary society, Shiloh church, Wilmington, \$2; Christian Endeavor, Shiloh church, Wilmington, \$1; Young People's Union, Greensboro, \$2; Rev. D. T. Best, Clinton, \$1, paid; Rev. M. G. Gatlin, Murfreesboro, \$2; Young People's Union, Charlotte, \$2; Johnson Grade Missionary society, by Rev. W. B. F. Konegay, \$1; Master Hubert C. Vincent, Raleigh, \$1.25; Miss Mabel Vincent, Raleigh, \$1.25; Kenansville Sunday-school convention, \$12; Missionary society, Enoch's chapel, by Rev. W. B. F. Konegay, \$2; Rev. L. T. Christmas, Wilmington, for home missions, \$1; Mrs. L. T. Christmas, Wilmington, for home missions, \$1; N. F. Roberts, Raleigh, \$5; Johnson's District association, \$25.

Respectfully submitted,

N. F. ROBERTS,

Corresponding Secretary.

STATISTICAL REPORT.

Associations.	Delegates.	Number Churches.	Con- ven- tion Money.	Foreign Mission.	Total.
Middle.....	W. A. Patillo, R. I. Walden, A. A. Jones	16	\$ 8 00	.....	\$ 8 00
Johnson District.....	R. E. Blake.....	21	10 50	.....	10 50
Rowan.....	{ S. H. Witherspoon, C. C. Somerville, J. O. Crosby, P. S. Lewis.	39	10 50	.....	19 50
Roanoke.....	J. K. Lamb, A. Faulk.....	.....	15 00	.....	15 00
Granville.....	.....	.....	10 00	.....	10 00
Zion.....	J. Ratliff.....	21	10 5	.....	10 50
*Wake Baptist.....	{ A. W. Pegues, J. O. Fuller, D. S Saulter, J. Perry.....	35	17 50	.....	17 50
Lumber River.....	E. M. Thompson, H. Gore.....	22	11 00	.....	11 00
Lane's Creek Union.....	S. W. Hampton.....	8	4 00	.....	4 00
Neuse River.....	{ A. N. Buck, Sandy Fenner, Simon Hicks, A. P. Thomas.....	73	13 50	.....	11 00
West Roanoke.....	Luke Pierce, C. S. Brown.....	.....	23 80	\$11 25	35 05
Woman's Convention.....	Mrs. P. G. Shepard.....	.....	.....	25 00	25 00
Pee Dee Branch.....	W. H. Woodward, D. M. Jackson.....	26	13 00	.....	13 00
*Old Eastern.....	S. Evans, W. R. Slade, M. D. Matherson.....	24	12 00	.....	12 00
Union.....	H. C. McDonald.....	40	20 00	.....	20 00
From Other Sources.....	.....	.....	52 93	.....	52 93
					244 98

*Delegates who did not bring the representation fee with them.

CHURCHES.	DELEGATE .	P. O.	Con- vention	Home Missions	For'ign Missions	Min. Education	Orphans	Total
Louisburg.....	R I Walden.....	Henderson.....	1 00	.....	1 57	.....	.....	2 57
Louisburg.....	R L Perry.....	Louisburg.....	.....	.....	3 00	.....	.....	3 00
Burlington.....	E F Parham.....	Burlington.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
1st. Baptist Reidsville.....	C C Somerville.....	Reidsville.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Gethsemenane.....	H Pair.....	Sutton.....	1 00	.....	1	.....	.....	1 00
Riley Hill.....	"	"	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Malla X Roads.....	"	"	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Pleasant Plains.....	C S Brown.....	Winston.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
New Hope.....	"	"	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Oxford.....	M C Ransom.....	Oxford.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Antloch.....	"	"	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Rouse Chapel.....	R H Farper.....	La Grange.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
African Baptist Ch.....	J W Din.....	Goldsboro.....	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	50	4 50
.....	C J W Fisher.....	Raleigh.....	50	50	.....	.....	.....	1 00
.....	T S Evans.....	Morehead C.....	50	50	.....	.....	.....	1 00
.....	J E Shepard.....	Charlotte.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
1st. Baptist Church.....	G W Holland.....	Winston.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Dixonville.....	P S Lewis.....	Salisbury.....	.....	.....	5 00	.....	.....	5 00
Augusta Chapel.....	A A Smith.....	Mt. Olive.....	.....	.....	.....	2 00	.....	2 00
St. Mathews.....	I M Powers.....	Wallace.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Cedar Grove.....	G W Moore.....	Fayetteville.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
1st Baptist Ch.....	"	"	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Spring B. Church.....	S W Dockery.....	Mt. Peplar.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Providence.....	S H Witherspoon.....	Greensboro.....	1 00	.....	1 00	.....	.....	2 00
.....	J O Crosby.....	Greensboro.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
1st. Baptist Ch.....	J J Worlds.....	Raleigh.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
1st. Baptist Ch.....	A Shepard.....	Charlotte.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
.....	A J. Jackson.....	Hallfax.....	1 00	.....	.....	2 00	.....	2 00
.....	R Shepard.....	Oxford.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
*1st. Baptist Ch.....	S W Dockery.....	Maxton.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Shiloh.....	P F Malloy.....	Wilmington.....	1 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	1 00
Springhill.....	E B Blake.....	Raleigh.....	.....	.....	.....	3 25	.....	3 25

Aggregate

\$49 10

To be Paid in 5 days.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

AUDITOR'S REPORT.

BOARD OF MANAGERS REPORT.

COMMITTEE TO WAIT ON HOME MISSION BOARD.
" ON EDUCATION.

COMMITTEES.

DR. J. O. CROSBY and the A. and M. COLLEGE.

DR. MUNDAY and the HOME MISSION BOARD.

FRATERNAL DELEGATES.

MISSIONARY VINCENT'S REPORT.

OBITUARY.

PLACE OF NEXT MEETING.

PRESIDENT MESERVE'S ADDRESS.

" C. S. BROWN'S "

PLEDGES FOR CONVENTION 1895.

REPORT FROM W. H. M. CONVENTION.

REPORT FROM COMMITTEE ON BAPTIST HEADLIGHT.

RESOLUTION OF THANK PROF. C. C. SOMERVILLE.

" W. H. M. CONVENTION, P. R. LEWIS.

" HON. H. P. CHEATHAM.

STATISTICAL SECRETARY'S REPORT.

STATISTICAL REPORT

TREASURER'S REPORT.

WELCOME ADDRESSES, REV. W. T. H. WOODWARD, PROF.
S. H. VICK, HON. J. F. BROTON.



LETTER FROM THE SECRETARY.

DEAR BRETHREN: Our State minutes have heretofore been very incomplete, not however as the fault of any one specially, but the fault of us all. There are many items of interest that should appear in the statistics, but have from year, to year been omitted. In order to remedy this error, I have carefully prepared a blank sheet in the back of this minute, which I sincerely hope will be used and properly filled by every church Association, or Society that is represented in our annual meeting. Filling the blanks as per request, will enable us to know with some degree of certainty or entire membership, the money we raise for different purposes, the value of our church property, etc. Besides the Secretary will know when and to whom he must send the minutes.

CONSTITUTION.

We, the ministers and delegates from various Baptist churches in North Carolina met in the town of Goldsboro, N. C., on the 1st of October, 1867, for the purpose of considering the propriety of entering into some general organization for our mutual improvement, and the diffusion of the principles of the Gospel, and agreed to the following rules of fundamental principles:

REVISED OCTOBER 23, 1889.

ARTICLE I. This convention shall be known as the "Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

ARTICLE II. It shall be the object of this convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this convention, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong; to encourage education among all the people of the State; to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State; to send the Gospel to Africa; to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature; to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship; to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the gospel and co-operate with the Foreign Mission Convention of the United States and the American Baptist Home Mission Society.

ARTICLE III. Sec. 1. This convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, and all Baptist Societies of a missionary nature or character, and members in good standing of regular Baptist churches.

Sec. 2. Any person may become a life member by the payment of \$5 and an annual member by the payment of \$1. Any association may be represented by the payment of 50 cents per church and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist church in good standing may be represented by the payment of \$1. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members.

ARTICLE IV. Sec. 1. We recommend that Art. IV, sec. 1. be so amended as to read as follows: The officers of this convention shall be a president, vice-president from each association represented, a secretary, a corresponding secretary, a treasurer and an auditor, and a board of managers, consisting of nine members, of whom the president, corresponding secretary and treasurer shall be ex-officio members.

Sec. 2. The president shall preside at all meetings of the convention and sign all orders upon the treasurer. One of the vice-presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the president.

Sec. 3. The recording secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the convention. He shall prepare intelligence for the press, making appeals and statements in behalf of the convention. He shall prepare the minutes for the press. His stationary and postage must be furnished by the board of managers.

Sec. 4. The treasurer shall hold all moneys and valuable bonds and notes belonging to the convention, and shall pay all orders for money signed by the president and recording secretary. His books shall be open for inspection by any member of the board of managers. He shall keep an accurate account of all donations, and shall give such bond as the board of managers may determine. He shall present quarterly reports to the board and annual reports to the convention.

Sec. 5. The corresponding secretary shall take charge of the correspondence of the convention with other bodies and corporations. He shall report to the board of managers at their meetings and report all contributions received. The money from all churches, associations and societies must be sent to him.

Sec. 6. The auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, paper and books of the treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the treasurer's report.

ARTICLE V. Sec. 1. The board of managers shall secure and hold the title to any and all property belonging to or which may be acquired by the convention and take a sufficient bond of the treasurer. They shall have full power to carry out the objects of the convention. They shall employ missionaries, appoint their field of labor and fix their salaries. They shall prepare a programme and appoint speakers for the annual sermons on the objects of the convention.

Sec. 2. Seven members of the board shall constitute a quorum.

Sec. 3. The board shall make an annual report to the convention, giving a full account of its transactions during the year.

Sec. 4. The actual traveling expenses of the board to and from quarterly meetings shall be taken out of the general fund.

ARTICLE VI. All officers, managers and missionaries of the convention must be members in good standing in regular Baptist churches.

ARTICLE VII. The funds of this convention shall be educational and general. The first is to provide for ministerial education; the second for the payment of missionaries, home and foreign, and general expenses. These funds shall be kept distinct and the money contributed to either must be applied to it. Unless otherwise directed all money collected shall pass into the general fund.

ARTICLE VIII. The officers of this convention, except the managers, who shall serve during the pleasure of the convention, shall be elected annually.

ARTICLE IX. The convention shall meet annually on Tuesday after the third Sunday in October.

ARTICLE X. This convention may change this constitution and at any annual meeting by the vote of two-thirds of the delegates present.



RULES OF DECORUM.

1. The President shall take the chair each session at the hour appointed at the adjournment, and call the members to order, and no appearance of a quorum cause the minutes of the preceding session to be read.

2. He shall preserve order, and decide questions, of order, subject to an appeal to the Convention by any member.

3. He may rise to put a question, but may state it sitting. He shall have the right to call any brother to perform the duties temporarily.

4. The President shall not vote only in case of a tie, and if he refuses to vote in a tie the matter is decided in the negative.

5. He shall not speak in debate while in the chair, but may call any brother to the chair, and he shall have the same right in debate as any other member.

6. When any member wishes to speak or deliver any matter to the Convention, he shall first rise from his seat and address the chair.

7. When two brothers shall rise at the same time the President shall name the one to speak.

8. No member shall speak twice on the same subject until all who wish to speak have spoken.

9. Decency of speech shall be observed and personal reflections avoided.

10. While the chair is putting a question, or any brother speaking no one shall be allowed walk across the house, or otherwise interrupt him.

11. When a question is under debate, no motion shall be received, except to adjourn, to lay on the table, to postpone or amend.

12. All committees shall be appointed in time to do their duty.

13. All committees shall be composed of three members, if not otherwise ordered.

14. No standing rule shall be altered or suspended except by a two-thirds vote of the convention.

15. The rules of decorum shall be read at the opening of each annual session of the convention, and as many times during the session as may be deemed practicable.

16. No member shall be allowed to intrude on the time by long debate in this convention.

c286.2
Mi

sup

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Thirty-First Annual Session

OF THE

Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA,

HELD WITH THE


FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH,

ROCKY MOUNT, N. C.,

October 18th to 21st, 1898.

COMPILED BY

REV. C. S. BROWN, RECORDING SECRETARY.

 All correspondence should be addressed to Rev. J. A. Whitted,
Corresponding Secretary, Raleigh, N. C.

RALEIGH:

CAPITAL PRINTING COMPANY, PRINTERS AND BINDERS,
1898.

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Thirty-First Annual Session

OF THE

Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA,

HELD WITH THE


FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH,

ROCKY MOUNT, N. C.,

October 18th to 21st, 1898.

COMPILED BY

REV. C. S. BROWN, RECORDING SECRETARY.

 All correspondence should be addressed to Rev. J. A. Whitted,
Corresponding Secretary, Raleigh, N. C.

RALEIGH:

CAPITAL PRINTING COMPANY, PRINTERS AND BINDERS.

1898.

OFFICERS OF THE CONVENTION.

PRESIDENT.

REV. A. SHEPARD, D. D.....Charlotte, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

T. S. EVANS.	J. A. FUNDERBURK,
S W. DOCKERY,	WASHINGTON LEAK,
R. H. HARRIS,	LUKE PIERCE.
J. H. DUNSTON,	A. B. CLARK,
S. HICKS,	E. B. BLAKE,
J. H. HICKS,	E. M. THOMPSON.
WM DEVAUGHN,	G. E. FREEMAN.
D. J. MOORE,	

RECORDING SECRETARY.

REV. C. S. BROWN.....Winton, N. C.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

REV. J. A. WHITTED.....Raleigh, N. C.

TREASURER.

REV. J. J. WORLDS.....Raleigh, N. C.

AUDITOR.

REV. J. J. HINES.....Hastings, N. C.

HISTORIAN.

REV. P. F. MALOY.....Greensboro, N. C.

VC286
B222p

BOARDS OF THE CONVENTION.

HOME MISSION BOARD.

A. SHEPARD, D. D.,	T. H. BURWELL,
J. A. WHITTED,	W. A. PATTILO,
J. J. WORLDS,	H. PAIR,
S. W. DOCKERY,	N. F. ROBERTS, D. D.,
J. H. DUNSTON,	S. THOMAS,
M. T. HAWKINS,	D. J. MOORE,
A. W. PEGUES,	PAUL YANCEY.
J. W. DEW,	

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD.

C. S. BROWN, <i>Chairman.</i>	J. C. WILLIAMS,
J. A. WHITTED, <i>Secretary.</i>	R. H. HARRIS,
S. HICKS, <i>Treasurer.</i>	R. H. HARPER,
M. D. MATTHEWSON,	H. C. McDONALD,
W. R. MASON,	THOMAS PARKER,
A. SHEPARD,	E. B. BLAKE,
J. J. WORLDS,	J. W. DUNSTON.
W. T. H. WOODARD,	


BOARD OF EDUCATION.

S. H. WITHERSPOON,	S. G. NEWSOME,
A. SHEPARD,	C. F. MESERVE,
J. A. WHITTED,	A. W. PEGUES,
J. J. WORLDS,	N. A. MERRIOTT,
N. F. ROBERTS,	T. O. FULLER,
B. B. HILL,	W. H. HARRISON,
J. J. HINES,	J. R. COZART.
J. O. CROSBY,	

ROLL OF DELEGATES.

- | | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| <p>Rev. A. Shepard, Charlotte.</p> | <p>C. C. Somerville, Reidsville.</p> |
| <p>Rev. C. S. Brown, Winton.</p> | <p>Spencer Thomas, Burlington.</p> |
| <p>Rev. W. T. H. Woodard, Wilson.</p> | <p>W. B. F. Kornegay, Williard.</p> |
| <p>Rev. J. L. Fennell, Rose Hill.</p> | <p>A. R. Middleton, Kenansville.</p> |
| <p>Rev. I. M. Powers, Wallace.</p> | <p>A. Whitted, Hillsboro.</p> |
| <p>Rev. W. H. Moore, Curl.</p> | <p>D. Hill, Asheville.</p> |
| <p>Rev. R. H. Harper, La Grange.</p> | <p>S. Jeffries, Jackson.</p> |
| <p>Rev. S. W. Dockery, Maxton.</p> | <p>J. K. Ramsy, Jackson.</p> |
| <p>Rev. A. Covington, Dockery's Store.</p> | <p>P. F. Maloy, Greensboro.</p> |
| <p>Rev. J. J. Hines, Hastings.</p> | <p>M. D. Matthewson, Tarboro.</p> |
| <p>Rev. L. B. Martin, James City.</p> | <p>C. C. Lawson, Washington.</p> |
| <p>Rev. S. H. Witherspoon, Charlotte.</p> | <p>E. D. Moore, Durham's Creek.</p> |
| <p>Rev. P. T. Hall, West Raleigh.</p> | <p>W. D. Moore, Durham's Creek.</p> |
| <p>Rev. J. D. Liles, Fayetteville.</p> | <p>C. Smith, Scotland Neck.</p> |
| <p>Rev. T. S. Evans, Morehead City.</p> | <p>Thos. Erkett, Hobgood.</p> |
| <p>Rev. J. S. Sills, Tarboro.</p> | <p>N. F. Roberts, D. D., Raleigh.</p> |
| <p>Rev. A. T. Thomas, Garysburg.</p> | <p>J. C. Williams, Lewiston.</p> |
| <p>Rev. R. Tillery, Ahoskie.</p> | <p>D. J. Moore, Rosindale.</p> |
| <p>Rev. J. J. Worlds, Raleigh.</p> | <p>W. R. Mason, Weldon.</p> |
| <p>Rev. Thos. Parker, Warsaw.</p> | <p>J. H. Dunston, Morrisville.</p> |
| <p>Rev. H. Pair, Shotwell.</p> | <p>O. H. Lennon, Elkton.</p> |
| <p>Rev. E. B. Blake, Raleigh.</p> | <p>R. E. Blake, Raleigh.</p> |
| <p>G. O. Bullock, Williamsboro.</p> | <p>T. H. Burwell, Kittrell.</p> |
| <p>W. A. Jones, Raleigh.</p> | <p>W. H. Andrews, Idaho.</p> |
| <p>H. M. Maloy, Goldsboro.</p> | <p>N. B. Dunham, Cedar.</p> |
| | <p>H. C. McDonald, Lumber Bridge.</p> |
| | <p>W. A. Roberts, Waco.</p> |
| | <p>R. C. Carroll, Goldsboro.</p> |
| | <p>P. R. Tyson, Ansonville.</p> |

G. W. Moore, Reidsville.	A. W. Ivey, Littleton.
S. M. Mitchell, Kings' Mtn.	Robert Shepard, Oxford.
S. N. Vass, Raleigh.	A. S. Dunston, Hertford.
R. H. Harris, Roxboro.	M. C. Ransom, Oxford.
A. G. Graves, Danville.	J. H. A. Jenkins, Oxford.
W. H. Harrison, Danville.	G. R. Morris, Newbern.
S. G. Newsome, Margarettsville.	A. J. Jackson, Halifax.
G. W. Perry, Raleigh.	W. A. Pittilo, Oxford.
J. A. Whitted, Raleigh.	J. H. Dew, Goldsboro.
M. T. Hawkins, Newberne.	A. P. Eaton, Hendrson.
Joshua Perry, Winston.	T. O. Fuller, Warrenton.
A. W. Pegues, Raleigh.	R. I. Walden, D. D., Henderson.
H. M. Maloy, Goldsboro.	J. B. Blakeney.

 All the churches of the State are earnestly requested to take at least one good collection for each of the Boards during the conventional year, and forward the same without delay to Rev. J. A. Whitted, Corresponding Secretary, Raleigh, N. C., specifying each remittance and to what purpose each contribution is to be applied. Pastors, please bring this before your congregations.

PROCEEDINGS.

FIRST DAY—EVENING SESSION.

ROCKY MOUNT, N. C., October 18, 1898.

The Baptist State Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina assembled with the First Baptist Church of Rocky Mount, in its thirty-first annual session, on Tuesday evening, October 18, at 7:30 P. M.

Rev. A. Shepard, D. D., called the meeting to order and presided.

Devotional services were conducted by Rev. A. T. Thomas and Rev. J. D. Lyles, in the following order:

(1,) Sang hymn "I love thy Kingdom, Lord" (2) 23d Psalm was read; (3) Prayer was offered by Rev. G. W. Perry. Rev. S. Hicks, pastor of the First Church of Rocky Mount, in well chosen remarks, most cordially welcomed the Convention to the church and to the warm hearts and hospitable homes of his people.

Rev. B. B. Hill, of Asheville, replied to the hearty greetings of Rev. Hicks, saying among other good things: "The Baptist denomination stands for something. The history of the past, of the heroic struggles and achievements of our noble pioneers, all indicate that our great denomination stands for something—it stands for principles, grand and sublime. To represent them, we must now live for something. We come here to do something to strengthen and enlarge our great work."

Rev. C. C. Somerville, District Missionary, in an eloquent and stirring address, made the Convention doubly welcome to the commended hospitality of the city. To this splendid and polished address, Rev. R. H. Harris, of Roxboro, was called to reply, which he did in a most creditable manner.

The President then introduced Rev. H. Pair to preach the Introductory Sermon, assisted by Rev. A. Graves, of Danville. The sermon was preceded by singing hymn "There is a land of pure delight." Reading the first Psalm and prayer. Text used: John, 4:6, "I am the way." The subject discussed was: "Jesus, the way."

The sermon was warm, spirited and inspiring. The speaker said: "These were comforting words of Christ to His Disciples, indicating the Divine plan for the reclamation of man from his lost estate. Man was both lost and ruined. Christ provided the way of escape. He opened the door of mercy to redemption, to peace, and to holiness. We go to God only through Christ—other ways are false. He makes no empty claim in this text. Christ is indeed the way. We must come through Him as the way or be lost."

Rev. A. B. Vincent announced that Rev. A. Graves had received the sad intelligence of the serious illness of his daughter, and sought leave of absence for Rev. Graves, and solicited the sympathy and prayers of the Convention for the distressed brother.

Rev. Wm. Alexander, of Baltimore, Financial Secretary of the District Foreign Mission Convention, was introduced and made welcome to the courtesies of the Convention.

A collection amounting to \$2.50 was taken, the doxology was sung, and the meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. A. Covington.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention assembled at 10:25 A. M., Rev. S. W. Dockery, Vice-President, presiding.

Devotional service was conducted by Rev. W. H. Moore and Rev. A. Whitted. "All things are ready, come," was sung, the 84th Psalm was read, and prayer was offered by Rev. Whitted.

The delegates were enrolled. (See roll.)

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance.—C. C. Somerville, T. S. Evans and A. T. Thomas.

On Officers.—J. J. Worlds, R. B. Tilley, S. W. Dockery, B. B. Hill, and I. M. Powers.

On Time and Place.—H. M. Maloy, J. D. Lyles, H. Pair, E. B. Blake and L. D. Moore.

On Ways and Means.—G. W. Perry, G. W. Moore, S. N. Vass, J. A. Whitted, W. T. H. Woodard, L. P. Martin and Thomas Parker.

On Education.—A. W. Pegues, R. H. Harris, S. G. Newsome, P. T. Hall and W. A. Jones.

The President, Rev. A. Shepard, addressed the Convention on the work as being done by it he spoke of the marked improvement noticed since the inauguration of co-operation. He said: Churches have been strengthened, pastors encouraged, and good effects can be seen everywhere throughout the State; much land is yet to be possessed. Co-operation means mutual helpfulness and a multiplication of influences, resources and ability for the glory of God." He recommended, (1) That co-operation be continued; (2) That more attention be given to ministerial education; that a day be designated for the collection of means to strengthen the Theological Department at Shaw University; (3) That some steps be taken for the care of superannuated ministers.

The recommendations were referred to the committee on Ways and Means.

Rev. S. N. Vass offered a resolution recommending that steps be taken to have all the Associational Minutes printed together in one volume, with the State Convention Minutes.

The following committee was appointed on Temperance:

A. B. Vincent, I. M. Powers, A. W. Ivey, J. J. Hines, and M. T. Hawkins.

The meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. A. B. Vincent.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention opened promptly at 2:30, P. M., and Rev. W. A. Jones and H. M. Maloy were invited to conduct divine services.

The assembly sang "Soldier of Christ, arise," the 100th Psalm was read and prayer was offered by Rev. Maloy.

Dr. A. W. Pegues read a series of resolutions pertaining to the prosecution of Home and Foreign Missions and Education. These were referred to a special committee for consideration: viz., N. F. Roberts, P. F. Maloy, D. J. Moore, J. C. Williams and H. C. McDonald.

The Committee on Officers reported, (see list of officers) and it was adopted.

A telegram was received from Rev. A. Graves announcing the death of his daughter. The Secretary was ordered to send a telegram of sympathy to Rev. Graves.

A message was received from Rev. John E. White, Cor-

responding Secretary of the white Baptist State Convention, stating that the illness of his wife prevented his coming to the Convention.

A telegram was also received from Rev. G. W. Holland, of Winston, expressing his regret in being unable to attend the Convention.

“The best method of conducting the Home Mission Work,” was discussed by brethren E. B. Blake, Thomas Parker and M. D. Mathewson; their remarks were good and full of practical suggestions.

The collection taken amounted to \$1.36.

The meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. S. N. Vass.

EVENING SESSION.

The Convention re-assembled at 7:30 P. M.

Praise service was led by Rev. S. L. Johnson and Rev. A. W. Ivey. “I love thy kingdom, Lord” was sung, the 67th Psalm read and prayer offered.

Rev. H. L. Morehouse, D. D., of New York, Rev. J. M. Armstead, of Portsmouth, Va., and Rev. S. L. Johnson, evangelist, were introduced to the Convention and made welcome to seats.

Rev. A. B. Vincent offered a resolution relating to Foreign Missions and the collecting of funds to carry on the same.

Rev. J. A. Jenkins made a few remarks, urging the adoption of Rev. Vincent’s resolution. It was referred then to the Committee of Resolutions.

Rev. William Alexander, Corresponding Secretary of the District Foreign Mission Convention, was introduced to address the Convention. He presented the necessity for a District Convention in a masterly and convincing manner, and made a magnificent appeal for foreign missions. In his remarks he said: “As Baptists, we have history with us, the Bible with us, and numbers with us, and we must do this great work of evangelization or incur shame on our boasted claims. Co-operation is the proper idea. Our policy is, (1) co-operation with all existing Baptist organizations; (2) organization for work and not play; (3) the introduction of an honest system in our work; (4) to educate our people to give liberally and systematically for foreign missions. We need and must have money now to put our missionaries on the field; we

must be honest in handling God's money; many pastors take money for the heathen and use it at home."

A foreign mission collection was taken amounting to \$50.50. Pledges to the same object were taken, which amounted to \$365 00.

Prayer was made by Rev. J. M. Armstead, imploring divine favor upon foreign missions.

Rev. Dr. Roberts, managing editor of the "Baptist Sentinel," made an appeal to the brethren to support and aid in circulation of the paper.

The meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. Joshua Perry.

THIRD DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention opened at 10 o'clock with the usual devotional exercises, led by Rev. P. F. Maloy and Rev. Spencer Thomas.

Rev. M. L. Kestler and Rev. Powell, (whites) were introduced and each made a few encouraging remarks.

Rev. T. S. Enworten, Principal of the Enfield Industrial and Agricultural Institute, was introduced and made a splendid address on Christian Education.

The Secretary was ordered to send a telegram of condolence to President C. F. Meserve, of Shaw, bereft of his companion.

Rev. J. A. Whitted, Corresponding Secretary, presented a very excellent annual report, showing the progress of the work under co-operation, the amount of money collected, and mission work accomplished. (See report.)

A motion was made to adopt the report, but the motion was finally deferred until after the address of Dr. Morehouse, to be delivered in the afternoon.

Rev. A. W. Pegues, Dean of the Theological Department of Shaw, delivered a very able and forcible address on Ministerial Education. He stated: "Nothing will be more helpful in uplifting the people than a faithful and a consecrated ministry. Ministers are to give to the people the Gospel. God never does for us what we can do for ourselves. You must know how to preach. If you don't know the way how can you blaze the trees. The only thing to save the colored people from infidelity and to the Baptist church is an intelligent ministry. Now,

when you license a man to preach, you ruin him, you unfit him for Sunday-school, prayer-meeting and the school house. Urge the young man aspiring for the ministry to go to school. We should support the Theological Department of Shaw. We must help men prepare for the ministry, as other people are doing.

“God does not call men now by thunder and lightning, but by us who are God’s ambassadors. God wants drill masters all over the State, and not recruiting officers and stations.”

Rev. J. A. Whitted offered a resolution designating the month of November (any Sunday in the month, convenient to church and pastor) to raise money to aid the Theological Department at Shaw University.

The resolution was approved and the meeting closed with the benediction, by Rev. J. L. Fenner.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention re-opened for business at 2:45 with praise service, led by Rev. P. Yancey and Rev. G. O. Bullock.

The Minutes of previous sessions were approved.

Rev. P. F. Maloy, Statistician, read an interesting report on Baptist Statistics. To make the reports of this kind more accurate, it was on motion agreed to require the District Missionaries to gather the statistics in their respective districts.

Rev. H. L. Morehouse, D. D., was introduced and addressed the Convention on the success of co-operation. He said: “I bring you the greetings of the American Baptist Home Mission Society. It is the intellectual mother of many of you. We rejoice in the progress which you have made in your work and churches. It is but a prophecy of what will be. It has been demonstrated that you are a success. I feel somehow that I am appearing before you for the last time. I have labored long and hard for you. I may go, but God will take care of His work. It does not depend on any one man, or ten men, but on God. What has been accomplished in the three years of co-operation? Your Secretary’s report amply shows. Has anything like it been done in the years before? It has had a wonderful unifying influence on the people; the East and the West have been brought together. The plan of co-

operation is not perfect; it came from an imperfect source. Who can suggest a better plan? Co-operation is what we want—It is all in the air. We have had overtures from the National Baptist Convention to co-operate in sending missionaries to Cuba and Porto Rico. We shall likely do so.”

A motion prevailed by an enthusiastic vote to continue co-operation for the ensuing three years.

Rev. R. I. Walden, D. D., requested permission to state his objection to the plan of co-operation as conducted during the past three years. The Convention heard him kindly.

The Corresponding Secretary's report, deferred in the forenoon, giving in detail the work done by co-operation, was heartily approved.

Elder Urgert, a veteran minister, now superannuated, made a few remarks.

A collection of \$3.50 was taken.

The Convention closed with the benediction by Rev. W. H. Andrews.

EVENING SESSION.

The Convention opened at 7:30 P. M. A warm praise meeting, continuing a half hour, was led by Rev. P. F. Malloy. Many persons took part and expressed gratitude to God for the benedictions which attended their labors during the year.

The President announced that Rev. J. M. Armstead would preach a special sermon, assisted by Rev. S. L. Witherspoon, alternate.

Hymn “Before Jehovah's awful throne” was sung, the 6th chapter of Matthew was read, and Rev. S. L. Johnson led in prayer; text: Matt. 6:10—“Thy will be done on earth.” Subject: The will of God.

“The Lord's prayer has been and is still almost universally used—on lip of child and sovereign alike it is heard; all needed petitions are encouched in this wonderful simple prayer.

I. God's Will. What is it? His will is given in the Gospel, and manifested in the death of Christ.

II. God's will Executed on Earth. You cannot defeat God's will. When in His providence He decides to do a thing you cannot destroy God's will. In nature and providence God executes his will. Ministers are entrusted with

the execution of the same. Take God's word straight along.

III. The will of submission. We are to teach the people absolute submission to God's will; we must teach it in two ways; (1) by precept, and (2) by example.

IV. What will be the result of doing God's will? Righteousness will reign on earth. Let the ministry carry out God's will. The sermon was full of suggestions and practical spiritual knowledge, and was richly enjoyed by all. Prayer was offered by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon.

The Orphan Asylum work was presented by Rev. R. Shepard, and a collection was taken which amounted to \$12.00.

The following telegram was received from Rev. C. H. Williamson, of Charlotte:

"Greetings—Co-operation our motto ever. Same missionaries and plans. Work on, God bless you."

A special committee was appointed to nominate members of the boards: viz., W. A. Pattil, D. J. Moore, R. H. Harris, W. R. Mason, H. Pair, A. W. Pegues, M. D. Mathewson, J. W. Dew and W. A. Roberts.

The committee on place of next meeting recommended Newberne as the suitable place. The report was adopted.

A vote of thanks was tendered Rev. J. M. Armstead for his excellent sermon.

The benediction was announced by Rev. J. H. Dunston.

FOURTH DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention was called to order at 9:30 A. M., Rev. W. T. H. Woodard presiding.

Praise meeting was held for a half hour.

The controversy concerning the delegates from the Neuse River Association resulted in accepting the representatives as fraternal delegates.

A communication of greetings was received from the Roanoke Association, and the Corresponding Secretary was ordered to reply.

The Secretary was ordered to telegraph greetings to the Pennsylvania Baptist Convention, in session at Philadelphia.

The committee on Boards read its report. (See list of Boards.)

The committee on Education read its report and it was approved. (See report.)

A resolution of condolence expressing sympathy for President Meserve was passed, and a copy was ordered to be sent to the Baptist Sentinel and to Prof. Meserve.

Rev. A. B. Vincent addressed the Convention on the passage of the aforesaid resolution.

The President announced recess until 2:30 P. M.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention convened at the usual hour, 2:30 P. M., and opened with praise service, led by Rev. W. A. Roberts and Rev. J. B. Barkley.

The house being ready for business, the committee on Ways and Means reported. (See report.) After some remarks urging the points recommended in said report, it was adopted.

Rev. J. C. Barker, Superintendent, was given permission to address the Convention on the proposed "Old Folks' Home," to be located near Raleigh. A collection was given him of \$1.35.

Brethren S. N. Vass, A. B. Vincent and J. J. Worlds were appointed to investigate the merits of the "Old Folks' Home."

The committee on Finance made its report. (See report.) It was reported that a brother had squandered the representation fee of the Rowan Association of last year, ('97) for which Rev. L. H. Witherspoon had become security, and as the security was in no way responsible for the act, the Convention released Rev. Witherspoon from the obligation.

The Committee on Ways and Means recommended the organization of Woman's Societies to do home and foreign mission work as tributary to this Convention.

The recommendation was approved.

The report of the Treasurer was read and approved. (See report)

Fraternal delegates were appointed to various Baptist organizations as follows :

American Baptist Home Mission Society, A. Shepard and C. S. Brown; American Baptist Publication Society,

Rev. G. W. Moore ; District Foreign Mission Convention, C. S. Brown, A. Shepard, S. N. Vass, M. D. Mathewson, A. B. Vincent, C. C. Somerville, P. F. Maloy and other brethren who may find it convenient to attend.

State Sunday School Convention, A. Shepard and Thomas Parker.

Western N. C. Convention, G. O. Bullock.

Woman's State Convention, A. B. Vincent.

Tennessee Convention, B. B. Hill and R. E. Blake.

Virginia Convention, J. A. Whitted and S. Wither-
spoon.

South Carolina Convention, W. T. H. Woodard and P. F. Maloy.

A motion prevailed appropriating four dollars each on traveling expenses to the seven delegates named to the District Foreign Mission Convention to meet in Baltimore.

Benediction was pronounced and recess was given until 7:30.

EVENING SESSION.

The Convention assembled promptly at 7:30 P. M., and opened with divine service conducted by Rev. D. J. Moore and Rev. H. M. Maloy.

Rev. S. N. Vass, District Secretary for the Southern States of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, addressed the Convention on the "Missionary Department of the Society." In his able statements of the Society's policy, he emphasized the following points:

1. The Society is distinctly and primarily a Missionary Society, having as its first great purpose the doing of missionary work.

2. It is also a Bible Society—the only Baptist Bible Society existing. It is doing invaluable service by spreading the Word of God. We are not afraid of the Bible, we are not afraid of the truth. The Bible proves our church history. We were established by Christ and the Apostles. Identification is the best proof; our policy is identical with the early church.

3. It is also a Sunday School Society. We organize Sunday Schools to teach the people God's word. The Bible is pre-eminently the Book of Life—it teaches us how to live.

A collection of ten dollars was given for the Society's work.

A resolution was adopted expressing thanks to the church, pastor and citizens of Rocky Mount for their hospitality.

The Committee on Temperance read its report, and it was heartily approved.

The Committee on State of the Country read its report. After some discussion and recommendations it was approved.

The Statistician was allowed five dollars for service.

The business of the Convention being completed, "God be with you 'till we meet again" was sung, and the benediction was pronounced by Rev. R. I. Walden, D. D., and the Convention adjourned to meet in Newberne, N. C., in 1899.

A. SHEPARD, *President.*

C. S. BROWN, *Rec. Secretary.*

REPORTS OF FINANCIAL OFFICERS.

DISBURSEMENTS FOR CONVENTIONAL YEAR, OCTOBER
20, 1897, TO OCTOBER 1, 1898.

To Orphan Asylum, per Rev. R. Shepard.....	\$ 33 56
C. S. Brown, Recording Secretary.....	15 00
Donation Ebenezer Baptist Church, Charlotte...	15 00
Dr. A. Shepard traveling expenses	9 00
Rev. W. A. Pattillo, per Dr. N. F. Roberts.....	3 00
L. G. Jordan, Corresponding Secretary National Baptist Convention	10 85
A. S. Dunston, Missionary	29 00
Capital Printing Co.....	25 00
First Baptist Church, Fayetteville.....	8 00
A. L. Sumner (<i>Headlight</i>).....	5 00
Baptist Church at Oxford.....	10 00
C. S. Brown, traveling expenses to Board meet- ing	9 80
M. T. Hawkins, on account of Board meeting...	3 50
Edwards & Broughton, printing <i>Baptist Review</i>	17 50
Expenses of delegates to Washington, Dec. '97	25 25
Printing and distributing Minutes	47 50
Mailing circulars	8 85
Capital Printing Co.....	10 00
District Foreign Mission Convention.....	50 00
For box of literature, etc.....	3 60
Rev. O. B. Alston	5 40
American Baptist Publication Society.....	10 10
Shaw University.....	25 00
<i>Baptist Sentinel</i>	94 00
Rev. J. A. Whitted, Missionary.....	433 88
Rev. C. C. Somerville, "	275 00
Rev. A. B. Vincent, "	289 00
Rev. P. F. Maloy, "	290 00
Rev. D. J. Avera, "	46 66
Rev. A. S. Dunston, "	47 67
Rev. G. O. Bullock, "	50 93
Rev. A. Ellis, "	68 00
Rev. J. J. Scarlett, "	39 50
Rev. D. J. Moore, "	70 40

Printing for Institutes.....	\$	17	20
Railroad expenses for Institute lecturers.....		64	47
Incidental expenses		9	75
Bibles.....		48	85
Office rent.....		33	00
Stationary Corresponding Secretary		19	31
Foreign Missions.....		150	00
P. F. Maloy, Statistician.....		5	00
C. C. Somerville, as Reporter.....		5	00
Joshua Perry		4	00
F. R. Wallace, Missionary.....		15	00
Sexton of church, Charlotte.....		2	50
G. W. Holland.....		2	50
Capital Printing Co.....		10	00
Stamps for circular letters		1	25
<hr/>			
Total disbursements.....	\$	2,472	78
Deficit for the year.....		7	98

Respectfully submitted.

A. W. PEGUES, *Treasurer*.

MONEY SENT UP FROM CHURCHES FOR SHAW UNIVERSITY, 1897.

FOR SHAW—GENERAL.

Cedar Grove Baptist Association, Yanceyville...\$	5	00
Nazareth Baptist Sunday School, Asheville.....	5	00
Baptist Sunday School Convention, Louisburg..	14	00
Johnston Baptist Association, Wilson.....	4	00
Johnston Baptist Association, Wilson.....	5	00

FOR THEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

New Hope Baptist Church, Gates county.....	2	50
Rev. Caesar Johnson, Raleigh	1	00
Harroldsville Chapel, W. B. Sharp.....	3	00
Wake Forest Baptist Church, H. T. Cook.....	3	00
Mt. Level Baptist Church, Creedmoor, J. N. Taylor	1	00
New Ahoskie Baptist Church, Ahoskie, W. P. Sharp.....	2	56
Cedar Grove Baptist Church, J. F. Ham.....	2	00
Cedar Grove Baptist Church Sunday School, C. A. Pollock.....		50

when you license a man to preach, you ruin him, you unfit him for Sunday-school, prayer-meeting and the school house. Urge the young man aspiring for the ministry to go to school. We should support the Theological Department of Shaw. We must help men prepare for the ministry, as other people are doing.

“God does not call men now by thunder and lightning, but by us who are God’s ambassadors. God wants drill masters all over the State, and not recruiting officers and stations.”

Rev. J. A. Whitted offered a resolution designating the month of November (any Sunday in the month, convenient to church and pastor) to raise money to aid the Theological Department at Shaw University.

The resolution was approved and the meeting closed with the benediction, by Rev. J. L. Fenner.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention re-opened for business at 2:45 with praise service, led by Rev. P. Yancey and Rev. G. O. Bullock.

The Minutes of previous sessions were approved.

Rev. P. F. Maloy, Statistician, read an interesting report on Baptist Statistics. To make the reports of this kind more accurate, it was on motion agreed to require the District Missionaries to gather the statistics in their respective districts.

Rev. H. L. Morehouse, D. D., was introduced and addressed the Convention on the success of co-operation. He said: “I bring you the greetings of the American Baptist Home Mission Society. It is the intellectual mother of many of you. We rejoice in the progress which you have made in your work and churches. It is but a prophecy of what will be. It has been demonstrated that you are a success. I feel somehow that I am appearing before you for the last time. I have labored long and hard for you. I may go, but God will take care of His work. It does not depend on any one man, or ten men, but on God. What has been accomplished in the three years of co-operation? Your Secretary’s report amply shows. Has anything like it been done in the years before? It has had a wonderful unifying influence on the people; the East and the West have been brought together. The plan of co-

operation is not perfect; it came from an imperfect source. Who can suggest a better plan? Co-operation is what we want—It is all in the air. We have had overtures from the National Baptist Convention to co-operate in sending missionaries to Cuba and Porto Rico. We shall likely do so.”

A motion prevailed by an enthusiastic vote to continue co-operation for the ensuing three years.

Rev. R. I. Walden, D. D., requested permission to state his objection to the plan of co-operation as conducted during the past three years. The Convention heard him kindly.

The Corresponding Secretary's report, deferred in the forenoon, giving in detail the work done by co-operation, was heartily approved.

Elder Urgert, a veteran minister, now superannuated, made a few remarks.

A collection of \$3.50 was taken.

The Convention closed with the benediction by Rev. W. H. Andrews.

EVENING SESSION.

The Convention opened at 7:30 P. M. A warm praise meeting, continuing a half hour, was led by Rev. P. F. Malloy. Many persons took part and expressed gratitude to God for the benedictions which attended their labors during the year.

The President announced that Rev. J. M. Armstead would preach a special sermon, assisted by Rev. S. L. Witherspoon, alternate.

Hymn “Before Jehovah's awful throne” was sung, the 6th chapter of Matthew was read, and Rev. S. L. Johnson led in prayer; text: Matt. 6:10—“Thy will be done on earth.” Subject: The will of God.

“The Lord's prayer has been and is still almost universally used—on lip of child and sovereign alike it is heard; all needed petitions are encouched in this wonderful simple prayer.

I. God's Will. What is it? His will is given in the Gospel, and manifested in the death of Christ.

II. God's will Executed on Earth. You cannot defeat God's will. When in His providence Hé decides to do a thing you cannot destroy God's will. In nature and providence God executes his will. Ministers are entrusted with

the execution of the same. Take God's word straight along.

III. The will of submission. We are to teach the people absolute submission to God's will; we must teach it in two ways; (1) by precept, and (2) by example.

IV. What will be the result of doing God's will? Righteousness will reign on earth. Let the ministry carry out God's will. The sermon was full of suggestions and practical spiritual knowledge, and was richly enjoyed by all. Prayer was offered by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon.

The Orphan Asylum work was presented by Rev. R. Shepard, and a collection was taken which amounted to \$12.00.

The following telegram was received from Rev. C. H. Williamson, of Charlotte:

"Greetings—Co-operation our motto ever. Same missionaries and plans. Work on, God bless you."

A special committee was appointed to nominate members of the boards: viz., W. A. Pattil, D. J. Moore, R. H. Harris, W. R. Mason, H. Pair, A. W. Pegues, M. D. Mathewson, J. W. Dew and W. A. Roberts.

The committee on place of next meeting recommended Newberne as the suitable place. The report was adopted.

A vote of thanks was tendered Rev. J. M. Armstead for his excellent sermon.

The benediction was announced by Rev. J. H. Dunston.

FOURTH DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention was called to order at 9:30 A. M., Rev. W. T. H. Woodard presiding.

Praise meeting was held for a half hour.

The controversy concerning the delegates from the Neuse River Association resulted in accepting the representatives as fraternal delegates.

A communication of greetings was received from the Roanoke Association, and the Corresponding Secretary was ordered to reply.

The Secretary was ordered to telegraph greetings to the Pennsylvania Baptist Convention, in session at Philadelphia.

The committee on Boards read its report. (See list of Boards.)

The committee on Education read its report and it was approved. (See report.)

A resolution of condolence expressing sympathy for President Meserve was passed, and a copy was ordered to be sent to the Baptist Sentinel and to Prof. Meserve.

Rev. A. B. Vincent addressed the Convention on the passage of the aforesaid resolution.

The President announced recess until 2:30 P. M.

AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention convened at the usual hour, 2:30 P. M., and opened with praise service, led by Rev. W. A. Roberts and Rev. J. B. Barkley.

The house being ready for business, the committee on Ways and Means reported. (See report.) After some remarks urging the points recommended in said report. it was adopted.

Rev. J. C. Barker, Superintendent, was given permission to address the Convention on the proposed "Old Folks' Home," to be located near Raleigh. A collection was given him of \$1.35.

Brethren S. N. Vass, A. B. Vincent and J. J. Worlds were appointed to investigate the merits of the "Old Folks' Home."

The committee on Finance made its report. (See report.) It was reported that a brother had squandered the representation fee of the Rowan Association of last year, ('97) for which Rev. L. H. Witherspoon had become security, and as the security was in no way responsible for the act, the Convention released Rev. Witherspoon from the obligation.

The Committee on Ways and Means recommended the organization of Woman's Societies to do home and foreign mission work as tributary to this Convention.

The recommendation was approved.

The report of the Treasurer was read and approved. (See report)

Fraternal delegates were appointed to various Baptist organizations as follows :

American Baptist Home Mission Society, A. Shepard and C. S. Brown ; American Baptist Publication Society,

Rev. G. W. Moore ; District Foreign Mission Convention, C. S. Brown, A. Shepard, S. N. Vass, M. D. Mathewson, A. B. Vincent, C. C. Somerville, P. F. Maloy and other brethren who may find it convenient to attend.

State Sunday School Convention, A. Shepard and Thomas Parker.

Western N. C. Convention, G. O. Bullock.

Woman's State Convention, A. B. Vincent.

Tennessee Convention, B. B. Hill and R. E. Blake.

Virginia Convention, J. A. Whitted and S. Wither-
spoon.

South Carolina Convention, W. T. H. Woodard and P. F. Maloy.

A motion prevailed appropriating four dollars each on traveling expenses to the seven delegates named to the District Foreign Mission Convention to meet in Baltimore.

Benediction was pronounced and recess was given until 7:30.

EVENING SESSION.

The Convention assembled promptly at 7:30 P. M., and opened with divine service conducted by Rev. D. J. Moore and Rev. H. M. Maloy.

Rev. S. N. Vass, District Secretary for the Southern States of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, addressed the Convention on the "Missionary Department of the Society." In his able statements of the Society's policy, he emphasized the following points:

1. The Society is distinctly and primarily a Missionary Society, having as its first great purpose the doing of missionary work.

2. It is also a Bible Society—the only Baptist Bible Society existing. It is doing invaluable service by spreading the Word of God. We are not afraid of the Bible, we are not afraid of the truth. The Bible proves our church history. We were established by Christ and the Apostles. Identification is the best proof; our policy is identical with the early church.

3. It is also a Sunday School Society. We organize Sunday Schools to teach the people God's word. The Bible is pre-eminently the Book of Life—it teaches us how to live.

A collection of ten dollars was given for the Society's work.

A resolution was adopted expressing thanks to the church, pastor and citizens of Rocky Mount for their hospitality.

The Committee on Temperance read its report, and it was heartily approved.

The Committee on State of the Country read its report. After some discussion and recommendations it was approved.

The Statistician was allowed five dollars for service.

The business of the Convention being completed, "God be with you 'till we meet again" was sung, and the benediction was pronounced by Rev. R. I. Walden, D. D., and the Convention adjourned to meet in Newberne, N. C., in 1899.

A. SHEPARD, *President.*

C. S. BROWN, *Rec. Secretary.*

REPORTS OF FINANCIAL OFFICERS.

DISBURSEMENTS FOR CONVENTIONAL YEAR, OCTOBER
20, 1897, TO OCTOBER 1, 1898.

To Orphan Asylum, per Rev. R. Shepard.....	\$ 33 56
C. S. Brown, Recording Secretary.....	15 00
Donation Ebenezer Baptist Church, Charlotte...	15 00
Dr. A. Shepard, traveling expenses	9 00
Rev. W. A. Pattillo, per Dr. N. F. Roberts.....	3 00
L. G. Jordan, Corresponding Secretary National Baptist Convention	10 85
A. S. Dunston, Missionary	29 00
Capital Printing Co.....	25 00
First Baptist Church, Fayetteville.....	8 00
A. L. Sumner (<i>Headlight</i>).....	5 00
Baptist Church at Oxford.....	10 00
C. S. Brown, traveling expenses to Board meet- ing	9 80
M. T. Hawkins, on account of Board meeting...	3 50
Edwards & Broughton, printing <i>Baptist Review</i>	17 50
Expenses of delegates to Washington, Dec. '97	25 25
Printing and distributing Minutes	47 50
Mailing circulars	8 85
Capital Printing Co.....	10 00
District Foreign Mission Convention.....	50 00
For box of literature, etc.....	3 60
Rev. O. B. Alston	5 40
American Baptist Publication Society.....	10 10
Shaw University.....	25 00
<i>Baptist Sentinel</i>	94 00
Rev. J. A. Whitted, Missionary.....	433 88
Rev. C. C. Somerville, “	275 00
Rev. A. B. Vincent, “	289 00
Rev. P. F. Maloy, “	290 00
Rev. D. J. Avera, “	46 66
Rev. A. S. Dunston, “	47 67
Rev. G. O. Bullock, “	50 93
Rev. A. Ellis, “	68 00
Rev. J. J. Scarlett, “	39 50
Rev. D. J. Moore, “	70 40

Printing for Institutes.....	\$ 17 20
Railroad expenses for Institute lecturers.....	64 47
Incidental expenses	9 75
Bibles.....	48 85
Office rent.....	33 00
Stationary Corresponding Secretary	19 31
Foreign Missions.....	150 00
P. F. Maloy, Statistician.....	5 00
C. C. Somerville, as Reporter.....	5 00
Joshua Perry	4 00
F. R. Wallace, Missionary.....	15 00
Sexton of church, Charlotte.....	2 50
G. W. Holland.....	2 50
Capital Printing Co.....	10 00
Stamps for circular letters	1 25
<hr/>	
Total disbursements.....	\$2,472 78
Deficit for the year.....	7 98

Respectfully submitted.

A. W. PEGUES, *Treasurer*.

MONEY SENT UP FROM CHURCHES FOR SHAW UNIVERSITY, 1897.

FOR SHAW—GENERAL.

Cedar Grove Baptist Association, Yanceyville...\$	5 00
Nazareth Baptist Sunday School, Asheville.....	5 00
Baptist Sunday School Convention, Louisburg..	14 00
Johnston Baptist Association, Wilson.....	4 00
Johnston Baptist Association, Wilson.....	5 00

FOR THEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

New Hope Baptist Church, Gates county.....	2 50
Rev. Cæsar Johnson, Raleigh	1 00
Harroldsville Chapel, W. B. Sharp.....	3 00
Wake Forest Baptist Church, H. T. Cook.....	3 00
Mt. Level Baptist Church, Creedmoor, J. N. Taylor	1 00
New Ahoskie Baptist Church, Ahoskie, W. P. Sharp.....	2 56
Cedar Grove Baptist Church, J. F. Ham.....	2 00
Cedar Grove Baptist Church Sunday School, C. A. Pollock.....	50

amounts contributed by all the Baptist organizations. If the brethren in the Associations and other organizations will kindly forward Minutes to the Secretary it may be easily known.

Although without laws of enforcement where it is definitely known what the Baptists give, it will be found to be little behind amounts given by other denominations.

By your direction our Board has established the Baptist Sentinel to take the place of the Baptist Quarterly.

For the past year it has been published monthly, eight pages of original matter; but your Board is prepared to recommend that it be published weekly, with two pages of original matter and the other six pages be made up of patent matter and advertisements. This will give the same or more original matter a better opportunity to secure advertisements, better suited to the needs of most of our readers, and with a cost but little more than the monthly.

The Board extends many thanks to the editors of the different departments, and recommend that they continue on the editorial staff.

They are especially grateful to Dr. Roberts, the business manager, who has given so much of his valuable time to make the Sentinel what it is everywhere acknowledged to be—the best paper published in the State.

We give below his report for the Baptist Sentinel:

Amount received for advertisements.....	\$ 33 00
Amount received for subscriptions.....	73 97
Dr. A. W. Pegues, Treasurer,.....	94 00

\$200 97

Paid Edwards & Broughton.....	151 05
Postage, stationery and help.....	11 80

\$162 85

Balance on hand,.....	5 12
Balance due on bills,	18 00
Sept. and October numbers to be settled for advertisements due the paper.	

That co-operation in the State has met some objection, we admit, and it could not be a good work unless it did. But if we will make a careful investigation we will find in almost every instance it is due to some designing leader disappointed in not having a coveted place in the work.

We do not say this is true in every instance; some may differ honestly, but the vast majority and the best element of our brethren are highly in favor of co-operation.

Our white brethren who have contributed so cheerfully and so liberally, have already expressed their willingness to enter upon another three years with their money and assistance, just as they have already done. They want it emphasized that in no way do they wish to dictate in the prosecution of this work, but to come and assist us only as the colored brethren find it a necessity.

As we see it, brethren, their motives can be none other than pure and good. They feel that no expenditure which they make bears richer results.

In concluding this report I attach a clipping from the Home Mission Monthly.

CO-OPERATION IN THE SOUTH—GREAT GAINS.

In North Carolina and Alabama this is the third year of co-operative work, while the second year in Virginia and South Carolina is just drawing to its close. The first year was introductory and somewhat experimental; the second year furnished strong evidence of the value of this plan, and the third year will unquestionably furnish a complete demonstration of its incomparable superiority to the old methods and order of thing among the colored Baptists of these States. They are unified as never before; conventions are more orderly and earnest in sober discussion of great questions; higher ideas concerning the functions of a Convention, as well as of the church, the ministry and the individual member, have been set up; more intelligent and well directed effort than ever before is being put forth; the ministry has been stimulated to better work, and the churches are demanding better preaching; attention is being devoted to systematic giving; the bonds of Christian fellowship between the two races have been greatly strengthened; educational and missionary interests have been promoted, and a hopeful feeling is everywhere in the air because of the emerging of colored Baptists from their former chaotic condition in their organized efforts. They earnestly desire that the plan of co-operation in its essential features may be continued, inasmuch as only a good beginning has been made.

The New Era Institutes have proved a great blessing both to pastors and the people. During the past year, in

the four States of Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Alabama, reports show that 192 Institutes were held, with an aggregate attendance of 2,883 ministers and a general attendance of 70,034. The aggregate number of white lecturers were 256. The colored missionaries and other educated colored brethren have also delivered numerous lectures. To estimate the far-reaching influence of such stimulating agencies as these in the plan of cooperation, is utterly impossible. The contracting parties to the plan engaged to prosecute it at least for three years. Such have been its benefits, and such is its promise, and so strong is the feeling that God in His good providence has brought Baptists of the North and South, both white and black, together in the blessed service, that the Home Mission Society would be pained, while the colored Baptists would mourn, were the relationship sundered.

Respectfully submitted,

J. A. WHITTED,
Cor. Sec'y and Gen. Miss'y.

PLACES.	C. Lectures.	W. Lectures.	Ministers P.	A. C.		M. Col.
Hilly Branch.....	3	2	15	800	\$	25 12
Washington.....	3	1	13	1000		35 49
Winston.....	3	2	12	900		17 10
Hertford.....	4	2	14	800		45 42
Salisbury.....	5	0	10	1000		28 18
Graham.....	3	2	14	500		17 07
Greenville.....	3	1	8	600		
High Point.....	4	2	14	800		
Ilong.....	5	1	6	1000		13 90
Oxford.....	4	3	28	1000		60 34
Kinston.....	3	0	13	500		29 10
Charlotte.....	4	2	10	800		
Weldon.....	4	4	22	1000		16 01
Winston.....	6	1	18	900		104 00
Statesville.....	5	1	10	400		13 63
Elm Grove.....	3	1	10	1000		20 00
Charlotte.....	8	3	23	1000		39 00
Wilmington.....	7	1	21	800		14 20
Goldsboro.....	4	1	9	500		26 40
Asheville.....	3	1	9	500		26 40
Sandy Hill.....	3	0	12	500		
James City.....	4	1	26	1000		
Method.....	3	1	12	500		
Kittrell.....	2	0	15	700		15 00
Murfreesboro.....	4	2	15	800		21 16
Mt. Pisgah.....	3	1	16	700		50 00
Grove Hill.....	2	2	12	700		
Wadesboro.....	3	2	20	800		
Blount St., Raleigh.....	12	9	56	1100		70 54
Fayetteville.....	2	1	20	800		
Monroe.....	4	2	17	600		
Flat Rock.....	2	0	9	600		
Wakefield.....	2	0	8	500		
Reidsville.....	4	2	18	1000		
Dallas.....	4	1	12	700		
Pennington's Mills.....	2	0	9	300		
Greensboro.....	5	3	14	700		
Burgaw.....	4	1	12	500		
Mt. Olive.....	4	2	12	800		
Windsor.....	4	1	14	800		
Clint on.....	3	1	7	300		

The Institute work for the past year has awakened a much greater interest than in the two preceding years. This is due in part to the work being much better understood, and the subjects discussed were suited to the churches.

Many of the brethren, while acknowledging the courses of lectures for the past three years to have been excellent in arrangement, and suited to the needs of the ministers and churches, yet suggest a few changes for the Institute work for the future. We truly hope they will kindly submit these changes before the committee appointed by the Convention and the matter may be satisfactorily adjusted. To meet the needs and requirements of all, can hardly be expected.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

The Committee on State of the Country presented the following resolutions as its report :

“WHEREAS, The people of North Carolina are going through a heated and most bitter political campaign, and the prejudice between the races is being greatly excited ; and whereas, politicians and partisan papers are daily aggravating the passions of the people by inflammatory remarks and utterances, menacing the peace and welfare of our commonwealth, be it

“ *Resolved*, 1. That we deplore the efforts put forth to enrage the races against each other, and appeal to the God-fearing people of the State to pray that the God of peace will control the passions of the people for the general good of our citizenship.

“ 2. That we appeal especially to the colored people, our people, to refrain from all violence, restrain themselves from excessive anger, and avoid provoking race conflict.

“ 3. That we appeal to our leadership to exhort our people to be calm, moderate and self-possessed under strained circumstances.

“ 4. That copies of these resolutions be sent to the press of the State with a request to publish the same.

S. N. VASS,

A. B. VINCENT,

C. S. BROWN,

Committee.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your committee beg to submit the following resolutions :

Resolved, 1. That it is the duty of our ministers, churches and associations to use all possible influence to send all Baptist young men and young women to Baptist schools.

2. That we especially rejoice in the efficiency of our various Baptist schools in the State. We commend to the

Baptists of the State as worthy of their patronage, Shaw University, Waters' Institute, Shiloh Institute, Girls' Training School, Franklinton; Neuse River Institute, and such other Baptist schools as are located in various parts of the State.

3. That we feel that Shaw University is the great Baptist educational center to which all our boys and girls should ultimately go.

4. We renew our allegiance to the Theological Department of Shaw University, and promise it our undivided support.

We also recommend to the Educational Board to formulate some plans to raise money to support some teacher in the Theological Department at Shaw University.

5. That we call upon the Trustees of Shaw University to give all possible attention to strengthening the efficiency of the Theological Department of Shaw University.

A. W. PEGUES, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON PLACE.

We your committee beg permission to recommend that the next session of this Convention be held with St. John's Baptist Church, Newbern, Rev. L. P. Martin, pastor.

H. M. MALOY, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

WHEREAS, The evils of intemperate living are so frequently in evidence among our people, and the Scriptural injunction (I Cor. 9, xxvii) "Keep my body and bring it under subjection," is the Christian standard of temperance; and whereas, unrestrained appetite in eating and drinking and dress dominate so large an element in our church and home life, therefore be it

Resolved, That this Convention place itself on record as favoring and encouraging total abstinence from alcoholic drinks and tobacco, and urgently recommend that extravagant and non-economical habits of living be discouraged everywhere and in every honorable way, both by precept and example.

A. B. VINCENT, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON WAYS AND MEANS

Resolved, That a day be set apart for prayer and col-

lections for the Theological Department of Shaw University.

Resolved, That churches be and are hereby requested to meet together at the beginning of each year and make pledges, including Home and Foreign Mission work and appoint committees in the churches of male or female or both to collect these pledges and forward the same to the Corresponding Secretary of the Convention.

Resolved, That the Corresponding Secretary be and is hereby directed to arrange suitable blanks for all the churches, and send them out two months previous to each setting of the Convention, such blanks to include Convention funds, Home and Foreign Missions, Christian and Ministerial Education, Orphan Asylum and superannuated ministers.

Respectfully submitted,

G. W. PERRY,
Chairman Committee on Ways and Means.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

We your Committee on Resolutions recommend the following resolutions :

Resolution 1.

Resolved, That this Convention looks with approval upon the project of several members of this body looking forward to the organization of the Ministerial Benefit Association of North Carolina, the object of which is to provide for the aged and infirm ministers of our State; and if the plans of such contemplated organization are practical and Christian, to recommend the brethren to give it their support.

Resolution 2.

Resolved, That our Recording Secretary is requested to secure and publish in the Minutes an abstract of the officers, work, and statistics of each Association in the State, and ask each Association to assist in the cost of its publication.

Resolution 3.

WHEREAS, It has pleased God in His wise providence to take to Himself Mrs. Abbie W. Meserve, the wife of President Charles F. Meserve :

Resolved, 1. That we deeply sympathize with President Meserve and his daughter in their bereavement, and com-

amounts contributed by all the Baptist organizations. If the brethren in the Associations and other organizations will kindly forward Minutes to the Secretary it may be easily known.

Although without laws of enforcement where it is definitely known what the Baptists give, it will be found to be little behind amounts given by other denominations.

By your direction our Board has established the Baptist Sentinel to take the place of the Baptist Quarterly.

For the past year it has been published monthly, eight pages of original matter; but your Board is prepared to recommend that it be published weekly, with two pages of original matter and the other six pages be made up of patent matter and advertisements. This will give the same or more original matter a better opportunity to secure advertisements, better suited to the needs of most of our readers, and with a cost but little more than the monthly.

The Board extends many thanks to the editors of the different departments, and recommend that they continue on the editorial staff.

They are especially grateful to Dr. Roberts, the business manager, who has given so much of his valuable time to make the Sentinel what it is everywhere acknowledged to be—the best paper published in the State.

We give below his report for the Baptist Sentinel:

Amount received for advertisements.....	\$ 33 00
Amount received for subscriptions.....	73 97
Dr. A. W. Pegues, Treasurer,.....	94 00

\$200 97

Paid Edwards & Broughton.....	151 05
Postage, stationery and help.....	11 80

\$162 85

Balance on hand,.....	5 12
Balance due on bills,	18 00
Sept. and October numbers to be settled for advertisements due the paper.	

That co-operation in the State has met some objection, we admit, and it could not be a good work unless it did. But if we will make a careful investigation we will find in almost every instance it is due to some designing leader disappointed in not having a coveted place in the work.

We do not say this is true in every instance; some may differ honestly, but the vast majority and the best element of our brethren are highly in favor of co-operation.

Our white brethren who have contributed so cheerfully and so liberally, have already expressed their willingness to enter upon another three years with their money and assistance, just as they have already done. They want it emphasized that in no way do they wish to dictate in the prosecution of this work, but to come and assist us only as the colored brethren find it a necessity.

As we see it, brethren, their motives can be none other than pure and good. They feel that no expenditure which they make bears richer results.

In concluding this report I attach a clipping from the Home Mission Monthly.

CO-OPERATION IN THE SOUTH—GREAT GAINS.

In North Carolina and Alabama this is the third year of co-operative work, while the second year in Virginia and South Carolina is just drawing to its close. The first year was introductory and somewhat experimental; the second year furnished strong evidence of the value of this plan, and the third year will unquestionably furnish a complete demonstration of its incomparable superiority to the old methods and order of thing among the colored Baptists of these States. They are unified as never before; conventions are more orderly and earnest in sober discussion of great questions: higher ideas concerning the functions of a Convention, as well as of the church, the ministry and the individual member, have been set up; more intelligent and well directed effort than ever before is being put forth; the ministry has been stimulated to better work, and the churches are demanding better preaching; attention is being devoted to systematic giving; the bonds of Christian fellowship between the two races have been greatly strengthened; educational and missionary interests have been promoted, and a hopeful feeling is everywhere in the air because of the emerging of colored Baptists from their former chaotic condition in their organized efforts. They earnestly desire that the plan of co-operation in its essential features may be continued, inasmuch as only a good beginning has been made.

The New Era Institutes have proved a great blessing both to pastors and the people. During the past year, in

the four States of Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Alabama, reports show that 192 Institutes were held, with an aggregate attendance of 2,883 ministers and a general attendance of 70,034. The aggregate number of white lecturers were 256. The colored missionaries and other educated colored brethren have also delivered numerous lectures. To estimate the far-reaching influence of such stimulating agencies as these in the plan of co-operation, is utterly impossible. The contracting parties to the plan engaged to prosecute it at least for three years. Such have been its benefits, and such is its promise, and so strong is the feeling that God in His good providence has brought Baptists of the North and South, both white and black, together in the blessed service, that the Home Mission Society would be pained, while the colored Baptists would mourn, were the relationship sundered.

Respectfully submitted,

J. A. WHITTED;
Cor. Sec'y and Gen. Miss'y.

PLACES.	C. Lectures.	W. Lectures.	Ministers P.	A. C.	M. Col.
Hilly Branch.....	3	2	15	800	25 12
Washington.....	3	1	13	1000	35 49
Winston.....	3	2	12	900	17 10
Hertford.....	4	2	14	800	45 42
Salisbury.....	5	0	10	1000	28 18
Graham.....	3	2	14	500	17 07
Greenville.....	3	1	8	600	
High Point.....	4	2	14	800	
Iløng.....	5	1	6	1000	13 90
Oxford.....	4	3	28	1000	60 34
Kinston.....	3	0	13	500	29 10
Charlotte.....	4	2	10	800	
Weldon.....	4	4	22	1000	16 01
Winston.....	6	1	18	900	104 00
Statesville.....	5	1	10	400	13 63
Elm Grove.....	3	1	10	1000	20 00
Charlotte.....	8	3	23	1000	39 00
Wilmington.....	7	1	21	800	14 20
Goldsboro.....	4	1	9	500	26 40
Asheville.....	3	1	9	500	26 40
Sandy Hill.....	3	0	12	500	
James City.....	4	1	26	1000	
Method.....	3	1	12	500	
Kittrell.....	2	0	15	700	15 00
Murfreesboro.....	4	2	15	800	21 16
Mt. Pisgah.....	3	1	16	700	50 00
Grove Hill.....	2	2	12	700	
Wadesboro.....	3	2	20	800	
Blount St., Raleigh.....	12	9	56	1100	70 54
Fayetteville.....	2	1	20	800	
Monroe.....	4	2	17	600	
Flat Rock.....	2	0	9	600	
Wakefield.....	2	0	8	500	
Reidsville.....	4	2	18	1000	
Dallas.....	4	1	12	700	
Pennington's Mills.....	2	0	9	300	
Greensboro.....	5	3	14	700	
Burgaw.....	4	1	12	500	
Mt. Olive.....	4	2	12	800	
Windsor.....	4	1	14	800	
Clinton.....	3	1	7	300	

The Institute work for the past year has awakened a much greater interest than in the two preceding years. This is due in part to the work being much better understood, and the subjects discussed were suited to the churches.

Many of the brethren, while acknowledging the courses of lectures for the past three years to have been excellent in arrangement, and suited to the needs of the ministers and churches, yet suggest a few changes for the Institute work for the future. We truly hope they will kindly submit these changes before the committee appointed by the Convention and the matter may be satisfactorily adjusted. To meet the needs and requirements of all, can hardly be expected.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

The Committee on State of the Country presented the following resolutions as its report:

“WHEREAS, The people of North Carolina are going through a heated and most bitter political campaign, and the prejudice between the races is being greatly excited; and whereas, politicians and partisan papers are daily aggravating the passions of the people by inflammatory remarks and utterances, menacing the peace and welfare of our commonwealth, be it

“*Resolved*, 1. That we deplore the efforts put forth to enrage the races against each other, and appeal to the God-fearing people of the State to pray that the God of peace will control the passions of the people for the general good of our citizenship.

“2. That we appeal especially to the colored people, our people, to refrain from all violence, restrain themselves from excessive anger, and avoid provoking race conflict.

“3. That we appeal to our leadership to exhort our people to be calm, moderate and self-possessed under strained circumstances.

“4. That copies of these resolutions be sent to the press of the State with a request to publish the same.

S. N. VASS,

A. B. VINCENT,

C. S. BROWN,

Committee.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your committee beg to submit the following resolutions:

Resolved, 1. That it is the duty of our ministers, churches and associations to use all possible influence to send all Baptist young men and young women to Baptist schools.

2. That we especially rejoice in the efficiency of our various Baptist schools in the State. We commend to the

Baptists of the State as worthy of their patronage, Shaw University, Waters' Institute, Shiloh Institute, Girls' Training School, Franklinton; Neuse River Institute, and such other Baptist schools as are located in various parts of the State.

3. That we feel that Shaw University is the great Baptist educational center to which all our boys and girls should ultimately go.

4. We renew our allegiance to the Theological Department of Shaw University, and promise it our undivided support.

We also recommend to the Educational Board to formulate some plans to raise money to support some teacher in the Theological Department at Shaw University.

5. That we call upon the Trustees of Shaw University to give all possible attention to strengthening the efficiency of the Theological Department of Shaw University.

A. W. PEGUES, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON PLACE.

We your committee beg permission to recommend that the next session of this Convention be held with St. John's Baptist Church, Newbern, Rev. L. P. Martin, pastor.

H. M. MALOY, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

WHEREAS, The evils of intemperate living are so frequently in evidence among our people, and the Scriptural injunction (I Cor. 9, xxvii) "Keep my body and bring it under subjection," is the Christian standard of temperance; and whereas, unrestrained appetite in eating and drinking and dress dominate so large an element in our church and home life, therefore be it

Resolved, That this Convention place itself on record as favoring and encouraging total abstinence from alcoholic drinks and tobacco, and urgently recommend that extravagant and non-economical habits of living be discouraged everywhere and in every honorable way, both by precept and example.

A. B. VINCENT, *Chairman*.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON WAYS AND MEANS

Resolved, That a day be set apart for prayer and col-

lections for the Theological Department of Shaw University.

Resolved. That churches be and are hereby requested to meet together at the beginning of each year and make pledges, including Home and Foreign Mission work and appoint committees in the churches of male or female or both to collect these pledges and forward the same to the Corresponding Secretary of the Convention.

Resolved, That the Corresponding Secretary be and is hereby directed to arrange suitable blanks for all the churches, and send them out two months previous to each setting of the Convention, such blanks to include Convention funds, Home and Foreign Missions, Christian and Ministerial Education, Orphan Asylum and superannuated ministers.

Respectfully submitted,

G. W. PERRY,
Chairman Committee on Ways and Means.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

We your Committee on Resolutions recommend the following resolutions:

Resolution 1.

Resolved. That this Convention looks with approval upon the project of several members of this body looking forward to the organization of the Ministerial Benefit Association of North Carolina, the object of which is to provide for the aged and infirm ministers of our State; and if the plans of such contemplated organization are practical and Christian, to recommend the brethren to give it their support.

Resolution 2.

Resolved, That our Recording Secretary is requested to secure and publish in the Minutes an abstract of the officers, work, and statistics of each Association in the State, and ask each Association to assist in the cost of its publication.

Resolution 3.

WHEREAS. It has pleased God in His wise providence to take to Himself Mrs. Abbie W. Meserve, the wife of President Charles F. Meserve:

Resolved, 1. That we deeply sympathize with President Meserve and his daughter in their bereavement, and com-

mend them to God, our Father, who doeth all things for the good of His children, and who is abundantly able and willing to strengthen and comfort them.

2. That we recognize in Mrs. Meserve a woman of noble Christian character, sweet disposition, and of healthy and helpful influence among the students of our school, Shaw University. A. W. PEGUES.

Resolution 4.

Resolved, That this Convention set apart and designate the second Sunday in November as a day of prayer for the Theological Department of Shaw University, on which day one collection be raised in each church for said department, and the amount realized be forwarded to the President of the University, designated "For the Theological Department."

Resolution 5.

Since the Publication Society has done a great missionary work in this State, and is still supporting missionaries, making grants and publishing most excellent literature at the cheapest possible price:

Resolved, That we endorse the Society as usual, and recommend our churches and schools to cheerfully contribute to its work.

Resolved, Also, that we endorse the literature of the Society and recommend that they continue its use.

S. H. WITHERSPOON,

S. N. VASS,

W. H. HARRIS,

M. D. MATHEWSON.

RESOLUTIONS OF THANKS.

WHEREAS, The Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, assembled with Mt. Zion Baptist Church, of Rocky Mount, has been so hospitably entertained by the pastors, Revs. Hicks and M. D. Mathewson, together with their congregation and other churches.

And whereas, everything done by the Committee on Entertainment has been conducive to the fullest comfort and pleasure of the delegation:

And whereas, we have been brought into closer touch with the citizens of this progressive and growing town, whom to know is to respect and love, therefore be it

Resolved, That we extend to them our sincerest thanks

for their hospitality and benevolence, and we shall always pray God's richest benediction upon them.

We hereby extend our expression of gratitude to the choir for the choice and sweet music they dispensed from time to time. Respectfully submitted,

C. C. SOMERVILLE.

STATISTICAL SECRETARY'S REPORT.

(CONDENSED.)

Baptist Organizations in the State: Baptist State Educational and Missionary Convention; The Western Baptist Convention (beyond the Blue Ridge); The Baptist State Sunday School Convention; The Western Baptist Sunday School Convention (beyond the Blue Ridge); The Western Baptist Sunday School Convention (east of the Blue Ridge); County and District Sunday School Conventions throughout the State, and thirty-nine Associations.

GENERAL STATISTICS.

Whole number of churches.....	1,190
Ordained ministers.....	765
Baptized during the year.....	8,076
Total membership reported.....	145,000
Number of Sunday Schools.....	726
Officers and teachers.....	2,260
Number of Sunday School scholars.....	61,872

General financial report, as gathered from Associational reports:

For State Missions.....	\$ 1,559 25
Foreign Missions.....	306 70
Home Missions.....	908 15
Bible and Publication Work.....	230 00
Education.....	491 00
Total.....	<u>\$ 3,495 10</u>

If the secretaries of the various Baptist organizations would send me promptly each year a copy of their minutes, this report could be made more accurate.

P. F. MALOY, *Statistician.*

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE.

State Convention Fund.—Old Eastan Associatton, \$23; Middle District ditto, 10; Cedar Grove ditto, 14; Pee Dee ditto, 14; West Roanoke ditto, 29.10; Missionary Newbern Easton ditto, 5; Wake ditto, 18; Johnston Baptist ditto, 17; Middle ditto, 7.50; Mt. Zion ditto, 1; Lana's Creek Union ditto, 8; Kedansville ditto, 19.05; Union, 9; Lake Waccamaw ditto, 3.50; Yadkin ditto, 8; New Hope ditto, 19; Mt. Zion church, 1; Warsaw Baptist church, 1; First Baptist, Fayetteville, 1; First Baptist Asheville, 1; Little Zion, 1; Haywood, Ingleside, 1; Jackson chapel, 1; Ebenezer Baptist, Charlotte, 1; Gethsemane, Sutton, 1; Riley Hill, Hickory Grove, 1; St. Matthew, Raleigh, 1; Wakefield, Wakefield, 1; New Bethel, Roseville, 1; Mt. Bright, Hillsboro, 1; Mt. Pleasant, 1; First Baptist, Raleigh, 1; First ditto, Charlotte, 1; First ditto, Oxford, 1; J. A. Whitted, 1; J. W. Dew, 1; W. R. Mason, 1; Robert Shepard, 1; A. W. Thomas, 1; C. C. Somerville, 1; D. J. Moore, 1; W. O. Roberts, 1; George B. Blacknall, 1; Rev. F. Burrell, 1; A. S. Dunston, 1; J. H. Jenkins, 1; S. N. Vass, 1; G. R. Morris, 1; Rev. A. J. Jackson, 50 cents; public collection, 1.36; public collection, 3.48; P. F. Maloy, 1.

Foreign Missions.—West Roanoke, \$7.40; Warsaw Baptist church, 2; Franklin Baptist church, 1; Foreign Mission, to W. M. Alexander, 50.50.

Orphan Asylum—Collection for orphans, \$2.20.

FOREIGN MISSION PLEDGES.

E. B. Blake, \$5; C. S. Brown—Personal, 10; New Hope, 5; Phillippi, 5; Pleasant Plain, 5; Mt. Moriah, 5; P. F. Maloy, 5; J. J. Hines, 5; A. B. Vincent, 5; S. N. Vass, 5; A. W. Pegues and church, 20; A. Shepard and church, 25; S. Hicks and church, 10; H. S. Maloy, 5; W. H. Moore, 5; R. Shepard, 5; Mrs. R. Shepard, 2; H. Pair, 10; G. O. Bullock and church, 5; J. C. Williams and church, 5; G. G. Maggott and church, 5; W. H. Moore, 5; R. B. Tillery, 5; S. L. Johnson, 25; S. C. Dixon, Raleigh, 5; C. C. Lawson, 2.50; Luke Martin, 5; W. W. Watson, 5; W. H. Harrison, 10; M. C. Ransom, 5; O. D. Eewards, Weldon, 5; J. D. Lyles, 10; C. C. Somerville, 5; T. H. Burwell, 5; R. Harper, 10; S. Thomas, 10; R. Harris, 10; Mrs. Harris and daughter,

5; S. W. Dockey, 10; H. C. McDonald, 5; S. G. Newsome, 5; S. Jeffreys, 2; W. R. Mason, 5; M. D. Mathewson—St. James, 5; St. Paul, 5; Mary's chapel, 5; J. J. Hines and church, 5; E. M. Croom, 3; W. A. Roberts, 2.50; Thos. Parker, 5; A. Covington, 2.50; B. B. Hill, 5; N. F. Roberts, 5; G. W. Moore, 5; J. L. Fewell, 2; G. R. Morris, 5; W. B. F. Kornegay, 5; I. M. Powers, 2; I. M. Powers, 2; W. A. Pattillo, 20; D. J. Moore: 2; A. P. Eaton, 5; Josiah Perry, 2; P. Yancey, 5; Mt. Vernon, 5; R. C. Corral, 5; Yoakim Association, 10; A. J. Jackson, 2.50; T. L. Evans, 5; R. E. Blake, 3; W. A. Jones, himself, 2.50; Friendship chapel, 2.50; Mt. Pleasant, 2.50; Clayton, 2.50; A. W. Kennedy, Durham, 1; J. H. Hull, Durham, 1; Mrs. Mamie Armstrong, 50 cents; J. W. Wood, 5; ministerial education, 5; N. B. Dunham, 2.50; J. H. Dunston, 5; S. R. Puravell, Halifax, 2.50; A. Shepard and church, 25; P. F. Maloy, 5; C. S. Brown, 5; R. Shepard, 5; ministerial education, 2; Dr. Roberts, 5; J. A. Whitted, 5; C. C. Somerville, 5; J. W. Wood, 5; S. Thomas, 5; H. M. Maloy, ministerial education, 1; S. Hicks, 5; M. V. Hawkins, 5; W. R. Masan, 5; C. C. Lawson, 1.50; T. H. Burwell, 5; J. D. Lyles, 5; W. Harrison, 5; P. R. Tyson, 5; G. W. Moore, 5; S. W. Dockery, 10, educational, 5; A. W. Ivey, 5; W. T. H. Woodard, 5; G. O. Bullock, 5; J. J. Hines, ministerial education, 5; N. M. Dunham, 2.50; A Mitchener, 2; S. Jeffries, 2.

CONSTITUTION OF BAPTIST CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA.

We, the ministers and delegates from various Baptist churches in North Carolina, met in the town of Goldsboro, N. C., on the 1st day of October, 1897, for the purpose of considering the propriety of entering into some general organization for our mutual improvement, and the diffusion of the principles of the Gospel, and agreed to the following rules of fundamental principles :

(Revised October 20, 1898.)

ARTICLE I.

This Convention shall be known as "The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

ARTICLE II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this Convention, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong, to encourage education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the Gospel, and co-operate with the Foreign Mission Convention of the United States and the American Baptist Home Mission Society.

ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, and all Baptist societies of a missionary nature or character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist churches.

SEC. 2. Any member may become a life member by the payment of \$5, and an annual member by the payment of

§1. Any Association may be represented by the payment of 50 cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist church in good standing may be represented by the payment of \$1. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members.

ARTICLE IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, a Vice-President for each Association represented, Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician, Auditor, a Home Mission Board, Foreign Mission Board and an Educational Board, of each of which the President, Corresponding Secretary and Treasurer shall be *ex officio* members; the Corresponding Secretary of the Convention shall be the Secretary of the various Boards.

SEC. 2. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention, and sign all orders upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 3. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention. He shall prepare intelligence for the press, making appeals and statements in behalf of the Convention. He shall prepare the minutes for the press; his stationery and postage must be furnished by the Convention.

SEC. 4. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys and valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and shall pay all orders for money signed by the President and Rec. Sec'y. His books shall be open for inspection by any member of the Board of Managers. He shall keep an accurate account of all donations, and shall give such bond as the Board of Managers may determine. He shall present quarterly reports to the Board and annual reports to the Convention.

SEC. 5. The Corresponding Secretary shall take charge of the correspondence of the Convention with other bodies and corporations. He shall report to the Board of Managers at their meetings, and report all contributions received. The money from all churches, associations and societies must be sent to him.

SEC. 9. The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The Home Mission Board shall be located at Raleigh. This Board shall secure and hold the title to any and all property belonging to the Convention. They shall employ missionaries, appoint their fields of labor and fix their salaries.

SEC. 2. The Foreign Mission Board shall be located at Rocky Mount, and shall have the supervision of the collection and disbursement of all Foreign Mission funds. They shall be empowered to employ such means as will most efficiently and effectively reach the churches, and that will bring in the greatest amount of money for the foreign field.

SEC. 3. The Educational Board shall be located at Greensboro. Its power in collecting and disbursing educational funds shall be similar to that of the Home and Foreign Mission Boards in their specific fields of work.

SEC. 4. Each Board shall elect its own treasurer. Each Board shall annually render to the Convention an accurate account of their work, collections and disbursements during the year.

SEC. 5. Each Board shall be composed of fifteen members, and five members shall constitute a quorum to do business,

SEC. 6. The President of Shaw University and the Instructor in the Theological Department shall be *ex officio* members of the Educational Board.

SEC. 7. These Boards shall meet twice during the year, or as often as may be necessary.

ARTICLE VI.

All officers, managers and missionaries of the Convention must be members in good standing in regular Baptist churches.

ARTICLE VII.

The funds of this Convention shall be educational and general. The first is to provide for ministerial education, the second for the payment of missionaries, home and foreign, and general expenses. These funds shall be kept distinct, and the money contributed to either must be applied to it. Unless otherwise directed, all money collected shall pass into the general fund.

ARTICLE VIII.

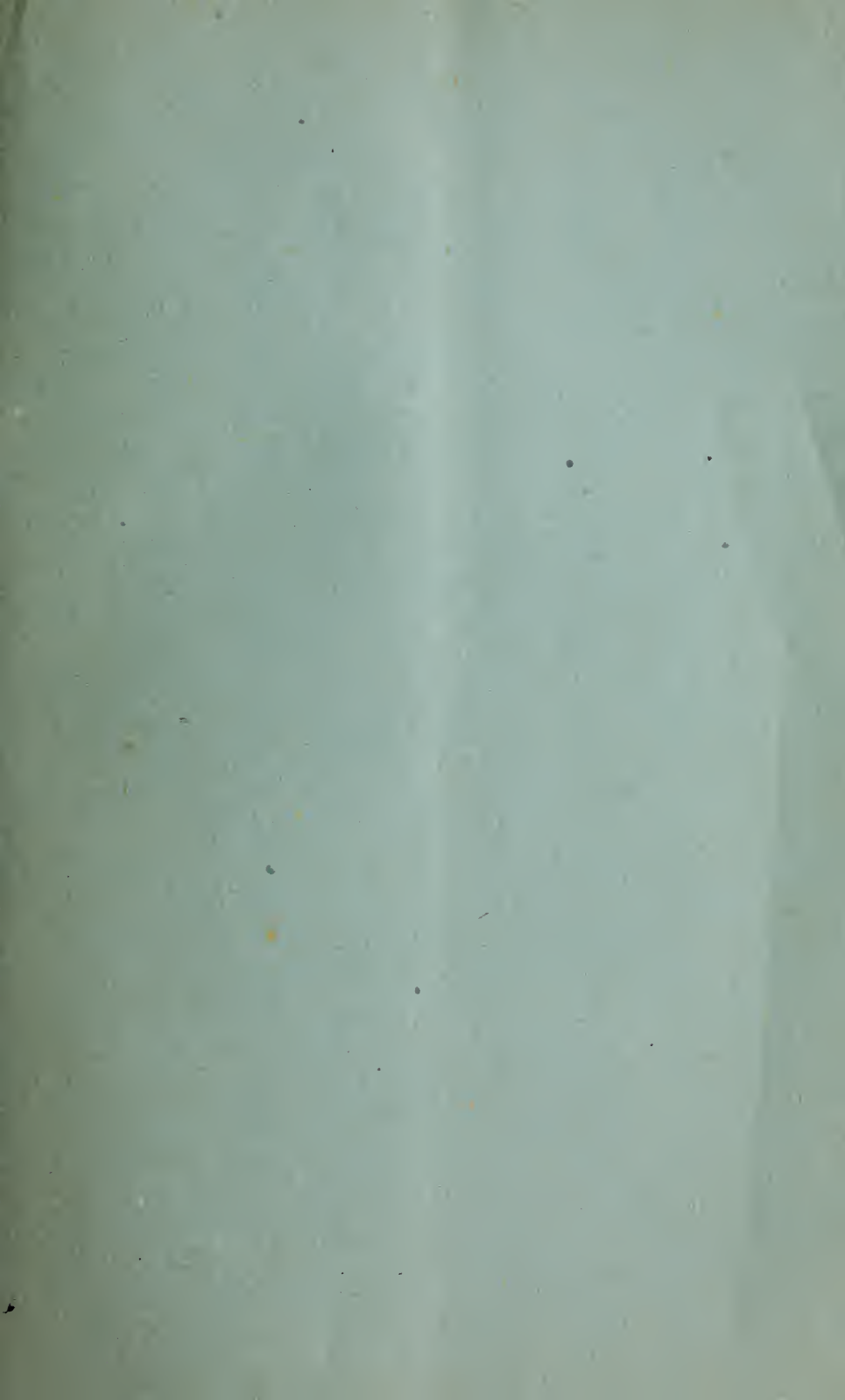
The officers of this Convention, shall be elected annually.

ARTICLE IX.

The Convention shall meet annually on Wednesday after the third Sunday in October.

ARTICLE X.

The Convention may change this Constitution, and at any annual meeting, by the vote of two-thirds of the delegates present.



OK Colored C-7

C26-2
MI

PROCEEDINGS
 OF THE
 THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION
 OF THE
 BAPTIST STATE
 EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION
 OF NORTH CAROLINA

HELD WITH THE
 St. John Baptist Church
 New Bern, N. C.

October 17, 18, 19, and 20, 1899

The next annual meeting will be held with the First Baptist
 Church, Franklinton, N. C., beginning on
 Wednesday night, November 14
 1900

SUBSCRIBE TO
 THE BAPTIST SENTINEL

Published by the Board of Managers of our State Convention of North Carolina
 at Raleigh, N. C., every Thursday

Rev. J. A. WHITTED, A. M., *Editor* N. F. ROBERTS, D. D., *Business Manager*
 \$1.00 per year Fifty cents for six months

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

ITS MISSIONARY WORK

The Denominational Bible Society:

Forty Thousand Bibles Distributed Yearly

The Denominational Sunday-school Society:

Ten Thousand Sunday-schools Organized.

The Denominational Colportage Society:

One Million and a Quarter Families Visited.

The Denominational Chapel Cars:

Five Thousand Converted Through the Cars.

HOW TO HELP

Every church give a regular contribution.

Every Sunday-school keep "Children's Day," the Second Sunday in June.

Every Sunday-school keep "Bible Day," the Second Sunday in November.

Send for information to

R. G. SEYMOUR, D. D., Missionary and Bible Secretary

1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

BIBLES!

Do you OWN a GOOD ONE?

If not Now is your chance to buy a good one cheap

A FEW HINTS

	No.	Price
Genuine Bagster, all the latest helps	301	\$.70 net.
Morocco, Divinity Circuit, Linen lined.....	841	1.25 "
Egyptian Seal, minion type, Linen lined.....	7003	1.50 "
Morocco, Divinity Circuit, long primer type, silk marker.....	1401	1.75 "
Morocco, long primer type, silk marker, Leather lined.....	1402	2.00 "
Morocco, Self-pronouncing, Leather lined.....	1420	3.00 "
Extra Morocco, long primer type, silk sewed, rolled grained lining	1403	3.50 "

Postage on all these Bibles 20 cents additional

We can supply any Bible published in America or England.

Send for complete Illustrated Bible Catalogue, mailed free

Music For CHURCH and SUNDAY SCHOOL

FOR CHURCH

SURSUM CORDA The new hymn book

Price, for introduction, and for three months thereafter, \$1.00

Word Edition, Large type, Price, for introduction, 50 cts.; Catalogue Price, 75 cts.

THE BAPTIST HYMNAL

Price, Music Edition, 75 cts.; by mail, 87 cts.
Word Edition, 40 " " 49 "

THE CORONATION HYMNAL

Price, Cloth, 75 cts.; Boards, 60 cts.
by mail, 10 cts. extra.

FOR SUNDAY SCHOOLS

SONGS OF THE KINGDOM

By W. HOWARD DOANE.

TRIED AND PROVED

Price of either of these books: Single copy 25 cts.; by mail, 30 cts.

THE CHORD By E. M. STEPHENS

Price, 10 cts. net; postpaid, 15 cts.

CHILDHOOD SONGS The new primer hymn book

Price, per copy, 25 cts.

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY



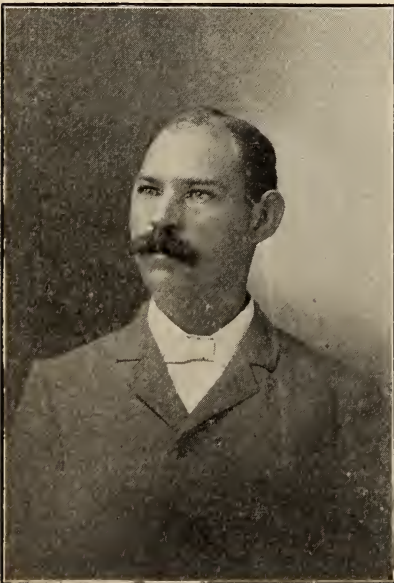
GENERAL OFFICERS.



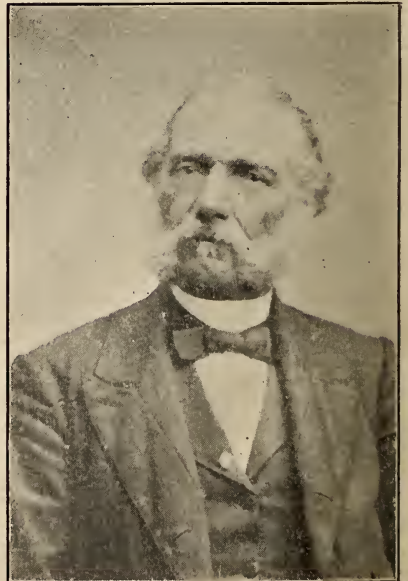
A. SHEPARD, D.D.,
President.



J. A. WHITTED, A.M.,
Corresponding Secretary, General Missionary
and Editor Baptist Sentinel.



C. S. BROWN, A.M.,
Recording Secretary and Chairman
Foreign Mission Board.



J. J. WORLDS,
Treasurer.

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Baptist State Educational and Missionary
Convention of North Carolina

HELD WITH THE

ST. JOHN BAPTIST CHURCH
of New Bern, N. C.

October Seventeenth to Twentieth, 1899



The next annual meeting will be held in Franklinton, N. C., beginning on Wednesday
after the second Lord's Day in November, 1900

VC286
B222p

OFFICERS OF THE CONVENTION.

PRESIDENT:

REV. A. SHEPARD, D. D., Raleigh, N. C.

VICE-PRESIDENTS—BY ASSOCIATION:

<i>Old Eastern</i>	T. S. EVANS
<i>Middle District</i>	A. B. J. WYCHE.
<i>Cedar Grove, West</i>	R. H. HARRIS.
<i>Pee Dee</i>	S. W. DOCKERY.
<i>West Roanoke</i>	G. E. FREEMAN.
<i>New Bern, Eastern</i>	LUKE MARTIN.
<i>Wake</i>	JOSEPH PERRY.
<i>Johnson District</i>	WM. ELERBY.
<i>Middle</i>	WM. DEVAUGHN.
<i>Mt. Zion</i>	J. A. RATLIFF.
<i>Union</i>	N. B. DUNHAM.
<i>Kennansville</i>	W. B. F. KORNEGAY.
<i>New Hope</i>	J. H. CALDWELL.
<i>Trent River</i>	A. J. JONES.
<i>Lake Waccamaw</i>	D. GRAHAM.
<i>Rowan</i>	C. C. SUMMERVILLE.
<i>Neuse</i>	S. HICKS.
<i>Roanoke</i>	A. S. DUNSTON.
<i>Bear Creek</i>	J. W. WILLIAMS.
<i>Reedy Creek</i>	J. MAYER.
<i>Shiloh</i>	ISAAC ALSTON.
<i>Yadkin</i>	WASHINGTON LEAKE.
<i>High Point</i>	J. A. LANG.
<i>Cedar Grove, East</i>	J. R. COZART.
<i>Lumber River</i>	H. GORE.

RECORDING SECRETARY:

REV. C. S. BROWN Winton, N. C.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY:

REV. J. A. WHITTED Raleigh, N. C.

TREASURER:

REV. J. J. WORLDS Raleigh, N. C.

AUDITOR:

REV. J. J. HINES Hastings, N. C.

HISTORIAN:

REV. P. F. MALOY Greensboro, N. C.

BOARDS OF THE CONVENTION.

HOME MISSION BOARD.

A. Shepard, D. D.	T. H. Burwell.
J. A. Whitted.	W. A. Patillo.
J. J. Worlds.	H. Pair.
S. W. Dockery.	N. F. Roberts, D. D.
M. T. Hawkins.	S. N. Vass.
A. W. Pegues, Ph. D.	D. J. Moore.
J. W. Dew.	Paul Yancey.
C. F. Meserve, LL. D.	C. C. Somerville.

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD.

C. S. Brown.	I. M. Powers.
J. A. Whitted.	R. H. Harper.
A. Shepard, D. D.	C. M. Cartwright.
J. J. Worlds.	J. W. Dunston.
W. R. Mason.	Thomas Parker.
W. T. H. Woodard.	S. Hicks.
M. D. Mathewson.	L. P. Martin.

BOARD OF EDUCATION.

S. H. Witherspoon.	P. F. Maloy.
A. Shepard, D. D.	N. A. Marriott.
J. A. Whitted.	H. A. McDonald.
J. J. Worlds.	W. H. Harrison.
N. F. Roberts, D. D.	J. R. Cozart.
A. W. Pegues, Ph. D.	C. F. Meserve, LL. D.
B. B. Hill.	C. H. Williamson.
J. J. Hines.	

COOPERATIVE MISSIONARIES.

<i>General Missionary</i>	REV. J. A. WHITTED, Raleigh.
<i>Eastern District</i>	REV. W. T. H. WOODWARD, Littleton.
<i>Central District</i>	REV. A. B. VINCENT, Raleigh.
<i>Western District</i>	REV. P. F. MALOY, Greensboro.

☞ All money for Home Missions, Foreign Missions, and Education should be sent to Rev. J. A. Whitted, Corresponding Secretary, Box 145, Raleigh, N. C.

ROLL OF DELEGATES.

L. T. Christmas	Raleigh,	N. C.
L. P. Martin	James City,	"
H. Pair	Shotwell,	"
M. G. Christmas	Salisbury,	"
S. Hicks	Weldon,	"
L. Pierce	Windsor,	"
A. W. Pegues	Raleigh,	"
P. F. Maloy	Greensboro,	"
E. E. Smith	Goldsboro,	"
C. F. Meserve	Raleigh,	"
W. A. Patillo	Oxford,	"
C. T. Underwood	Clinton,	"
W. A. Jones	Raleigh,	"
J. F. Davis	Wadesboro,	"
M. F. Jones	Raleigh,	"
D. T. Best	Clinton,	"
Bro. A. R. Middleton	Kenansville,	"
J. B. Blakeny	Monroe,	"
W. T. H. Woodward	Littleton,	"
J. C. Williams	Cahaba,	"
W. H. Moore	New Bern,	"
John E. Everet	New Bern,	"
A. Shephard	Raleigh,	"
J. H. Dunston	Morrisville,	"
J. H. Caldwell	Chapel Hill,	"
D. J. Moore	Emerson,	"
W. H. Moore	Kerr,	"
I. M. Powers	Wallace,	"
W. H. Pender	New Bern,	"
H. C. McDonald	Lumber Bridge,	"
O. Watkins	Lumber Bridge,	"
G. Z. Morris	Wilmington,	"
D. Graham	Lake Waccamaw,	"
J. L. Fennel	Rose Hill,	"
W. M. Devaughan	Wilmington,	"
W. R. Mason	Weldon,	"
R. Shepard	Oxford,	"
T. H. Burwell	Kittrell,	"
H. A. Jenkins	Oxford,	"
A. L. Sumner	Burgaw,	"
Rev. M. Spreuell	New Bern,	"
Rev. Thos. Parker	Warsaw,	"

Rev. W. H. Culley	Havelock,	N. C.
Rev. W. T. Askew	Rich Square,	"
Rev. W. D. Moore	Durham's Creek,	"
J. A. Whitted	Raleigh,	"
S. S. Henderson	Durham,	"
M. T. Hawkins	Wilmington,	"
A. B. Vincent	Raleigh,	"
J. J. Worlds	Raleigh,	"
M. F. Jones	Raleigh,	"
E. B. Blake	Raleigh,	"
R. E. Blake	Raleigh,	"
T. S. Evans	Raleigh,	"
H. M. Maloy	New Bern,	"
H. H. Johnson	New Bern.	"
H. Dudley	New Bern,	"
J. W. Sasser	New Bern,	"
M. A. Alexander	Rockingham,	"
J. W. Dew	Goldsboro,	"
J. J. Hines		
E. E. Rice	Springhope,	"
R. H. Harper	Lagrange,	"
Wm. Sanders	Smithfield,	"
S. S. Henderson	Durham,	"
C. S. Brown	Winton,	"
Thos. Parker	Warsaw,	"
J. S. Sills	Tarboro,	"
S. H. Weatherspoon	Charlotte,	"
B. B. Hill	Greensboro,	"
S. N. Vass	Raleigh,	"
Joseph Perry	Raleigh,	"
A. S. Dunston	Hertford,	"
S. P. Knight	Edenton,	"
C. M. Cartwright	Edenton,	"
Willis Hadock	Pollocksville,	"
D. J. Avera	Graham,	"
M. D. Mathewson	Tarboro,	"
M. Spruill	New Bern,	"

*** PROCEEDINGS OF THE BAPTIST STATE ***
EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION

...Thirty-Second Session ...

The Baptist State Educational and Missionary Convention assembled in New Bern, N. C., October 17, 1899, with the St. John Baptist Church. The opening meeting was held at 7 o'clock p. m., beginning with the voluntary singing of hymns of praise to God and prayer. The praise service was held by Rev. D. J. Avery and Rev. I. M. Powers.

The pastor, Rev. L. P. Martin, then extended a very cordial welcome to the delegates to the homes and hospitality of his people.

Rev. H. M. Maloy, pastor of the James City Church, also assured the delegates of a hearty welcome, asserting that the Baptists of James City would heartily cooperate in making the Convention a happy success.

Professor Physics made remarks of welcome in behalf of the citizens of New Bern, and emphasized the open-heartedness of the people of the city.

Rev. M. G. Christmas, of Salisbury, responded in behalf of the Convention, accepting the hospitality so generously offered, and gave reasons why the Convention accepted so gratefully the invitations so fraternally given.

The President, Rev. A. Shepard, D.D., announced that the Introductory Sermon would be preached by Rev. W. T. H. Woodard, of Littleton, assisted by Rev. T. H. Burwell, of Kittrell.

An appropriate hymn was sung by the choir, and the third chapter of Colossians was read, and prayer was offered by Rev. Burwell.

“I am Thine, O Lord,” was sung with deep spiritual feeling.

Text: “Christ is All”—Colossians iii. 11.

He said :

“Man must worship, must have some religion; various schemes have been devised. How shall we know the false from the true? We must have a never-failing standard, meeting fully every need and supplying every comfort. This is supplied in the text, ‘Christ is all.’ Our whole salvation, ‘from start to finish,’ is found in Christ. This is the sum and substance of religion—‘Christ is all.’ He is made all for us, supplying us all needed blessings through His grace. Whatever we need in religion to uplift us and make us God-like is found in Him. He is all in the salvation of sinners. Nothing that man can do can purchase salvation; it is the gift of God, because Christ was made sin for man. In the saving of the soul, we have no part. Good works, prayer and right living are all right in their place; but in conversion, Christ is all. He, too, is our Justification. We are made free by Him—‘Jesus paid it all, all the debt I owe; sin had left a crimsoned stain, but He washed it white as snow.’ He is also our Sanctification. Man is sinful, degraded, vile—who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean thing? None but Christ. In our peace with God, and our final acceptance with Him, Christ is all. The Christ dying is safe; the Christian in eternity is safe—Christ is all.”

The sermon was rich in thought, sound in theology, and full of spiritual power, giving to all a sweet and beautiful vision of Jesus Christ, as the center of the world’s hope and the joy and glory of heaven

Prayer was fervently offered by Rev. J. A. Whitted. “Hallelujah, ‘tis done” was voluntarily sung, prayer was offered by Rev. R. Shepard, and general handshaking followed, seasoned with hymns of joy.

Miss Joanna P. Moore, editor of *Hope*, was introduced and given the freedom of the Convention. Sister Moore made a few remarks and urged that we represent Christ. Her words fell like apples of gold in pitchers of silver. She closed with a touching prayer to God to protect and care for our families, and for more complete consecration to His service.

A collection for State Missions was taken, which amounted to \$5.31.

The President announced recess until the following day at 9 o'clock a. m.

WEDNESDAY—Morning Session.

The business of the morning session was preceded by a special Bible service, conducted by Sister Moore, which began at 8.30 and continued until 9.30, during which time effort was successfully made to impress the participants how to secure a fuller guidance of the Holy Spirit.

Following this, was a general praise service, led by Rev. W. H. Moore and Rev. J. H. Caldwell.

At 10 o'clock the President announced the house ready for business, and ordered the Minutes read for approval.

The enrollment of delegates followed, the same being done by brethren Woodard and Sumner.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—C. C. Somerville, W. T. Askew and H. Pair.

On Officers—S. N. Vass, T. H. Burwell, J. C. Williams, M. T. Hawkins and T. S. Evans.

On Place of Meeting—J. J. Worlds, J. H. Dunston, W. R. Mason, D. J. Moore, E. B. Blake and O. Watkins.

On Resolutions—A. B. Vincent, W. T. H. Woodard and J. S. Sills.

On Sunday Services—J. A. Whitted and the pastors of New Bern and James City.

On Temperance—H. C. McDonald, J. J. Hines, S. S. Henderson, R. H. Harper and I. M. Powers.

On Constitution—S. H. Witherspoon, B. B. Hill and E. E. Smith.

Rev. J. H. Dunston, Vice-President, was called to the chair, and the President was introduced to deliver his Annual Address.

Dr. Shepard congratulated the brethren on being permitted to meet again face to face. He said that a better state of feeling existed between the races than had existed for some time previous. He said:

“Let us cultivate this feeling and strengthen the common bond of unity. Let us condemn wrong in all of its forms, and cry out loudly against it. Let us encourage our people to save their earnings, get property, and especially farm land. Let us support loyally the Lot-Carey Foreign Mission Convention, and support our missionaries. I congratulate our Associations on what they have done. Some of them have done exceedingly well. Let us encourage education and Shaw University. We must do more toward aiding in the education of our ministry. Encourage the woman’s work in your churches, and see to it that a woman’s society is organized in each church. The Orphan Asylum also claims a warm place in our hearts. We must not forget these helpless children. God bless the cooperation work, the General Missionary and his noble assistants. They have done a grand work. Greater work can yet be done through this agency. The *Baptist Sentinel* deserves our support. We must see to it that the paper lives. I recommend the re-organization of the State Ministerial Union for the relief of our old and helpless ministers. God bless you all in the work.”

The address was heard with marked attention, and remarks of commendation were made by brethren Woodard, Vincent, Powers, R. Shepard, Sister Moore and Christmas.

By motion, the President's address was approved, and ordered to appear in the *Sentinel*.

Mr. Peter Fisher, Rev. K. C. Holt and Mr. Keys Cox were introduced to the Convention.

The following telegram was read from Wilmington:

“Central Baptist Church greets you with an invitation for next year's sitting.

“(Signed) L. B. GOODALL.”

“There is sunshine in my soul to-day,” was sung, and Sister Joanna P. Moore was introduced to address the Convention. The speaker gave an interesting account of how she had learned to love the people, and of her baptism of love. She remarked:

“To be successful you must be filled with His love. It alone prepares us for His service. You must keep under the fountain, drink and be filled.” She explained that her special line of work was to uplift the homes, and, continuing, said: “I am not a leader or a preacher; I am simply a helper. I want to improve the home-life of the people. Your churches will be like your homes, nothing more. The homes must be made the happiest and best place on earth. God's work, prayer, and a kind hand made me good, if I am good at all. The Word of God and a little prayer show people their faults and help them to live better. I need your help. A great many good pastors indorse my plans. The plan in brief is this:

“1. Call the parents together and get them to pray for the early conversion of their children.

“2. Get them to pledge to be a pattern for their children in all things.

“3. Have a parents' meeting once a month, preach

a little sermon on how to care for the house; get each to state his or her experience on how God has led and blessed them and their little ones.

“4. To unify the work, send a report to me at Nashville every six months.

“5. Introduce a simple course of wholesome reading in the family; read a book through and get another.

“There is a sad lack of proper literature in the homes. Good books should be put into all the homes. We have 493 agents at work helping us to scatter wholesome literature, organize ‘Sunshine Bands,’ and brightening home-life. We appeal to the pastors in behalf of the homes of the people. How can he lead the people if he knows nothing of their home life? Teach father, mother and children to attend church together. Will you in some way recognize our fireside schools, encourage daily Bible study, clear the homes of filthy books by putting good ones in their places? You, brethren, are in a position of power, and you must assume your part of the responsibility. We need God in us. ‘We can do all things through Christ, who strengtheneth us.’”

“Standing on the promise,” was sung.

Bishop C. C. Petty, Mrs. C. C. Petty, Miss Carrie E. Waugh and Miss R. A. Williams were introduced to the Convention.

A collection was taken for Sister Moore of \$7.06, which, by consent, was made \$10 from the treasury.

The meeting was closed with the benediction by Bishop Petty.

WEDNESDAY—Afternoon Session.

The Convention reassembled promptly at 2.30 p. m., and opened with praise service led by Rev. H. Pair.

The Minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved.

The following Committee on the American Baptist Publication Society was appointed, viz: A. S. Dunston, W. T. H. Woodard, S. S. Henderson, C. S. Brown and M. A. Alexander.

Rev. A. B. Vincent offered a resolution changing the time of meeting of the Convention. Said resolution was referred to the Committee on Revision of the Constitution.

“The Duty of Pastors and Deacons to State Missions” was discussed, and led by Rev. M. T. Hawkins. The speaker affirmed that the work could not be done by our missionaries without the cooperation of our pastors and deacons. We must be missionary, not in name only, but in reality. Our pastors must be aroused to duty along this line. We should increase our number of missionaries. He urged the deacons to encourage their churches to give liberally.

Brethren Devaughn, Hicks and Blake also spoke fervently on the same subject.

A letter was read from Rev. M. W. D. Norman expressing his inability to attend the Convention, and his approval of the work as done through the organization.

A telegram of greeting was ordered to be sent to the General Association, then in session in Lynchburg, Va.

“Systematic Giving” was ably presented by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon, of Charlotte. He asserted that the Bible indorsed systematic giving—the tithe; that the Jew felt obligated to that system. He added:

“The New Testament emphasizes liberal giving. Calculations ought to be made at the beginning of each year how much money would be demanded to carry on the work of the church, and each member should cheerfully pay his part. This method, properly put into operation, will greatly add to the success of the work.”

Brethren L. T. Christmas, Powers, R. Shepard and

Somerville briefly urged the importance of systematic giving.

Dr. W. A. Byrd, of the Presbyterian Church, was introduced and welcomed to a seat.

Rev. R. Shepard presented in an earnest manner the Colored Orphan Asylum, explained what had been done, and made plain the duty of all to provide for the support of these neglected children.

President C. F. Meserve indorsed Brother Shepard and plead for the Asylum.

A collection of \$21.35 was taken for the Asylum.

The Committee on Officers reported. (See list of officers.)

The benediction was pronounced by Rev. Vincent, and recess was given until 7.30 p. m.

WEDNESDAY—Night Session.

At 7 p. m. Sister Moore occupied the first half hour, giving instruction on the power of the Christian life as made potent through the Holy Spirit. She closed with a touching prayer for the indwelling of the Holy Spirit.

“Lord Jesus, I long to be perfectly whole.” was sung.

President Meserve, of Shaw University, was introduced to address the Convention. In his able and earnest discourse he said:

“We live under different conditions than we did a year ago, or even a month ago. There are two lines of efforts before us—the right and the wrong. We should choose carefully the right. When we have good times and good wages, we feel good; but those are often times of great danger. We forget ourselves, and pursue the unwise course. Depressed by circumstances, remember that God lives. I am not in favor of persecution, but let us remember that God has some purpose even in persecution. I believe in purposes of God. He can and

will, sooner or later, make the wrath of man praise him. Count your blessings, review your history.

“What were your darkest days? The days of the African slave stealer.

“What are your greatest hindrances?

“1. Ignorance. This is your greatest enemy. Fifty-five out of every one hundred colored people can neither read or write; twenty-three out of every hundred white people are in the same condition. You can not develop a noble type of manhood or womanhood without education.

“2. Poverty. A poor people are a helpless people. Poverty is a great hindrance.

“3. Idleness. ‘He that will not work neither shall he eat.’ You have idleness as a great evil to contend against.

“4. Office-Holding. I believe that no man should be debarred from holding office on account of color, but the fact is, no colored people hold office in this State under the State, city or county. I take no stock in holding office. It often brings men to ruin and shame. Get homes; get farms; put one or two more rooms to your houses; get a bigger mule for your farm.

“What are the demands of the hour? Intelligence, worth, property, and ability; these will surely win. It took three generations to put me through school.

“Be industrious. The making and saving money give power and independence. Some fear that they can never vote again; some good may come out of this. If you do vote, vote for principle, not party. There are places in the South where the best people, white and colored, vote together, and get along well.

“Faith in the religion of Jesus Christ is helpful in these perilous times. Remember that God lives; be hopeful.

“Next year, in the spring, we shall celebrate the Thirty-fifth anniversary of Shaw University. ‘What hath God wrought?’ Shaw has done great things for the people. Her students have been the conservators of peace, and are highly indorsed by the people generally. If you would command the respect of those whose respect you want, you must be upright, pure, law-abiding, educated. I have great hope for the race.”

The address made a deep impression upon the audience, and a vote of thanks was given the speaker for his timely suggestions.

Deacon Duffey, of the white Baptist Church, was introduced, and made a few remarks.

A series of resolutions respecting the American Baptist Publication Society, indorsing said Society and its literature, and the mission work as being done by it, were presented by the Special Committee.

On the adoption of the report, the President introduced Rev. S. N. Vass, District Secretary for the Southern States, who favored the Convention with an able address on the work and policy of the Society. He said:

“The North Carolina Baptist State Convention is the oldest Convention in this country among the colored people. I am proud to be a member of it. Our people are a superior people to those you meet in other States—both white and colored. We have a deeper spirituality; we have religion. We know our white people, that they are not perfect. We know how to forgive and love them. Some of our people think that the church was established to organize the Negro race. We have made great progress; millions have been given us by our white folks to educate us. I am with you, and born in this State. You know me; I am no stranger. I am also District Secretary of the Publication Society. This Society is our Society. It prints the productions of colored men; it has colored people in it. We must not be ungrateful; we should cherish the friendship of the Society for what it has done. It has stood by us. Let us take its literature: (1) because it is superior to any other; and (2) because it is cheaper.”

His address was a masterly effort.

A collection was taken for the Society of \$8.68.

The Convention closed with the benediction by Rev. M. A. Alexander.

THURSDAY—Morning Session.

The Convention assembled at 9 a. m., and was opened with devotional exercises led by Rev. M. A. Alexander. Thirty minutes were spent in prayer and praise. The Minutes were read for approval.

Brethren E. E. Smith, H. M. Maloy and A. L. Sumner were appointed reporters to the press.

Mrs. S. A. Mial, messenger from the Woman's Baptist State Convention, was introduced, and made a few encouraging remarks. She said:

“We come to greet you in the work. We are with you, and shall not forget you. We are guided by the Spirit, and have given ourselves to God to be used by Him. We are your sisters, your wives, your mothers. We have not outgrown you. We have been given to you to help you. We dare not leave you. You have opened your hearts, and given us increased privileges in the churches, and many of our women are being strengthened for the Master's use. We have a peculiar work to do. We can go where you can not afford to go. We teach the women to love their husbands, to be better wives and mothers, to make the homes better. We need your help. Encourage the people to have family prayers. Our Society sends to you \$25 for Africa. It is small, but we hope to raise \$200 next year.

“I close by urging you to see after the young people. I am a Baptist. I believe in the divine origin of my church. I want my boy and girl to believe as I do. We must save our young people.”

A motion commending the woman's work was adopted, and a vote of thanks tendered for their donation.

Dr E. E. Smith responded to the address of Sister Mial.

The following telegram was read:

“LYNCHBURG, VA., October 19, 1899.

“Greetings. Virginia is with you on cooperation. See I Corinthians iii. 9.

“R. C. QUARLES,
“*Cor. Secretary of General Baptist Association.*”

Rev. W. T. H. Woodard, delegate to the South Carolina Baptist State Convention, gave an interesting account of his visit to said Convention.

Rev. Henry Dudley made a short but encouraging statement of Baptist progress in and about New Bern.

Dr. A. W. Pegues presented the *Baptist Sentinel* with vigor and clearness, and said with emphasis: “Brethren, take the paper, and pay for it.”

Remarks on the paper were made by Rev. Thomas Parker and Rev. A. L. Sumner.

A collection of \$3.14 was presented the *Sentinel*.

Rev. J. J. Worlds read his report as Treasurer, which had been officially audited and approved. (See report.)

The report was adopted as correct.

The meeting adjourned with the benediction by Rev. H. Pair.

THURSDAY—Afternoon Session.

The Convention reassembled at 2.30 p. m. and opened with a praise service led by Rev. Dr. E. E. Smith.

The roll of delegates was called, and the Minutes were read and approved.

Hon. Isaac H. Smith was introduced and favored the Convention with quite a splendid address.

A letter was read from Rev. John E. White, informing the delegation that he would arrive this evening.

A letter was read from Rev. G. W. Moore, indorsing cooperation and the objects of the Convention.

Dr. A. W. Pegues, Dean of the Theological Department of Shaw, was introduced to present the claims of "ministerial education." He said:

"I am intensely interested in the ministry of the State. I want to speak expressly of these men, and indirectly of the department which I have the honor to represent. I do not come to find fault of the ministry, for some of our old brethren have rendered heroic service, and accomplished more than our young men can ever hope to do. I desire to encourage and commend. The minister should not be more consecrated and faithful than other Christians; but, somehow, more is expected of them. In the dark ages, for a thousand of years, the minister was the most enlightened man found in any community, and was considered the real leader. The priesthood ruined Spain. What we are morally and materially depends on what the ministry is. The colored preacher is the real leader of the colored people. Politicians are not leaders, but usually followers. If he is a real leader, what sort of a man should he be? We need to be proper kind of ministers. Our duty is to get people up higher. Men live up to their conception of God. Anybody can shout; shouting is no evidence of religion. Religion makes one better. It is alarming that so few are entering the ministry to prepare themselves for greater usefulness. Less than twenty young men are now in Shaw preparing themselves for the ministry. Our churches and brethren will not help young men to go to school and fit themselves for life's work. We ought to help worthy young men in school."

A collection of \$22.50 was raised for the Theological Department of Shaw and pledges were taken for ministerial education.

Rev. Mr. John, of the M. E. Church (white) was introduced, and made a few encouraging remarks.

A vote of thanks was tendered Rev. John and Hon. I. H. Smith for their helpful addresses.

The Committee on Revision of the Constitution reported, making slight alterations in the Constitution,

and fixing the time for the annual meetings on Wednesday after the third Sunday in November.

The Convention closed with the benediction by Rev. Woodard.

THURSDAY—Evening Session.

At the appointed hour, 7 p. m., the Convention opened with devotional exercises, led by Rev. S. S. Henderson.

A short season was spent in prayer for the Holy Spirit to guide the Board in the selection of a missionary for the Eastern District. Rev. P. F. Maloy led in this service.

Rev. J. A. Whitted, Corresponding Secretary, presented his annual report, which was a complete review of the work done by the boards, a detailed report of the operations of the missionaries, and an itemized statement of all collections and disbursements. (See report.)

The adoption was deferred until the following morning at 9.30 a. m., to allow the delegates an opportunity to discuss the same.

Rev. John E. White, Corresponding Secretary of the (white) Baptist State Convention, was introduced to deliver an address by special request. Among many other good things, he said:

“I count it not the least honor that you regard me as your friend and brother. What I shall say to-night comes from a heart that knows no partisan bias. Knowing your reverence for the Bible, I have chosen a text as my theme on this occasion: ‘Strengthen the things that remain.’ I have realized that there is a feeling of uneasiness and unrest among the colored people throughout this State. I deplore the situation; but I am thoroughly convinced that your fears are based upon misapprehensions and that there never was a brighter and more hopeful period for the colored people than now. I

bring to you an earnest appeal to lift up your heads, be not discouraged, but 'strengthen the things that remain.' What are some of the things that remain to you to be strengthened? I shall mention a few blessings that remain. You remember well the day when Abraham Lincoln issued his famous proclamation giving you freedom. All the rights given to you then remain untouched to-day, and can not be touched by mortal hands. No white man wants slavery to return. What is the great safeguard to the rights and liberty of the oppressed of the world? The Christian conscience of the world. This great controlling power of the world remains to you. When the world's conscience was aroused there was no dungeon in France able to hold Dreyfus. Strengthen the world's confidence in you, and make yourselves worthy of respect. The conscience of the best white people of this State is with you. I believe, also, that the Negro problem is the Negro's problem. You must largely work out your own destiny. The highest type of colored people of your race are found in the Southern States; and the Southland is the theatre where you are to work out your destiny. I have no faith in the colonization scheme; it is working against Providence. Slavery was not an unmixed evil, but has brought some good to the race. It brought you in touch with white civilization. You have strong friends among the white people of the South. This friendship should be strengthened. For every black hand that is stretched out for help, there is a white hand ready to grasp it. Remember that there is no royal road to true manhood. You must rise like others have risen.

"How can you strengthen the things that remain? I shall mention some practical ways. You must force by real worth and merit your way to the front. You must climb many a mountain side with bleeding feet to reach the summit. Education is the key to true greatness. I am proud of Yankee genius; the Yankee was the hero of the Spanish War; I am a Yankee since that war. But shrewd as he is, a Yankee can not build a stable government on ignorance. It is the truth that makes you free, but it is education that gets the knowledge of the truth. You must 'be rather than seem to be.' A

man's liberty ends where his intelligence ends. You should covet that freedom which is gained by your own worth and exertion. Your race needs leaders who are willing to die for the race—brave, heroic, self-sacrificing leaders. Booker Washington is a great man: I love to sit at his feet and learn. He is the most famous individual in the Southern States. I agree with him in his views respecting the education of your people. Your people must buy land, get property, and build up a stable citizenship. You want skilled laborers and mechanics. Education has a cash value. There is no time for discouragement: lift up your heads and be hopeful. A great tidal wave of popular education is sweeping over the State.

“ You need moral and religious training to fit your people for the highest duties of life. I am convinced that the Holy Ghost can not work around the ballot-box. You have a great destiny, and seem to be a peculiar people. You have great reverence for the Bible: there are no infidels among you. You can build no great characters except on religion. You have made wonderful progress during the past five years. You are not the same people that you were. Where did you come from? Your reverence for the Scripture, and desire to do God's will and to know the truth, have made you what you are. I see before you, in the near future, glimmering peaks of prosperity. Be encouraged, and strengthen the things that remain. There are two things that you need to cherish: The Spirit and practice of cooperation. Stand by this like men. You are in a position to rid yourselves of vicious leaders, and you ought to do so. Unite and cooperate for your mutual good. When one Baptist joins hands with another Baptist they quadruple their power. Put your heads together and not your heels. His Satanic Majesty is satisfied when he goes by a Baptist church and finds them quarrelling. He walks right in and takes possession of the pulpit. Preach cooperation to your people. Consecration is also your need as Christian leaders. Consecration is simply concentration—is the concentration of all to God and humanity. We all need the spirit of Lot Carey, who, by hard and laborious toil in the dark days of slavery, managed to

save money enough to buy his own freedom, that he might go and give his life for the heathen. I thank God that you have one hero in history.

“There remains to you also the Eternal God—our God. Strengthen your faith in Him. He is able to bring you through deep waters and rugged valleys. I am disposed to encourage you in spite of all that may appear discouraging. Lift up your heads, toil bravely on, do the right, and you will win. I pray that God will bless you all in your work.”

The address was a powerful effort from a powerful mind and an earnest heart.

A vote of thanks was tendered Rev. White for his splendid and suggestive address.

A collection of \$7.67 was raised for weak churches.

Rev. R. C. Jenkins made an interesting statement of his work in collecting money for Foreign Missions in the vicinity of Oxford.

The benediction being pronounced by Rev. W. A. Pattilo, the Convention closed to meet at 9 o'clock the following morning.

FRIDAY—Morning Session.

The Convention was called to order at 9.45 and opened with praise service, led by Rev. C. C. Somerville. The Minutes were read and approved.

A letter was read from Rev. C. H. Williamson, indorsing and commending the work.

A motion was offered adopting the Corresponding Secretary's report submitted the previous evening. On its adoption, brethren Woodward, Smith, Somerville, Moore, Sumner, Mason, Alexander, Pegues, Devaughn, Hill, Witherspoon and Askew made complimentary remarks on the accuracy and excellence of the report.

Miss Carrie E. Waugh was presented to the Convention to say a word. She expressed her pleasure at being present to witness the proceedings of the Convention, and said:

“ We are working to elevate the home life of the people. ‘Christ in every home’ is our motto. What would this place be if Christ was in every home? Heaven would indeed be here. Mother makes the home. I am much encouraged, for God is at work among the people. I have been discouraged, but since I have seen this Convention I do not believe I will be discouraged any more. Let us take North Carolina for God.”

The Convention joined in singing.

Alvania Ford, a girl trained by Miss Waugh, age 13 years, read an interesting paper.

Miss R. A. Williams, missionary, also spoke, remarking:

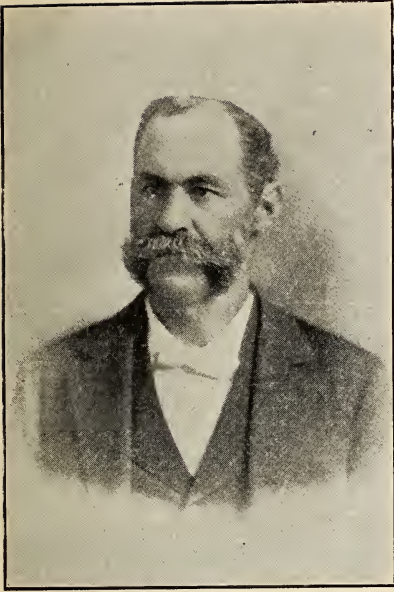
“As you see great changes here, we see great changes in you. We have had our sorrows and our joys. We need to learn the lesson of Christian progress. We must have the bitter before the sweet. We want to get into the 23d Psalm before we go through the 22d Psalm. I rejoice to see that we are moving into the 23d Psalm—where ‘he prepares a table before me in the presence of my enemies.’ In fact, we are being invited to sit down at the table prepared by our enemies. God be praised.”

Rev. Thomas Parker spoke of the work done among the women by Mrs. Parker, and paid in contributions sent by her.

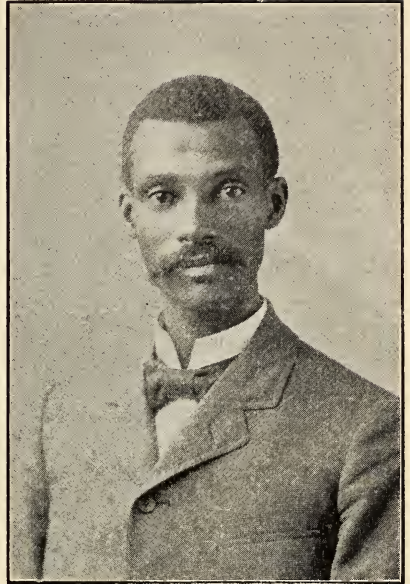
A motion was passed indorsing the work of sisters Waugh and Williams, and of the Chicago Society, under which they work.

Mrs. Henry Stephens, of Africa, favored the Convention with an address on Africa as she saw it during her missionary labors there. Her description of the habits, customs and condition of the heathen was very impres-

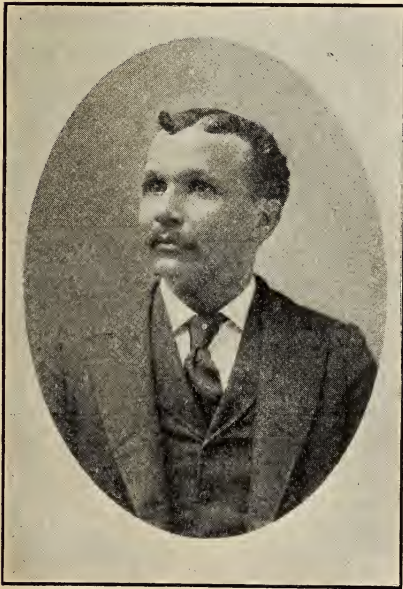
GENERAL OFFICERS.



N. F. ROBERTS, D.D.,
Vice-President Shaw University and Business
Manager Baptist Sentinel.



A. W. PEGUES, PH.D.,
Dean Theological Department Shaw University
and Chairman State Board.



S. N. VASS, A.M.,
Secretary Southern States American Baptist
Publication Society.



S. H. WITHERSPOON, B.D.,
Chmn. Educational Board.

sive, and her appeal in behalf of neglected missionaries, as well as for the work itself, had a deep effect upon all present.

The Committee on Finance read its report. (See report.) Adopted.

Rev. E. E. Smith, Ph.D., Principal of the State Normal School, Fayetteville, was introduced to speak on "Christian Education; the Hope of the Race, and Our Duty to it."

"Go with me a little," said he, "to learn first what education is. Adam was not educated. Education is thinking and knowing how to think—it is progress and development. Education without God is no good. Christian education teaches men to be like God. I am proud of this Convention. Where are the men of '74, when I first came into this body?"

"There are still some few remaining,
Who remind us of the past,
But they've changed, as all things changes;
Nothing in this world can last."

"How changed are things! Christian education has brought about this change. The light of education enables us to see clearer than ever before. Light came from Africa. It left Africa as Pharaoh left God. We go into darkness as we go from God."

He traced the development of civilization through the ages, and gave many interesting facts in history concerning the same.

"We must be trained," continued the speaker, "before we can do the work which God has designed for us to do. We must be prepared for the work properly. Christian education is education of the heart, the soul and the will. We must be like Christ and bear His image in us. We must be trained to do right as well as to know the right."

The address was instructive, and delivered with ease and grace.

The historian, Rev. P. F. Maloy, submitted an elaborate report, brim full of instructive statistics.

The meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. B. B. Hill.

FRIDAY—Afternoon Session.

The Convention opened at 2 p. m., and opened with divine services, led by Rev. W. H. Moore, of Kerr.

The Minutes of the forenoon were read and approved.

A motion prevailed to reorganize the State Ministerial Union.

The following committee was appointed on Plan of Organization, viz: A. W. Pegues, E. E. Smith, W. B. F. Kornegay, L. T. Christmas and J. F. Davis.

The following order being the preaching of a doctrinal sermon, Rev. Joseph Perry, the appointee, occupied the pulpit.

Hymn, "Oh happy day, that fixed my choice," was sung: prayer was offered by Rev. P. F. Maloy, and hymn, "How firm a foundation, Ye saints of the Lord," followed. Text used, "One Lord, one faith, and one baptism." Ephesians iv. 5.

Points of interest emphasized by the speaker in this able and eloquent sermon:

"Every nation has its motto. The motto of the church is 'One Lord, one faith, and one baptism.' The first thing recognized is 'One Lord,' because we need but one head for the church. There is but one Lord; therefore He is entitled to the appellation—'Master.' He is the sole guide of the church. He is the founder, builder—the Master builder. What He builds is well built and admits no improvement and alterations. The very gates of hell can not prevail against it. He tells us to build as He has planned. The church holds up the banner on which is written, 'One Lord, one faith, and

one baptism.' Because He is Lord, His Word is authority. We have no right to call it into question. Did the Lord mean what He said? Did He say what He meant? Then His Word is absolute authority. Philosophy is not authority. The command of Christ came from God, and has His power behind it. The Bible is sufficient. The Baptist Church offers nothing to the world but the open Bible—that blessed book of truth. Our directory is but a portion of that book emphasizing the eighteen articles of faith. The revealed will of God must be obeyed without question. You must forsake all things for God—you must forsake father, mother and lands, and take the yoke upon you.

“The next thing is ‘faith.’ What is faith? Faith is of three grades, viz: Intellectual, emotional and voluntary. Intellectual faith is good, but not sufficient; emotional is half-grown faith, and not durable; but better than no faith at all. It is lightning-bug faith. Voluntary faith gives all to God and all for God. It is not enough to know that Christ died, but it appropriates all to Him. You must be born again to become a Christian and a member of the church. You must be born of the Spirit, for ‘that which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the spirit is spirit.’ We contend for a regenerated membership. Men must die to the love of self and rise in Christ a new creature.

“The third fact is ‘baptism,’ the immersion of a candidate in water. Baptism is truly a burial and a birth. You know what a birth is. Baptism represents the burial of Christ and His resurrection. He was baptized of John in Jordan. This is our settled faith:

“On Christ the solid rock I stand.
All other ground is sinking sand.”

The sermon was delivered with force and power, and greatly elated the congregation. Prayer for fuller faith was offered by Rev. W. H. Pender.

The Convention decided to hold its next annual meeting in Franklinton, N. C., on Wednesday after the second Lord's Day in November, 1900, at 7 o'clock.

The meeting closed with the benediction by Rev. R. H. Harper.

FRIDAY—Evening Session.

The Convention opened at 7 p. m., with a praise service, in which many brèthren took part. The Minutes of the afternoon were approved.

The Committee on Resolutions reported. (See resolutions.)

A motion prevailed that the address delivered by C. S. Brown before the Lot-Carey Foreign Mission Convention in Baltimore, touching cooperation and the race issues, be approved as the sentiments of this Convention.

Mrs. Henry Stephens, of the Congo Free State, Africa, addressed the Convention. She said:

“I am glad to be here, and hope to interest you in Africa. I have lived in the Congo three years. I found Africa quite different from what I expected. We have two seasons, the rainy and the dry. We are compelled to live on the hills and the mountains, for the valleys are very sickly. There are no old people in Africa; they die young on account of want and exposure. In the dry season water is very scarce, and we suffer a great deal. The missionaries are mostly white people. You scarcely ever meet a colored missionary. It costs a great deal more to live there than here. You do not pay the missionaries enough to live on. We are compelled to buy what we use in England or some other foreign land.

“In Africa the people live in grass houses; fifteen or more of these huts are grouped together into a town. The people believe in witchcraft and are very superstitious; they believe that, when a person dies, some one has conjured him. The old king looks up the murderer and gives him poison to drink. The women do all the work. We who live in Africa need your sympathy, your prayers, and your support. You have no idea of the suffering and want endured by your missionaries. Anything from home is a comfort to them: if but a letter, pamphlet, paper or Minutes of an Association. I have been in want, and have seen the time when I would have rejoiced to get just a piece of bread.”

The address was pathetic and touched the hearts of all present.

A collection of \$13.55 was given to aid Mrs. Stephens.

Lieutenant-Captain Gilmore, of the Fourteenth United States Volunteers, was introduced to the Convention and made a few remarks.

Rev. C. C. Somerville addressed the Convention on Foreign Missions and our duty to it. He made it plain to all that more should be done in this direction.

Rev. J. H. Dunston gave an interesting account of his visit to the Lot-Carey Foreign Mission Convention as a delegate, and Rev. J. W. Dew followed him, urging the claims of said Convention.

Rev. B. B. Hill presented resolutions of thanks to the pastor and members of St. John's Church, and also to the pastors and members of the other Baptist churches and the citizens of New Bern for their hospitality towards the Convention.

The motion was deferred until Sunday night for adoption.

The appointment of ministers to occupy the pulpits of the city on Sunday was read by Secretary Whitted.

Resolutions were offered by Dr. E. E. Smith denouncing rope lynching and mob law. (See resolutions.)

After some discussion, protesting against crime, vice and violence, the resolutions were adopted.

The Convention proceeded to reorganize the State Ministerial Union by electing the following officers:

President—R. H. Harper.

Vice-President—W. R. Mason.

Secretary—S. H. Witherspoon.

Treasurer—W. M. Devaughn.

Brethren J. A. Whitted, E. E. Smith and L. T. Christmas were appointed a committee to investigate the accounts of the former Treasurer and obtain the money left over in his hands.

The President of the Convention made a few remarks, commending the work of the delegates and expressing thanks for the courtesy shown him as presiding officer, and also announced the arrival of the hour of adjournment.

“Blest be the tie that binds” was sung with great earnestness, and a hearty handshaking took place; and the meeting was brought to a close with the benediction by Rev. D. J. Moore.

A. SHEPARD, D.D., *President.*

C. S. BROWN, *Recording Secretary.*

APPENDIX.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

WHEREAS, in the providence of God, our distinguished brother and co-worker, Rev. C. C. Somerville, District Missionary of the East, under the cooperation plan, has been called to another field of labor, and

WHEREAS, his services were so eminently and nobly rendered in the furtherance of missions and the cause of Christ throughout his territory, therefore, be it

Resolved, That he carries with him the high esteem, confidence, and sincere prayers of this Convention.

A. B. VINCENT,
W. T. H. WOODWARD,
M. C. RANSOM,
Committee.

AGAINST LAWLESSNESS.

WHEREAS, In various sections of this country and especially in different parts of the South, crime—unmentionable crime—has been repeatedly committed upon helpless females by hellish fiends stalking about in the shape of worthless men, to the utter shame of the civilization of this enlightened age—to the scandalization of the Christianity which we profess, and to the impediment and detriment of our people, therefore, be it

Resolved, By this Convention, that neither we nor those whom we here represent, have the least sympathy for, nor patience with, that imp, be he black or white, who dares to insult or attempts to insult, the purity of womanhood.

Second, That we shall use every legitimate means to us afforded in any effort to apprehend and bring to speedy answer every culprit, and thereby assist in stamping out of existence said unspeakable crime.

Third, We also enter our unqualified protest against lynching and all forms of mob law.

The Committee.

RESOLUTION IN FAVOR OF THE AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY.

WHEREAS, The American Baptist Publication Society has accomplished so much good in our State by sending to us missionaries who have organized hundreds of Sunday Schools for our people, and given them suitable books and literature, and

WHEREAS, This Society also was thoughtful of the needs of our preachers at a time when we had no schools, and gladly donated suitable books to help them serve their people, and

WHEREAS, This same Society is prosecuting this same kind of work for our State to this day, and is entirely supporting a Sunday School Missionary, and assisting two other colporters at work in our State, and

WHEREAS, This Society has honored our State above other States in establishing a colored Sunday School Supply Store at Raleigh, from which we can order our supplies, and which is managed by our own State, and

WHEREAS, This same Society has always supplied the literature for all our Sunday Schools for many years, and this literature is the best and cheapest to be found anywhere, therefore,

Resolved. That we hereby again express our appreciation of this great Society, and urge our people to observe Children's Day and Bible Day, for its missionary and Bible work.

Resolved, further, That we endorse most heartily its Sunday School literature, and recommend our churches and schools to use no other.

Respectfully submitted,

A. S. DUNSTON,
 W. T. H. WOODWARD,
 S. S. HENDERSON,
 C. S. BROWN,
 M. A. ALEXANDER,
Committee.

REPORT OF J. J. WORLDS, TREASURER E. AND M. CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA.

Received of the Convention at Rocky Mount.....	\$247.05
Received of Corresponding Secretary	31 57
	\$278.62

DISBURSEMENTS.

Paid Rev. J. M. Armistead	\$8.00
St. John's Baptist Church.....	5.00
Rev. D. J. Moore.....	13.00
Rev. G. O. Bullock.....	18.00
Rev. Dr. A. Shepard	5.00
Rev. W. A. Pattillo	4.10
Rev. C. S. Brown	15.00
Capital Printing Company	25.00
Sexton Rocky Mount Baptist church	2.50
Rev. A. Ellis.....	4.00
Expenses W. F. Minter.....	5.00
Stationery Corresponding Secretary	15.00
Statistician	5.00
American Baptist Publication Society	10.00
Rev. T. H. Burwell	1.15
Rev. M. T. Hawkins.....	1.00
Edwards & Broughton	53.30
Rev. D. J. Avera.....	1.92
Printing and distributing Minutes.....	75.00
Capital Printing Company	10.00
	267.07
Balance on hand	\$1.55

Paid Rev. J. A. Whitted, General Missionary	\$458.32
Rev. P. F. Maloy, District Missionary	391.66
Rev. A. B. Vincent, District Missionary	391.66
Rev. C. C. Somerville, District Missionary	391.66
Rev. R. B. Watts, Local Missionary	125.45
For office rent	21.50
For Bibles (prizes)	103.48
Institute expenses	106.76
	<hr/>
	\$1,990.49

I, your Auditor, have carefully examined the Treasurer's books and bills and find his statement true and accurate, and hereby give my signature.

J. J. HINES.

PLEDGES FOR FOREIGN MISSIONS.

A. B. Vincent	\$5.00
L. M. Powers	1.00
Dr. W. L. Lassiter	5.00
W. T. H. Woodward, Roanoke-Salem	2.50
S. Hicks	10.00
W. R. Mason	5.00
M. A. Alexander, Laurinburg	12.00
L. P. Martin	2.50
R. Shepard	25.00
W. H. Pender	1.00
C. T. Underwood	2.50
J. B. Blakeley	2.50
W. H. Moore	1.00
C. S. Brown's church	40.00
J. C. Williams	5.00
A. W. Pegues	20.00
L. P. Maiten's churches	5.00
W. T. Askew	2.50
S. H. Witherspoon	5.00
T. S. Evans	1.00
D. J. Avery	1.00
Yadkin Association	23.00
D. J. Moore	1.00
J. B. Holland (for press)	2.00
J. E. White (for press)	5.00
White Rock Baptist Church	5.00
G. W. Moore, Raleigh	5.00
J. E. Everett, New Bern	1.00
J. E. Everett's church	2.00

Willis Haddock, Polloksville	\$1.00
Willis Haddock (Home Missions)	1.00
L. T. Christmas (Foreign Missions)	25.00
Racheal Jones (L. P. M.)	1.00
J. H. Dunston	5.00
Henry Dudley, New Bern (Orphan Asylum)	10.00
Henry Dudley, Bew Bern (Foreign Missions)	10.00

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE.

Amount sent for Conventional purposes	\$248.75
Amount sent for Foreign Missions	54.94
Amount sent for Home Missions	1.25
Amount sent for Education	11.75
Amount sent for Orphan Asylum	4.00
Amount sent for Annual Members	7.00
Amount sent for Life Members	5.00
Amount turned over to Treasurer	320.59
Public collections	95.05
Total	415.64

ITEMIZED STATEMENT.

	No. Churches.	Conventional.	Foreign Missions.	Home Missions	Educational.	Orphan Asylum.	Annual Members.	Life Members.
First Baptist Church, Oxford, W. A. Pattillo	1	\$1.00						
Blue Wing, Blue Wing, W. A. Pattillo	1	1.00						
Lane's Creek Union Association	16	8.40	\$0.75	\$0.50	\$0.75	\$0.50		
Zion Missionary Association	28	5.00	2.00		4.00	3.00		
A. W. Walker							\$1.00	
L. P. Martin							1.00	
W. B. F. Kornegay			1.00					
*Roanoke Missionary Baptist Association	80							
Kenansville Eastern Association	42	11.00	10.00					
E. E. Smith								\$5.00
Wake Association	36							
Woman's Home Mission Convention			25.00					
Gethsemane, Franklin, A. Pair	1	1.00						
Riley Hill, Hickory Grove, A. Pair	1	1.00						
St. Matthews, Millbrook, A. Pair	1	1.00						
Mallaby X Roads, Raleigh, A. Pair	1	1.00						
A. Pair, representing Yadkin Association	15	7.50						
A. Shepard							1.00	
†Middle Association	16	5.00						
Pee Dee Association	22	11.00						
Middle District Association	20	10.00						
First African Baptist Church, J. W. Dew	1	1.00						
J. A. Whitted							1.00	
Robert Shepard							1.00	
Rouse's Chapel	1	1.00						
Ebenezer, Wilmington	1	1.00						
First Baptist, Raleigh, J. J. Worlds	1	1.00						
Rev. W. H. Haddock							1.00	
L. T. Christmas							1.00	
Little Rock Baptist, New Bern	1	1.00						
New Hope Association	38	18.00	11.10	5.55				
New Bern Eastern Association	15	7.50						
Ebenezer Baptist Church, Charlotte, S. H. Witherspoon	1	1.00						
Roanoke-Salem, W. T. H. Woodward	1				1.00			
Jackson Chapel, Wilson, W. T. H. Woodward	1				1.00			
Johnson Association		16.50						
Trent River Oak Grove Association	18	9.00						
Old Eastern Association	50	25.00						
Union Association	20	10.00						
Lake Waccamaw	8	4.00						
Home and F. M. Society, Warsaw	1	1.00	2.00					
Rowan Association	40	20.00						
First Baptist, Charlotte, C. C. Somerville	1	1.00	.75	.75		.50		
West Roanoke Association	62	19.10	8.44					
First Baptist Church, Halifax, S. Hicks	1	1.00						
Neuse River Association			5.00		5.00			
Donation								
First Baptist Church, Weldon	1	1.00						
Providence Baptist, Rockingham	1	1.00						
Shiloh Baptist, Wilmington, M. T. Hawkins	1	1.00						
First Baptist Church, Wilmington	1	1.00						
Central Baptist Church, Wilmington, L. B. Goodall	1	1.00						

Public collection for Sentinel Thursday morning \$3.14—amount paid to J. A. Whitted; general collection for Theological Department \$17.50—paid to A. W. Pegues; general collection Thursday night \$7.67; collection for — Rice \$2.68—same was paid to the individual; public collection for old ministers \$6.00; public collection for M-s. Stephens \$13.59; public collection Wednesday night \$8.68—paid to Rev. S. N. Vass; * amount paid \$5.43, balance due \$34.57; A. B. Vincent, due for life membership, \$5.00; † paid \$5.00, due \$2.00; public collection Tuesday night \$5.32; public collection Wednesday morning for Miss J. P. Moore \$7.06—given to Miss Moore; public collection Wednesday for Orphan Asylum \$21.10—paid to R. Shepard.

PLEDGES FOR EDUCATIONAL FUND.

Rev. A. B. Vincent, Raleigh	\$5.00
Rev. J. F. Davis, Wadesboro	10.00
Rev. I. M. Powers, Wallace	1.00
Rev. W. R. Mason, for Halifax Church	2.50
Rev. A. L. Sumner	2.00
Rev. S. Hicks, Weldon	5.00
Rev. Alexander, for Laurinburg Church	2.50
Rev. Alexander, for Rockingham Church	2.50
Rev. S. H. Witherspoon, Charlotte	5.00
Rev. R. Shepard, Oxford	2.50
Rev. W. T. Askew, Rich Square	2.50
Rev. W. H. Moore, Rose Hill	2.50
Rev. J. B. Blakeney, Monroe	5.00
Rev. C. S. Brown, Winton	15.00
Rev. J. A. Whitted, Raleigh	5.00
Rev. J. C. Williams, Cahaba	5.00
Rev. H. C. McDonald, Lumber Bridge	5.00
Rev. T. S. Evans, Raleigh	1.00
Rev. J. W. Watkins	1.00
Rev. H. M. Malloy, Beaufort Church	2.00
Rev. D. J. Avera, Raleigh	1.00
Rev. G. W. Moore, Raleigh	5.00
Rev. C. H. Williamson, for Friendship Church, Char- lotte	10.00
Yadkin Baptist Association	30.00

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY'S REPORT.

To the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina.

DEAR BRETHREN:—I beg to submit for your consideration my third annual report as your Corresponding Secretary and General Missionary for the conventional year beginning October 1, 1898, and ending September 30, 1899.

I need hardly call your attention to the fall elections of '98, and the bitterness resulting therefrom. They are even now too fresh in your minds. You are yourselves aware that business enterprises and work of all kinds were obstructed and necessarily hindered. With others, our work was greatly hindered, and while a state of unrest existed we could do but little more than point out to our people the promises and assurances of God's Word.

At one time the obstructions were so great, and the discouragements so numerous we feared lest we would have to give up in hopeless despair; but gradually the clouds were removed and our missionaries took courage, and set to work with renewed energy.

The precarious condition in which they had been placed, the peculiarity of their position, seemed rather to have armed them for the change of circumstances, and they set to work as never before to gain what they once feared had been hopelessly lost.

We point to the faithfulness of their labors, and the achievements of the past year, under the circumstances already mentioned, with peculiar pride, and we give praises and thanks to our heavenly Father for bringing us to a fuller realization of His goodness and mercy to the children of men.

Besides the four regular missionaries employed by your Board and the other cooperating bodies, Rev. R. B. Watts, of Wilkesboro, N. C., has been employed for three and a half months to labor in sections of North Carolina west of Salisbury and Winston.

The efficiency of his work and the success attending him for the time mentioned have been far beyond the expectation of your Board.

Through the short period of his work, seed have been sown for the Convention which will bear for you a rich harvest in that section of North Carolina, in the near future.

We include in this report his work, together with the other missionaries.

We give below synopsis of and contributions to our State work from churches, individuals and organizations:

Missionaries.	Districts	Weeks of Service.	Institutes Attended.	Sermons Preach'd	Addresses Delivered.	Churches Visited.	Miles Traveled.
J. A. Whitted	General	52	29	73	159	78	16,724
C. C. Samerville	Eastern	52	14	140	186	51	6,245
A. B. Vincent	Central	52	18	54	148	75	5,050
P. B. Maloy	Western	52	17	106	140	74	6,805
R. B. Watts	Western	13	1	31	17	26	1,077
		221	79	404	650	304	35,901

COLLECTIONS FOR STATE MISSIONS.

J. A. WHITTED, *General Missionary and Corresponding Secretary.*

Ridgeway, Rev. W. H. Shaw, pastor, \$1.70; Gale St. Church, Rev. M. W. D. Norman, pastor, \$10.00; Warren Plains, Rev. S. G. Griggs, pastor, \$1.25; First Baptist, Suffolk, Rev. Gaines, pastor, \$1.55; Graham, Rev. D. J. Avera, pastor, 15c; First Baptist, Hampton, Dr. R. Spiller, pastor, \$3.00; White Rock, Rev. S. S. Henderson, pastor, \$13.00; Jackson, —, \$3.10; Piney Grove, Rev. Thompson, pastor, \$2.05; Mt. Vernon, Rev. Paul Yancey, pastor, \$4.05; Matthews, Rev. Lee, pastor, \$1.50; Kittrell, Rev. D. J. Avera, pastor; Shelby, Rev. Roberts, pastor, 30c; Rev. L. P. Martin, \$5.00; Stovall, Rev. G. O.

Bullock, pastor, \$21.30; Sunday School, 54c; First Baptist, Oxford, Rev. W. A. Pattillo, pastor, \$14.99; Sunday School, \$2.00; Monroe, Rev. D. M. Jackson, pastor, 50c; Dixonville, Rev. M. G. Christmas, pastor, \$3.20; Spencer, Rev. W. H. Hairston, pastor, \$2.00; Franklinton, Dr. A. W. Pegues, pastor, \$3.05; Gaston, Rev. J. W. Wood, pastor, \$5.10; Cool Springs, Rev. J. W. Wood, pastor, \$2.00; First Baptist, Weldon, Rev. S. Hicks, pastor, 75c; Randleman, Rev. W. W. Price, pastor, 60c; Ashboro, Rev. W. W. Price, pastor, \$4.32; Holly Springs, Rev. W. H. Morris, pastor, \$2.66; Arcola, Rev. B. Harper, pastor, \$1.50; Riley Hill, Rev. H. Pair, pastor, \$7.00; Michael's Creek, Rev. G. O. Bullock, pastor, \$16.24; Sunday School, 63c; Timmonsville, Rev. J. F. Davis, pastor, \$8.02; First Baptist, Severn, Rev. C. M. Cartwright, pastor, \$10.42; Sunday School, 63c; Ebenezer, Charlotte, Rev. C. H. Witherspoon, pastor, \$5.00; Gethsemane, Rev. H. Pair, pastor, \$5.00; Halifax, Rev. W. R. Mason, pastor, \$20.00; Women's Society, Halifax, \$1.50; Sunday School, 65c; Wakefield, Rev. G. W. Perry, pastor, \$21.63; Sunday School, \$1.50; Home Mission Society, \$1.01; Rutherfordton and Polk S. S. Convention, \$5.75; Lincolnton, Rev. E. W. Roberts, pastor, \$8.50; Oak Grove, Rev. A. W. Ivey, pastor, \$1.50; St. Matthews, Rev. H. Pair, pastor, \$24.23; Pee Dee Sunday School Convention, \$13.00; Hamlet Baptist Church, Rev. J. J. Hines, pastor, \$3.00; Rockingham, Rev. R. A. Alexander, pastor, \$10.00; Sunday School, \$1.00; Home Mission Society, \$1.00; West Roanoke Association, \$7.00; East Roanoke Association, \$4.50; Zion Bethlehem, Rev. C. M. Cartwright, pastor, \$2.56; Nashville Church, Rev. J. J. Hines, pastor, \$14.97; Sunday School, \$1.27; Bear Creek Association, \$5.09; Mrs. G. W. Moore, \$5.00; Bethlehem, Rev. H. Clements, pastor, \$9.56; Sunday School, 41c; Women's Mission Society, \$2.16; New Hope Association, Rev. J. H. Dunston, \$5.55; Poplar Springs, Rev. J. F. Davis, pastor, \$2.00; Hillsboro, Rev. T. H. Burwell, pastor, \$5.00; B. B. Steptoe, 25c; J. P. Williams, 50c; Fair Bluff, \$4.00.

CENTRAL DISTRICT CONTRIBUTIONS DURING YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 30, 1899.

Baptist Church Clayton, (Rev. W. A. Jones)	\$1.70
Baptist Church, Smithfield, (Rev. J. D. Liles).....	40
Good Samaritan (Rev. Robt. E. Jones)	30
	5.45
Miss Lizzie Cobb 25c, and Annie Smith 25c	50
Baptist Church (Rev. Wm. Elerbee)	40
Hilly Branch, Robeson, (Rev. A. H. Thompson	2.83
Ashpole Church (Rev. J. D. Harrell)	1.20

Sandy Grove Church (Rev. S. W. Dockery)	\$1.02
Holy Swamp Institute (Rev. E. M. Thompson)	15.21
Baptist Church, Blanche, (Rev. R. Wilson)	1.11
Mt. Tabor Church	26
Laurel Hill Church, Robeson, (Rev. Watkins)	50
Institute, Fayetteville, (Rev. J. D. Liles)	8.93
	8.75
Institute, Spring Branch, (Rev. S. W. Dockery)	15.00
Institute, Sandy Grove, (Rev. S. W. Dockery)	11.43
Hilly Branch Church (Mr. S. S. Stephens)	3.43
Mt. Vernon Church (Rev. Paul Yancey)	1.00
Gray's Creek Church (Rev. H. C. McDonald)	1.00
	50
Swans Creek Church 25c, Savannah Church 33c	58
Piney Grove, Johnston, (Rev. T. O. Fuller)	4.72
Galilee Church	66
Institute, Smithfield, (Rev. J. D. Liles)	29.98
Wake Forest Church (Rev. T. O. Fuller)	1.93
Institute, Shiloh, Kittrells, (Rev. Thos. Burwell)	22.89
Women's Mission Union, Raleigh	2.50
	80
Hillsboro, Mt. Bright, (Rev. A. Whitted)	1.00
Shady Hill, Person, (Rev. Nelson Johnson)	1.00
Hilly Branch, Robeson Co., (Rev. A. H. Thompson)....	1.85
Shiloh, Wake	1.70
Institute, Chapel Hill, (Rev. L. H. Hackney)	28.10
Martin Street, Raleigh, (Rev. A. T. Price)	1.40
Dawson St., Raleigh, (Rev. Saterwhite)	45
Institute, Raleigh, First Church (Rev. J. J. Worlds)..	41.00
Pee Dee Union (Rev. D. N. Jackson)	2.00
Institute, Roxboro, (Rev. A. G. Grave)	32.07
Union Hill, Nash Co., (Rev. B. Harper)	1.25
Miss Claudy Hinton, Raleigh	75
Spring Hope Church \$2.12, Spring Hope S. S. \$1.05,..	3.17
Missionary Institute, Wake Forest, (Rev. T. O. Fuller)	25.36
Missionary Institute, Mt. Sinai, Orange, (Rev. E. H. Cole	41.25
Big Ruin Creek Church, (Rev. Gardener)	55
Missionary Institute, Carthage, N. C., (Lee Ewing)	7.92
Institute, Spring Hope, (Rev. N. D. Arrington)	13.00
Springfield Church \$3.15, Foreign Miss. (Rev. T. H. Burwell)	6.30
Warren County S. S. Convention (Mr. Joseph Somerville)	5.00

Miss Ida Thacker, Brown Summit, (Rev. S. Thomas) ...	\$3 00
Jno. Holt, Gibsonville	2.74
Burlington, Miss. Institute, (Rev. S. Thomas)	6.67
Institute, Red Springs, (Rev. W. H. Anders)	13.51
Goldston Church (Rev. M. W. Brown)	2.42
Mission Union, Goldston, (Rev. M. W. Brown)	1.00
High Point Association (Rev. S. Thomas)	5.00
Foreign Missions, High Point Association,	3.00
Institute, Missionary, Huntsville, (Rev. A. Mitchell) ..	11.10
Wake Association, Foreign Missions	20.00
Wake Association, State Missions	12.00
Institute, Elm City, (Rev. Arrington)	16.29
Shiloh Association \$2.50, For. Miss. Ass., Alston,....	5.00
	78
Mt. Pleasant Church, Vance, (Rev. O. Bullock)	1.00
Middleburg (Rev. Brustus Young)	80
Whiteville Institute (Rev. D. J. Moore)	31.60
Reedy Creek Ass.—For. Mission \$3.02, For. Missions....	7.02
Greenwood Church (Rev. Henry West), Warren....	6.02

Total for year ending Sep. 30, '99, including Oct., '98, 574.52

ANNUAL REPORT 1898-9.

October.

Bear Creek Association	\$6.00
Mount Pleasant	1.75
Middle District Association	10.00
Roseville	3.25
Kenansville Association	10.10
	<u>\$31.10</u>

November.

Mt. Gilead, Red Hill	\$2.25
Keathen's Chapel	1.55
Wilson's Chapel	7.64
Hill's Chapel	1.30
First African Baptist	1.64
First Baptist, Mt. Gilead	13.04
	<u>\$27.42</u>

December.

Mount Zion	\$1.69
Mount Zion .....	.38
St. James	1.80
Rich Square .....	.88
Second Baptist, Potecasi	4.25
Philippi, Winton	1.41
Jordan's Grove .....	.35
	<u>\$17.76</u>

APPENDIX.

41

January.

Zion Bethlehem	\$0.81
Woodville Plain	2.10
New Hope	2.57
Green Hill	10.56
Reform, Shiloh .....	.62
Mt. Zion, Stonewall	12.58

\$30.24*February.*

Magnolia Baptist	\$11.00
Bethelite	1.02
Byrd's Chapel	1.13
Friendship	1.77
First African	2.00
Christian Chapel	1.50
St. Louis .....	.62
First Baptist, Warsaw	10.46

\$29.60*March.*

Jerusalem	\$4.55
W. H. M. Society	1.50
Cedar Grove	17.74
First Baptist, Morehead	4.42
Ebenezer, Lagrange .....	.80
Jackson's Chapel, Wilson	20.71

\$49.72*April.*

First Baptist, Elm City	\$0.35
Best's Grove	2.25
Faison's Chapel	4.75
First African Baptist	38.34
First Baptist, Teachy	9.44
Adoram	2.35
Augustus Chapel	3.00
First Baptist, Kinston	8.95
Baptist S. S., Kinston	1.05
First African	1.67
Adkison	2.61
Wynne's Chapel	10.71
Adoram	16.47

\$101.94

May.

First Baptist, Clinton	\$7.12
Bird's Chapel S. S.	2.02
Bird's Chapel Church	14.76
Bethelite	10.70
Friendship S. S.	1.55
Friendship Church	7.25
Red Hill	4.00
Ridley's Chapel	10.18
Mt. Olive	1.82
	<hr/>
	\$59.40

June.

Mount Moriah S. S.	\$3.00
W. H. M. Society	2.00
Mount Moriah Church	10.60
Rio Grande	6.00
Spring Garden	21.45
Hayes' Chapel	1.00
Zion Bethlehem	13.63
First Baptist, Hertford .....	.55
Williamston Baptist .....	.42
	<hr/>
	\$58.65

July.

Olive Branch	\$2.13
Corner Stone	1.71
Christian Chapel	7.41
Kenansville S. S. Convention	3.52
E. B. S. S. Foreign Missions	4.48
Red Hill	9.23
N. E. C. T. S. S. Convention	8.21
Olive Branch	11.04
Corner Stone	7.42
Middle Ground Union Meeting	4.05
Central Baptist	2.23
West Roanoke Union	18.74
Newsome's Grove	1.05
Mount Olive	24.42
	<hr/>
	\$105.64

August.

Rich Square	\$4.00
Potecasi	3.06
Pactolus	5.00
	<hr/>
	\$17.06

September.

New Ahoskie	\$3.65
Mount Pisgah	19.00
St. John	6.24
New Hope	35.48
First Colored, Hertford	8.18
Old Eastern Association	5.00
West Roanoke Association	7.00
	\$84.55

ANNUAL REPORT FROM WESTERN FIELD.

Churches.	Sermons.	Addresses.	Collections.
Dixonville Church, Salisbury	2	1	\$2.00
Women's Convention, for Foreign Missions			15.00
Elizabeth Church, Monroe, for orphans			1.75
Baptist Church, Wadesboro *	1	3	7.35
Baptist Church, Randleman †	3	6	15.20
Elizabeth Church, Monroe *	3	5	11.60
Elizabeth Church, Monroe		5	2.00
Salem Baptist Church, Sago*	2	7	12.95
First Baptist, Reidsville	2	1	2.50
First Baptist, Lexington	1	1	.75
Union Church, Lexington	1		1.88
Institute at Lexington			10.32
Providence Church, Greensboro	1		2.50
Providence Sunday School, Greensboro		1	1.30
Mount Pleasant Church, Winston	2	1	.63
Mount Pleasant Sunday School, Winston		1	.42
Mount Zion, Winston	1		1.10
Shiloh Church, Greensboro	1	1	1.10
Shiloh Sunday School, Greensboro		1	1.50
Providence Church, Greensboro		4	20.17
Providence Young Ladies' Missionary Society		2	2.00
Baptist Church, High Point	2	2	1.35
Baptist Sunday School, High Point		1	1.26
Allison Grove, Concord	2		2.00
Allison Grove, Concord*		3	15.16
Flint Ridge	1	1	.50
Flint Ridge Institute		5	18.00
High Point	4		2.00
Mount Zion, Winston	2	1	5.00
Mount Zion Sunday School, Winston		1	1.00
Shiloh Sunday School, Winston		1	.50
First Baptist Church, Winston	1	1	.60
First Baptist Church, Reidsville	3	1	2.02
First Baptist Sunday School, Reidsville			1.00
First Baptist Woman's Home Mission Society			1.50
Jones's Church, Layton		1	2.20
Ellem Grove, Benager	2	1	5.04
Ellem Grove Sunday School, Benager		1	1.17
Locust Grove, Brown Summit	1		2.00
Institute at Reidsville		3	2.84
Young Ladies' Missionary Society, Reidsville			.17
Western Sunday School Convention		1	3.00
Providence Church, Kerners	3	4	2.50
Providence Sunday School, Kerners		1	.50
Mass-meeting at Kernersville	1		2.80
Pleasant Hill, Ansonville	3	6	3.51
Institute at Ansonville			20.54
Star of Bethlehem Church, Hendersonville	3		3.00
Institute at Hendersonville		7	15.94
First Baptist Church, Waynesville	3	1	3.55
Star of Bethlehem, Hendersonville	1	1	.50

ANNUAL REPORT FROM WESTERN FIELD—Continued.

Churches.	Sermons.	Addresses.	Collections.
Sunday School Convention beyond Blue Ridge			\$6.00
Woman's Missionary Society		1	1.00
St. John's Church	2	1	3.30
Rock Hill			
First Baptist, Asheville			1.30
First Baptist Sunday School			1.00
Mount Zion Baptist			1.31
Institute at Nazareth Baptist Church			13.20
French Broad Church	2	1	1.50
Baptist Church, Brevard	1	1	4.05
Institute at Waynesville	1	1	3.35
Star of Bethlehem Baptist Church, Hendersonville		3	6.05
Shiloh Association	3	3	12.75
St. Phillip's Church			3.33
Rowan Association		1	20.00
Rising Ebenezer, Winston, Foreign Missions			1.60
Allison Grove, Concord	3	1	3.02
Institute at Taylorsville		5	14.89
Henderson Grove, Salisbury	3	1	3.04
Henderson Grove Sunday School, Salisbury			.35
Shady Grove, Spencer		1	2.05
Mount Zion Church, Salisbury	1		3.05
Mount Carmel, Charlotte	2		1.00
Mass-meeting, Matthews †	3	5	1.00
Missionary Society of Ladies, Matthews			1.00
Church collection, Matthews			5.71
Missionary ladies, with cards			5.54
Mount Moriah Foot-Wash Baptist Church, Charlotte	1		1.25
Bethel Church, Winston	1	1	1.50
West End, Winston	1	1	1.25
Mis. Sunday School, First Church, Miss Addie Morris			2.00
First Baptist Church, Winston	1		2.60
Institute, First Church, Winston		4	21.12
First Church, Winston	23		6.13
First Baptist, High Point	2	1	3.75
First Baptist Sunday School, High Point		1	.74
Institute at First Church, High Point			29.85
Nicey Grove, Ames	1	1	2.10
Nicey Grove Sunday School, Ames		1	1.42
Flint Ridge, Marshville	1		1.15
First Church, Matthews	1	1	1.65
First Baptist, Charlotte	2	1	5.00
First Baptist Sunday School, Charlotte			2.82
Ebenezer, Charlotte	1	1	2.63
Ebenezer Sunday School, Charlotte			1.20
Mount Carmel	1		2.15
Friendship Church, Institute		4	26.13
Bethel Church, Mount Holly	1	1	1.61
Gold Hill, Lowsville	2	1	5.00
Gold Hill Sunday School, Lowsville			.55
Bethel, Mount Holly	1	1	4.20
First Church, Wadesboro	1		.45
Union Meeting, Marshville (Lane's Creek Association)	2	2	7.89
First Baptist, Wadesboro	10	3	1.56
Ebenezer Association	1	3	12.00
Jerusalem Church	1		2.00
Dallas Church	1		.75
Providence, Lincolnton	1		.40
Shelby Church	1	1	1.25
Washington Church, Waco	1	1	2.00

* Institute.

† Mass-Meeting.

‡ Sunday School.

CONTRIBUTIONS REV. R. B. WATTS, WESTERN N. C.

Mt. Sinal, \$1.50; Hickory, \$1.35; Macedonia, \$1.00; Shed Frank lin, \$1.35; J. H. Hunt, 50c; W. W. James, 50c; Mrs. Amelia James, 50c; Cash, 50c; Mountain and Catawba Association, \$5.00; Bethle- hem, \$3.18; Mt. Zion, \$1.00; Liberty Hill, \$10.33; Jones's Chapel, \$4.25; St. James, \$4.61; Mt. Vernon, \$17.21; Damascus, \$6.00; Mt. Calvary, \$1.00; Cox Grove, 50c; Shiloh Association, \$2.10; Yadkin Valley Association, \$12.00; Rev. P. F. Maloy, \$5.00.

FINANCIAL STATEMENT FOR STATE MISSIONS, YEAR END-
ING, SEPTEMBER 30, 1899.

COLLECTIONS.

J. A. Whitted	\$350.37
C. C. Somerville	599.08
A. B. Vincent	534.20
P. F. Maloy	527.56
R. B. Watts	77.28
	2,095.99

DISBURSEMENTS FOR STATE MISSIONS.

Paid J. A. Whitted salary and expenses, year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	\$478.32
Paid A. B. Vincent, salary and expenses, year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	391.66
Paid P. F. Maloy, salary and expenses, year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	391.66
Paid C. C. Somerville, salary and expenses, year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	391.66
Paid R. B. Watts, salary and expenses, year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	125.45
Paid office rent, year ending September 30, '99	21.50
Paid Bibles (prize)	103.48
Paid Institute expenses (2-5) year ending September 30, '99	126.26
Paid Institute expenses (Incidentals) year ending Sep- tember 30, '99	19.50
Paid J. J. Worlds, year ending September 30, '99	11.57
Paid J. J. Worlds, year ending September 30, '99	20.00
	2,081.06

MISCELLANEOUS DISBURSEMENTS.

Paid Rev. C. S. Brown, Secretary	\$15.00
Paid Dr. A. Shepard, (expenses Board)	5.00
Paid Rev. W. A. Pattillo (expenses Board)	4.10
Paid Rev. T. H. Burwell (expenses Board)	2.00
Paid Rev. M. T. Hawkins (expenses Board)	3.00
Paid Capital Printing Co.	25.00
Paid printing and distributing Minutes	75.00
Paid Sexton, Rocky Mount	2.50
Paid Rev. D. J. Moore (Missionary)	13.10
Paid Rev. G. O. Bullock, (Missionary)	18.00
Paid Rev. D. J. Avera, (Missionary)	
Paid J. M. Armstead	8.00
Paid Rev. W. T. Minter's expenses Washington	5.00
Paid Corresponding Secretary (stationery)	15.00
Paid Am. B. P. S.	10.00
Paid Rev. P. F. Maloy (Statistician)	5.00
Paid St. James Baptist Church	5.00
Paid balance on <i>Monthly Sentinel</i>	53.30
	264.00

When you take into consideration, embarrassments already mentioned, the amounts for State Missions are far in excess of any previous year, and by far more money has come through the office, especially for Foreign Missions, than in all the years of cooperation combined. This is an evidence that our churches are coming to our ideal plan of raising money for missions—to fix upon an amount for missions just as they fix upon pastor's salary, and other expenses of the church. Lay plans to raise that amount just as they lay plans to raise other expenses of the church, and raise in the absence of the Missionary as well as when present, and let his work be to enlighten and develop, rather than the mere raising of money.

We are aware, however, that this can not be accomplished in a day, and we praise God for our progress, as seen in the past year.

Considerable importance has been attached to the Institute work of the past year, and like the other departments, we can see in this more efficient and effectual work.

The meetings, taken as a whole, have been better attended, there has been more earnestness, more zeal, and greater evidence of the power of the Spirit.

That the Institute work has brought a great change in our ministry, is felt and acknowledged by every impartial observer.

Did the Institutes do no more than foster and encourage a spirit of brotherly care and unity, this alone, would fully justify their support.

We stand to-day more united than at any other stage of our history.

Life and activity is felt and seen in this Convention as never before. Every department of our work, and every organization with which the Baptists of the State have to do, have been awakened into life and activity.

We stand to-day, in the eyes of the world, where we have never stood before.

Taking our great and good men of the east and sometimes sending them west to help in Institute work; taking them from the west and sending them east, and sometimes from the center, and sending them in either direction, has closed the mouths of the classes which have been preying upon our people by telling them that "the Baptist have no men."

Brethren, it would do your hearts good if you could follow us in some of these meetings, and, when some of our able brethren begin their lectures in these meetings, to see the hearts of our brethren swell with pride and might. I say we have gained a place not only with the other denominations of our race, but with our own denomination of the white race, such as no other State occupies to-day.

In the counsels of our Northern brethren, who have so generously contributed to cooperation, we are held up as approaching more nearly the ideal than any other State of colored Baptists.

Our Southern white brethren, in their counsels concerning the work, who have not only given us their money, but their time and talent, freely admit that we are by far the most faithful, the most grateful, and the best, and we believe the colored Baptists of other States begin to feel it in their own heart.

We congratulate ourselves, and we thank our brethren of both races who have so nobly assisted in making the work what it is to-day.

We give below a tabulated statement of places where Institutes have been held at stated times, during the last year, number colored lecturers, number white lecturers, ministers present, aggregate congregation, and money raised:

NEW ERA INSTITUTES, YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 30, 1899.

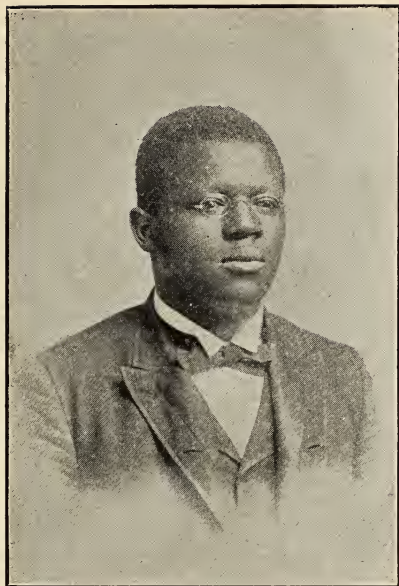
Places.	Colored Lecturers.	White Lecturers.	Ministers Present.	Aggregate Congrega- tion.	Money Collected.
Holy Swamp.....	3	2	9	900	\$15.21
Huultsville.....	2	1	7	500	11.10
Wake Forest.....	1	3	4	500	25.00
Chapel Hill.....	1	3	8	500	28.10
Carthage.....	2		4	500	7.92
Potecasi.....	3		4	300	7.00
Cedar Grove.....	5	2	23	500	17.74
Adoram.....	2		9	400	16.47
Spring Garden.....	4	2	15	400	21.45
Elizabeth City.....	7	1	23	200	18.46
Mount Olive.....	5		19	1,000	24.42
Potecasi.....	3		4	200	8.06
Wadesboro.....	3	1	14	200	7.35
Elizabeth.....	3	2	12	400	11.60
Salem.....	2		8	300	12.95
Allison Grove.....	5	1	13	400	15.16
Flint Ridge.....	2		10	300	18.00
Ansonville.....	2		15	500	20.54
Hendersonville.....	5	1	10	300	15.94
Friendship.....	6	1	18	500	26.13
Nazareth.....	4		13	300	13.20
Taylorsville.....	2		8	300	14.89
Waynesville.....	2		5	200	3.35
Mount Pisgah.....	4		6	400	19.00
Mount Gilead.....	5		10	300	13.04
Whiteville.....	3	1	7	450	31.60
Greensboro.....	7	3	15	600	18.50
Winston.....	3		15	800	21.12
Smithfield.....	5	4	10	700	29.98
New Bern.....	4	2	19	500	17.35
Concord.....	4		10	300	15.16
Shiloh.....	5		12	500	22.89
High Point.....	3	2	12	500	29.85
Goldboro.....	7	1	25	1,000	38.34
Reidsville.....	4	1	7	200	2.84
Spring Hope.....	2	2	10	300	13.00
Red Springs.....	3	1	8	500	13.51
Elm City.....	2		4	500	16.29
Roxboro.....	3	2	20	800	32.07
Raleigh.....	5	5	32	1,500	40.00
Fayetteville.....	4	1	10	300	8.93
Spring Branch.....	4		10	800	15.00
Sandy Grove.....	4	4	15	800	11.48
44	155	49	512	21,350	769.99

Besides the Institutes, as mentioned above, your Missionaries have held Mission Day Mass Meetings in many of our churches, and these meetings have not only greatly swelled our collections, but have wonderfully developed our churches in their relation to the Missionary, so that we can say to-day as never before, our churches are awakened to their duty in the spread of the gospel.

More real, earnest missionary work, has been done in the past seven months than in any fourteen months of our work in the State.

Some of our churches, in the absence of the Missionary, have held such meetings, and have sent up their contributions for the different objects of the Convention. One church, the St. Matthew's Church, Wake County, carries the banner, having sent up \$24.23,

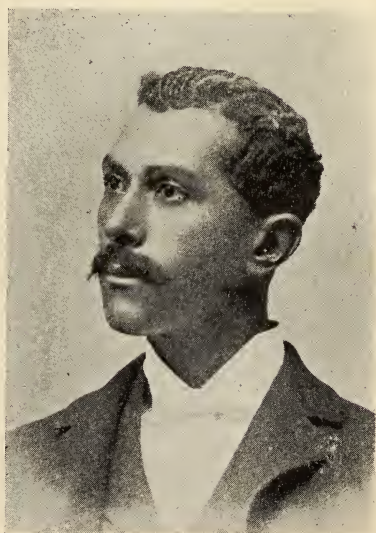
MISSIONARIES.



REV. P. F. MALLOY,
District Missionary Western North Carolina,
Statistician E. and M. Convention.



REV. W. T. H. WOODWARD,
District Missionary Eastern North Carolina.



REV. A. B. VINCENT,
District Missionary Central North Carolina.



being provided only with blanks and cards by your Corresponding Secretary.

Your Missionaries have tried not only to do the work of the Convention, but, in many instances, have assisted in special meetings, and have helped the churches in raising money for church-edifice work, and other objects directly connected with the church.

They have not only served in advancing temporal interests, but moral and spiritual as well.

What they have been in developing the moral life and conduct of our people can not easily be estimated.

They have assisted in revival meetings where hundreds have been brought to Christ.

Some of the brethren have testified that the best revival meetings held in the State have been the outgrowth of the Institute work.

It should not, therefore, be thought that these meetings serve to hinder revival work, but they lay a splendid foundation for the ideal revival meeting, and until we can go back to the "old landmark" and take hold of our revival meetings as laid down in the Scriptures, and brought out in these meetings, we may expect to continue multiplying a membership destructive to the best interests of the church—a class of unconverted church members.

Your Board has been greatly embarrassed, as in previous years, seeing so much destitution, and not being able in many worthy places even to give any assistance.

They, therefore, deem it quite necessary to call upon you to assist them to raise a special fund of at least one hundred dollars to be known as Church Aid Fund, and used only to aid weak churches. One hundred dollars appropriated to this purpose will be a God-send to many of our struggling churches, especially in the western section of the State, where our forces are weakest.

The amount can be easily raised and wisely expended, and when our Convention does more sowing like this, you may expect early and rich harvests. This, brethren, is a part of our great mission and we know you must grant this appropriation, even if it must be raised by the pledges of the noble and generous-hearted brethren composing this Convention. The Board has done a little in this direction. They call upon you to enable them to do more.

They recommend, further, that you raise a fund of three hundred dollars at least, and allow them to appropriate \$50 each to six places in Western North Carolina as Mission Stations, where Baptist churches are greatly needed and can be established, even with this small appropriation, as a supplementary salary to some of our available preachers. I name Morganton, Hickory and Mt. Airy.

At the first meeting of your Board they decided to change the Baptist *Sentinel* from a monthly to a weekly paper, beginning with two pages of original matter.

Mr. J. P. Williams, of Warrenton, N. C., was employed for half of his time to assist in running the *Sentinel*.

We began with 300 subscribers, and no paying advertisements. We now have three original pages, one page of paying advertisements, 1,400 subscribers, and enough matter for publication coming from every section of the State to last until Christmas.

This desirable change and improvement has been brought about by the valuable services of Dr. N. F. Roberts, Business Manager, the hearty cooperation of your District Missionaries, together with our worthy Sunday School Missionary, Rev. George W. Moore; Ex-Colporter, Rev. T. S. Evans; Revs. Dunston and Johnson; many of our pastors, young ladies, and the business-like and manly way the office work has been conducted by Mr. Williams.

That which the colored Baptists of North Carolina have much needed and longed for, they now have—a growing weekly paper of their own, upon a firm basis. Thanks to God, to the Board, and to the brethren who have helped to make the *Sentinel* what it is.

But, brethren, this is only a beginning. This is a mere indication of what can be done. Five thousand subscribers would be but one out of every thirty-four colored Baptists in North Carolina, and we can swell up that number if every man would push a pound.

Subscribe yourselves; *pay your subscriptions*; get others to subscribe, and *pay*.

Through the generosity of our loyal Secretary, Rev. C. S. Brown, we can obtain the press and type at Winton, which cost originally about seven hundred dollars, by the payment of two notes of \$40.00 each.

This will be a donation of several hundred dollars by Brother Brown and his brethren of that section. Shall we not do this? Shall we not have our own press, and do our own work?

The printing alone done by this Convention each year costs about one thousand dollars, and you could not only save this, but help our brethren in their Associations, etc., in doing jobwork for them.

The time has come for the Baptists of North Carolina to own a press and establish a job-printing house, and the Board recommends that you take the matter under advisement, and direct them what to do at this sitting of the Convention.

The following will show amount of receipts and disbursements Baptist *Sentinel*.

RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS—"BAPTIST SENTINEL."

RECEIPTS.

Subscriptions paid to editor, from time to time	\$147.11
Subscriptions paid in at office	248.71
Advertisements: City \$30; Rev. Brown, Africa, \$50; School and Organ Co., \$40	120.00
Donations: Wake Association	10.00
Zion Association	2.50
State S. S. Convention	10.00
Rev. Thos. Sharp	25
Rev. J. A. Whitted, account R. R. adv. (pass)	175.00
	<hr/>
	713.57

DISBURSEMENTS.

Southern Newspaper Union (Nov. 23, '98, to Oct. 16, '99) ..	\$378.35
Capital Printing Co. (June 28th, to Oct. 16, '99)	124.80
J. P. Williams, (salary)	100.00
Mailing <i>Sentinel</i> , and express	41.14
Books, stationery, postage, office expenditures	27.93
Fuel	4.72
Paper for wrappers	3.75
Extra labor—mailing <i>Sentinel</i>	1.00
Credit account Rev. C. S. Brown, (acc't. adv.)	40.00
Post-office box rent	3.35
	<hr/>
Total disbursements	725.04
	<hr/>
Over paid	11.47

About the first week in September, your Board received a communication from Rev. C. C. Somerville, District Missionary for Eastern North Carolina, informing them of a call to the First Church of Charlotte, and resigning as Missionary, to take effect October 1st. The Board informed the other cooperating bodies, and under the circumstances, advised the acceptance at the time therein stated, and that the question of his successor be left to a full Board meeting at this sitting of the Convention.

The cooperative bodies all acceded, and the appointment becomes a matter to be settled by your Board.

While several applications have been filed with the Board, it is earnestly hoped that the Convention may ask the guidance of the Spirit, that the right man may be selected by the Board.

They heartily commend the faithful and efficient services of Rev. Somerville. They recognize in him manhood and ability, of which

they are justly proud, and he goes to his new field with their best wishes, and the best wishes of the pastors, and the entire Brotherhood.

Your Board begs to be allowed to call your attention to your Minutes and suggests that the Minutes shall contain a tabulated statement of all churches represented, whether in the Associations or otherwise, giving value of church edifice, total membership, number of Sunday School pupils, amount given to charitable purposes, amount given to ministerial or Christian education, amount given to State Missions, amount given Foreign Missions, name of pastor, name of Church Clerk and his post-office. That the Minutes shall contain a list of the ordained ministers of the State, and their post-office. That the sessions of this Convention be so arranged that one day be known as State Mission Day, Educational Day, Foreign Mission Day.

The Board wishes to express to the churches, pastors and individuals, who have so nobly stood by the work, their profound gratitude.

Your Foreign Mission Board congratulates itself for the progress and advancement made in their department of the work.

Last year we were enabled to report but \$200 given to Foreign Missions, this year we have raised about three times that amount.

Though our contributions are small to what we have reason to hope for, when we take into account how they have been raised, without any special agency, only through the voluntary offerings of the church organizations and individuals, and most of which was sent up to the office of the Secretary with little expenses attached, it places us far above any other State.

North Carolina was the first State to come out and take a position in support of cooperation along all lines of Christian work, and she stands to-day proud of her position. Cooperation in educational work, cooperation in mission work, cooperation in church work, cooperation in Sunday School work. Foreign Mission money for *Foreign Missions* is the policy of the Negro Baptists of North Carolina. They invited other States of like opinion to join them, hence the formation of the District Foreign Mission Convention.

From its beginning it has met with the sternest opposition from brethren who have had reason to differ from our position.

That opposition, through technicality in the Constitution of the Virginia Baptist State Convention, packed that body, and took possession of the organization.

To strengthen our Constitution, and to make impossible a repetition, your Board thought it wise to increase their delegation to the Baltimore Convention, and they feel greatly elated over the loyalty manifested by those appointed, which enabled them to carry into

that Convention the largest and the best delegation ever sent by any single State to our Foreign Mission Convention.

The delegation was a departure from any appointment we have ever made, in that it was partly composed of women.

We verily believe the appointment was of God, for a session of the Convention was given to the women. Our noble female representatives acquitted themselves until the whole Convention was touched with their papers and addresses. The womanhood of Baltimore awakened to a sense of duty, and a plan was formed to organize a Woman's Foreign Mission Convention, to meet in connection with the men from year to year.

Brethren, you may justly be proud of the North Carolina delegation in the Baltimore Convention, for they have placed your Convention and your State high in the estimation of other States.

The address of one of your own sons, the president of the Lot Carey Baptist Foreign Mission, Rev. C. S. Brown, paved the way for every resolution and act of the Convention.

Within forty-eight hours of its delivery, more than a half million, white and black, had read his noble sentiments, carrying light and gladness wherever it was read, and fixing as our convictions the only tenable grounds on which we may safely stand—a Christianity that knows right wherever found. There has never assembled in this country a colored body accorded more recognition and appreciation.

Truly did Dr. Speller, of Hampton, say: "The Convention was born at the right time."

For this age calls for "men of thought and men of action, to clear the way" for the thousands led to their own sorrow, and left now to grovel their way in the darkness.

We have not space to mention the proceedings in full, but the foundation for a great work is fully laid.

The Corresponding Secretary was instructed to pay to Rev. J. O. Hayes and Rev. Jackson their first quarter's salary as the Missionaries of the Lot Carey Foreign Mission Convention.

One thing is fully determined by the Foreign Mission Convention as its motto: "Be, rather than seem." We will not call so many names as our Missionaries in Africa, but we will pay those whom we employ.

The Board has been encouraged from time to time as reports would come to them through the columns of the *Sentinel* of what the brethren were doing for the work.

They feel greatly encouraged to inaugurate plans for a more extensive Foreign Mission work for the next year, and they call upon the brethren to take hold with renewed vigor. We give below collections from organizations, churches and individuals.

COLLECTIONS FOREIGN MISSIONS—J. A. WHITTED GENERAL
MISSIONARY AND CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

Mt. Moriah Church, Rev. C. S. Brown, pastor, \$5.40; New Hope Baptist Church, Rev. C. S. Brown, pastor, \$5.00; Pleasant Plain, Rev. C. S. Brown, pastor, \$10.00; Rev. S. L. Johnson, \$25.00; Rev. L. P. Martin, \$5.00; Cedar Grove, Rev. R. H. Harris, pasfor, \$3.00; Franklinton Baptist Church, Dr. A. W. Pegues, pastor, \$20.00; Mrs. Mary E. Edwards, \$15.00; Rev. J. H. Dunston, \$5.00; West Roanoke Union, \$5.50; Rev. N. B. Dunham, \$2.00; Savannah, \$2.00; Rev. P. F. Maloy, \$2.00; Rev. C. C. Somerville, \$5.00; W. S. Smith, 25c; Rev. Robt. Shepard, \$5.00; Mrs. Pattie E. Shepard, \$2.00; Robt. Morgan, 25c; Spring Green Baptist Church, Rev. I. Alston, pastor, \$4.71; Colley Springs, Rev. I. Alston, pastor, \$5.16; Rev. D. J. Moore, \$2.00; First Baptist, Rocky Mount, \$6.30; Second New Light, Cedar, Rev. N. B. Dunham, pastor, \$1.00; First New Light, Rev. H. C. McDonald, pastor, \$1.02; St. John's, Rev. H. C. McDonald, pastor, \$2.10; Gray's Creek, Rev. H. C. McDonald, \$4.18; First African Baptist Church, Goldsboro, Rev. J. W. Dew, pastor, \$5.25; Pleasant Grové, Rev. N. B. Dunham, pastor, \$1.48; Rev. I. L. Phillips, 75c; Gethsemane, Rev. H. Pair, pastor, \$10.00; Wakefield, Rev. G. W. Perry, pastor, \$2.70; Rev. J. C. Williams, \$1.55; Michaels Creek, Rev. G. O. Bullock, pastor, \$2.50; Stovall, Rev. G. O. Bullock, pastor, \$2.54; Western Sunday School Convention, \$7.50; Miss Addie W. Morris, \$1.00; Oxford First Baptist, Rev. W. A. Patillo, pastor, \$10.51; Miss Nora Thornton, 25c, Lincolnsville, \$5.00; W. S. Smith, \$5.00; Rev. J. C. Williams, \$5.00; Rev. Thomas Parker, \$5.00; Phillippi Church, Rev. C. S. Brown, pastor, \$9.00; Ilong, Rev. Jeff Burwell, pastor, \$1.57; Rev. A. J. Jackson, \$2.00; St. James Baptist Church, Rev. M. D. Matthewson, pastor, \$4.00; St. Paul, Rev. M. D. Matthewson, pastor, \$1.00; Rev. T. S. Evans, \$2.00; Magnolia Baptist Church, Rev. Andrew Walker, \$5.07; Louisburg Baptist Church, Dr. R. I. Walden, pastor, \$5.00; Mt. Shiloh, \$5.00; Rev. R. B. Tillery, \$2.00; Rev. J. D. Lyles, \$2.08; Rev. I. M. Powers, \$1.00; Rev. R. B. Watts, \$5.00; Shiloh Baptist Association; St. John's, Rev. L. P. Martin, pastor, \$5.00; Sunday School, \$1.00; Rev. H. Carr, \$1.00; Sister's Home and Foreign Mission, Mt. Pisgah, \$1.46; Rev. G. W. Moore, \$5.00; New Hope Association, \$11.10; Rev. J. H. Dunston, Rev. S. N. Vass, \$5.00; Huntsville Baptist, Rev. Alexander Mitchell, \$3.67; Ruin Creek, \$1.75; Oak Grove, \$1.65; B. B. Steptoe, 50c; J. P. Williams, 50c; G. S. Maggett, \$5.00; New Light, \$2.40; Antioch, \$1.35; Kittrell, \$1.55; Rev. H. C. McDonald, \$2.70; Rev. W. R. Mason, \$2.50; Baptist E. and M. Convention, \$50.50; E. and M. Convention Union Association, \$5.00; First Baptist Church, Burlington, \$6.10; Locust Grove, Rev. S. Thomas, pastor, \$1.40; Middle District Association, \$4.00.

REV. P. F. MALOY'S COLLECTIONS FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Woman's State Baptist Missionary Convention	\$15.00
Rowan Association	10.00
	<hr/>
	25.00

REV. A. B. VINCENT'S COLLECTIONS FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Kenansville Association	\$7.82
Wake Association	20.00
Shiloh Association	2.50
A. B. Vincent	5.00
Lake Waccamaw	5.00
	<hr/>
	40.32

REV. C. C. SOMERVILLE'S FOREIGN MISSION COLLECTIONS.

West Roanoke Union	\$14.14
E. B. S. S.	4.48
	<hr/>
	18.62

REPORT OF J. H. A. JENKINS.

(Appointed to raise Foreign Mission money in the bounds of the Shiloh Association.)

First Baptist, Oxford	\$10.51
Huntsville	3.67
Ilong	1.57
Ruin Creek	1.75
Flat Creek	1.02
Oak Grove	1.65
Kittrell	1.57
New Light	2.40
Antioch	1.94
	<hr/>
	26.08

Traveling expenses \$2.75.

Walked 63 miles.

The Convention is quite grateful for the services of Brother Jenkins, and commends him for his faithfulness, especially the sacrifice made in walking upon such a great mission. We wish the cause had many more like him.

DISBURSEMENTS FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Rev. Wm. Alexander, Corresponding Secretary,	\$50.50
Rev. J. M. Armstead, Treasurer	100.00

Lot Carey Foreign Mission Convention	206 00
Mrs. Mary L. Stephens	15 00
Printing and mailing tracts and circular letters	23 75
Special traveling agents	9 75
Rev. S. Hicks, Treasurer Board	2 00

Your Educational Board has been able to do but little more than organize, encourage plans already laid down, and provide for a vigorous campaign, beginning with the month of November. They have agreed upon some day in November to be known as Educational Day.

They have arranged a programme for the churches and Sunday Schools to be presented to you at this sitting.

Each church and Sunday School is also provided with blanks to be filled out, designating the school or college to which the money is to be sent, the amount and the object for which it is to be used.

The Board anxiously solicits the cooperation of all our schools and churches in the proper observance of Education Day, by prayers and by offerings.

By recommendation, Dr. A. Shepard, President of your Convention, has been appointed assistant in the Theological Department of Shaw University.

The compliance of the Board of Trustees for that Institution to our wish in the appointment of Dr. Shepard, places upon the churches a greater responsibility. We should not only support him, but we should soon be able to assume the entire responsibility of the department.

Some of us feel that the time has fully come when we should share with our generous-hearted Home Mission Society, and assume some of its great responsibility.

The Board feels it just to acknowledge the untiring efforts of the Dean of the Theological Department, Dr. A. W. Pegues, in securing a better attendance, and in raising money for the support of his department.

They regard his efforts as extraordinary and deserving the highest commendation.

We do not, however, overlook the burdens so nobly borne by the President of Shaw, Dr. Meserve: while Dr. Pegues has labored faithfully in the South, the President has labored in the North.

A thousand dollars for Shaw is not too much to hope for in the next twelve months. We encourage the State Sunday School Convention in its laudable endeavor to raise money for the encouragement and support of your young girls.

We rejoice for the progress of our secondary schools.

We rejoice with the West Roanoke Association for the extra sum of money raised largely for the support of Waters Normal Institute at Winton and Bertie Academy at Windsor, (\$918.00). We hope to see in the near future somewhere in Western North Carolina a strong secondary school well equipped and supported. Praise God for the excellent enrollment of 300 at Shaw University.

We heartily recommend our Baptist schools to children of Baptist parents.

We urge the brethren to help us assume at least a part of the expenses of our Theological Department. We give below amounts received for this department and Christian education.

FOR 1898.

Shiloh Baptist Church, Morrisville, N. C.	\$2.50
First African Baptist Church, Goldsboro, N. C.	3.50
Wake Baptist Association, Raleigh N. C.	25.00
Rowan Baptist Association, Salisbury, N. C.	15.00
Johnston District Association, Smithfield, N. C.	5.00
First Baptist Church, Winston, N. C.	1.00
First Baptist Church, Charlotte, N. C.	1.50
Michael Creek Church, Stovall, N. C.	1.66
Stovall Baptist Church, Stovall, N. C.	1.54
Rev. A. J. Jackson, Halifax, N. C.	1.00
Rev. E. W. Anders, Idaho, N. C.	1.00
S. Jeffrey, Jackson, N. C.	50
Rev. J. F. Davis, Poplar Springs, N. C.	2.55
Smithfield Baptist Church, Smithfield, N. C.	3.01
New Bethel Baptist Church, Rolesville, N. C.	1.31
Shiloh Baptist Church, Henderson, N. C.	9.64
Liberty Baptist Church, Youngsville, N. C.	1.32
J. F. Davis, Wadesboro, N. C.	95
Total	77.98
	1.00
	2.50
	<hr/>
	81.48

(1899.)

Wake Baptist Association, Theo. Dept. Shaw	25.00
Wake Baptist Association, Ministerial Education	40.00
Rowan Baptist Association, Theo. Dept. Shaw	25.00
Middle Baptist Association, Ministerial Education	12.00
Johnston Dist. Association, Ministerial Education	10.00
Neuse River Association, Ministerial Education	3.10
Bear Creek Assoc'ation, Ministerial Education	4.14

Rev. J. F. Davis, Ministerial Education	\$1.25
New Hope Auxiliary Sunday School Convention, through Rev. J. H. Dunston	6.48
	204.65
J. A. Whitted	5.00
Shaw	95
Greensboro	2.50
	213.10

SUMMARY OF COLLECTIONS.

J. A. Whitted, State Missions, \$358.37; Foreign Missions \$334.25; Education, \$4.72	\$697.34
C. C. Somerville, State Missions, \$599.08; Foreign Missions, \$18.62	617.10
A. B. Vincent, State Missions, \$534.20; Foreign Missions, \$40.32	574.52
P. F. Maloy, State Missions, \$550.44; Foreign Missions, \$25.00	575.44
R. B. Watts, State Missions, \$77.28; Foreign Missions	77.28
Ministerial and Christian Education (A. W. Pegues)	209.65
Baptist <i>Sentinel</i>	713.51
From Convention	341.41
	3,806.25

SUMMARY OF DISBURSEMENTS.

Missionary expenses	\$1,778.95
Institute expenses	302.11
Miscellaneous expenses	264.00
Baptist <i>Sentinel</i> expenses	725.00
Foreign Missions	533.00
	3,603.06

Balance on hand, \$203.19.

Let me again remind you of the recommendations of your Board: At least a hundred dollars for weak churches; three hundred dollars for local mission work in Western North Carolina; the purchase of a press; one thousand dollars for African Missions and \$500 for Ministerial Education.

Let every pastor, deacon, and layman, help to further the interests of the Convention by throwing open their church doors, and give a welcome to our Missionaries; throw open their hearts and their purses to the great objects of the Convention, and then may we hope for "showers of blessings."

Respectfully submitted,

J. A. WHITTED,

Gen'l Missy. and Cor. Sec'y E. & M. Convention of N. C.

STATISTICAL AND FINANCIAL TABLE.

COLORED ASSOCIATIONS.

Churches.	CHURCH MEMBERSHIP.										S. S.		CONTRIBUTIONS.								Total.
	Ordained Ministers.	Increased by Baptism.	Increased by Letter.	Increased by Experience and Restoration.	Decreased by Death.	Decreased by Letter.	Decreased by Exclusion and Evisure.	Total Membership.	Schools.	Officers and Teachers.	Meeting Houses.	Value of Church Property.	Church Expenses.	Sunday School Expenses.	State Missions.	Home Missions.	Foreign Missions.	Bible and Public Work.	Education.	Miscellaneous.	
Cedar Grove	32	36	18	13	85	84	2,385	14	30	32	32	\$1,700	\$500.00								
Hannion's Creek	12	47		18	6	65	354	32	203	34	14	50	800.00	\$68.73	\$3.60	22.00	4.00				
Kenansville Eastern	34	115	37	143	55	71	3,272	38	169	46	2,900										
Lenoir River	46	234	66	143	55	71	4,748	38	169	46	2,900										
Lenoir	11						1,586	26													
Little Waccamaw	7	33	2		1	13	466	6													
Middle Baptist	7	62	17	13	33	18	2,614	13	69	7	450		60.00								
Middle District	13						703														
MCD. Hrell Baptist	43	249	23	70	27	41	3,302	95	43	5	5,774		83.80								
New Hope	6	12	3	3	9	3	191														
New River	38	208	31	44	76	27	2,570	36	117	38	24,516		800.00		5.76	43.63	26.89				
Old Eastern	83	54	90	81	163	63	14,131	70	150	83	63,000		800.00		108.95	4.99					
Old Eastern	61	43	251	73	336	59	4,595	50			13,625		1000.00								
Rowan Baptist	28						2,791	16	31	8	2,600										
Roanoke	48	311	68	85	64	37	3,594	35	217	48	78,288				116.77	21.00					
Reedy Creek	90	84	23	156	108	46	12,136				5,000				4.96						
Trent River, Oakley Grove	32	178	68	58	40	58	2,857	32	92	32	6,733		88.45								
Union Baptist	20	131	5	35	17	8	1,052				2,500										
Wake	38	247	41	128	66	48	1,376	29	26	20	3,720										
Western Union	17	14	11	50	9	10	1,168	17	257	35	90,843		681.93								
Yadkin and Davie	24	190	24	94	34	19	2,541	21	156	24	2,600		100.00		150.00	29.70	.99	\$22.38			
Yadkin Valley	10	7	29	1	12	13	45	216			4,200		2.65								
West Roanoke	13	12	60	5	20	14	4	487	64	13	1,785										
Gold Hill	63	40	319		60	4	16,586	50			3,600										
High Point	10	9	42	4	17	14	2,444	5			200		27.00		29.50	5.00	7.75				
Bear Creek	23	150	25	30	25	15	1,200	23			2,500		1569.00		30.00	4.85	3.76				
East's Creek Union	34	99	24	61	33	14	1,613	9	125	34	8,298		88.98								
East Cedar Grove	18	67	57	34	10	33	560	7	34	16	3,634		114.21		1.52	34.44	5.70	1.50			
Shiloh Baptist	22	316	64	71	36	38	2,862	11			4,678		47.00								
Western N. C.	57	42	47	74	139	45	6,025	54	198	57	38,676		3286.00		30.11	232.00	30.00	.50			
New Bern, Eastern	17	15	14	11	9	10	1,168	32			5,328										
Ebenezer	46						5,208	25													
French Broad	23	11					1,369	12													
Shiloh, West	12						666	10													
Burnt Swamp	15	8					761	10													
Not reported	80	5					609	5													
	24						19,350														
Totals	1,175	833	6,902	956	1,705	1,274	753	3,302	753	2,053	944	390,805	15,093	664,000	782.00	848.00	186.00	24.00	34.00	815.00	18,446.00

LIST OF MINISTERS AND POST-OFFICES.

- Abbott, J. P., Salisbury.
 Alexander, L. J., Wise.
 Alderman, W. H., Teachey's.
 Allen, Lewis, Brookston.
 Alston, B., Henderson.
 Alston, G. W., Salisbury.
 Alston, H. B., Ransoms Bridge.
 Alston, I., Warrenton.
 Alston, J. B., Littleton.
 Alston, L. B., Warrenton.
 Alston, O. B., Enfield.
 Alston, Preston, Panacea.
 Alston, S. G., Ringold.
 Alston, W. G., Ita.
 Alston, Wyatt, Ringold.
 Anders, W. H., Idaho.
 Anderson, David, Bowmans Bluff.
 Anderson, S., Wilmington.
 Anderson, W. H., Garysburg.
 Arnold, Isaac, Colerain.
 Arrington, J. H., Halifax.
 Arrington, M. T., Hilliardston.
 Askew, W. A., Como.
 Atkinson, G. W., Sand Bluff.
 Atkinson, S., Whiteville.
 Austin, Boston, Garysburg.
 Aulerbridge, W., Tarboro.
 Avery, D. J., Graham.
 Alexander, W. A., Salisbury.
 Adams, H., Gray's Creek.
 Andrews, E. M., Mt. Gilead.
 Archer, J. W., Creeds, Va.
 Allen, C. A., Fletcher.
 Atwater, Wm., Raleigh.
 Askew, W. T., Rich Square.
 Askew, A. J., St. Johns.
 Alston, Oscar, Shocco.
 Arrington, N. H., Ringold.
 Bailley, A., Brevard.
 Baker, C., Oaklette, Va.
 Baker, G. W., Kinston.
 Baldwin, C. C., Pittsboro.
 Baldwin, G. W., Mapleton.
 Barrett, J. S., Old Store.
 Beam, M., Gastonia.
 Bell, E. J., Burgaw.
 Bell, J. J., Rosier.
 Bennett, J., Grantsboro.
 Bennett, T., White Store.
 Berry, Zion, Elizabeth City.
 Best, D. T., Clinton.
 Billops, C. M., Lewiston.
 Bizzle, C. S., Angle.
 Black, A., Emma.
 Blackman, S., Silas Creek.
 Blake, E. B., Raleigh.
 Blake, R. E., Raleigh.
 Blakeney, J. B., Monroe.
 Blanks, J. J., Lumberton.
 Blanks, J. W., Rosier.
 Blevens, J., Jefferson.
 Blount, Geo., Washington.
 Blount, W. A., Washington.
 Bogan, J. B., Monroe.
 Boone, A., Jackson.
 Boone, W. H., Hallsville.
 Bowman, V. R., White Store.
 Boyd, Daniel, Brodie.
 Boyd, B. H., Matthews.
 Boyd, W. H., Vaughan.
 Broadie, J. H., Monroe.
 Brewer, G. W., Monroe.
 Brewer, Jos., Garysburg.
 Bridges, B., Metal.
 Brinkley, A., Snow Hill.
 Brock, Z. P., Pates.
 Brown, A. N., Apex.
 Brown, C. S., Winton.
 Brown, D. P., Lenoir.
 Brown, Geo., Lewiston.
 Brown, G. W., Monroe.
 Brown, H., Littleton.
 Brown, Jas., Margarettsville.
 Brown, L., Littleton.
 Brown, M., Halifax.
 Brown, M. W., Apex.
 Brown, Peter, Whitakers.
 Brown, S., Rose Hill.
 Brown, S. L., Old Store.
 Bryant, J. L., Brunt.
 Bryant, W. A., Fort Barnwell.
 Buchanan, Wm., Wilmington.
 Bullock, G. O., Henderson.
 Bullock, Lester, Lyons.
 Bullock, O., Manson.
 Bunting, A. R., Wilmington.
 Burgess, A., Arcola.
 Burgess, J. H., Arcola.
 Burwell, Jeff, Kittrell.
 Burwell, T. H., Kittrell.
 Butler, W. L., Monroe.
 Bynum, C. H., Apex.
 Brown, C. H., Sloop Point.
 Biddle, A. R., New Bern.
 Baldwin, E., Dry Creek.

- Boone, Axham, Bryantown.
 Booker, B., Collinsville.
 Brown, N. B., Danville.
 Barnes, Isaac, Pikeville.
 Baird, J. C., Winterville.
 Brady, J. H., ———.
 Bolden, G. W., Merry Hill.
 Black, T. H., Robersonville.
 Bove, H. H., Weeksville.
 Barnwell, T., Belmont.
 Bennett, J. W., Wadesboro.
 Bennett, W. K., Cheraw, S. C.
 Bailey, L. A., ———.
 Berry, M. C., ———.
 Brown, S. L., Old Store.
 Baldwin, W. T., Ramseur.
 Bryant, A. F., Swan Quarter.

 Caldwell, J. H., Chapel Hill.
 Call, T. M., Tarheel.
 Cameron, F. C., Tarheel.
 Campbell, D., Jansing.
 Capps, Chas., Bolvidere.
 Carey, J. H., Shelby.
 Carelock, G. M., Monroe.
 Carr, A., Rose Hill.
 Carr, H., Rose Hill.
 Carroll, R. C., Goldsboro.
 Cartwright, C. M., Edenton.
 Carver, G., Roxboro.
 Chatham, Henry, Wilson.
 Chavis, Jas., Hutchinsons Store.
 Chavis, Jordan, Lumberton.
 Christmas, M., Warrenton.
 Clanton, S., Vaughan.
 Clark, Benj., Lewiston.
 Clark, Erasmus, Allison.
 Clark, Freeman, Palmyra.
 Clark, J. T., Washington, D. C.
 Cobb, W. A., Hendersonville.
 Coggin, W. R., Jackson Creek.
 Cole, E. H., Chapel Hill.
 Collins, T. M., Winton.
 Cook, H. T., Wake Forest.
 Cooper, A., Windsor.
 Council, T. M., Tarheel.
 Cousins, D. N., Allensville.
 Cousins, J. H., Gaston.
 Covington, A., Rockingham.
 Covington, R., Rockingham.
 Cowan, W. C., Taylors Bridge.
 Cowan, W. T., Taylors Bridge.
 Cowper, E. C., Sparta.
 Cozart, J. R., Berea.
 Craig, M. H., Salisbury.
 Craig, P., Waxhaw.
 Craig, R. H., Columbia.
 Crenshaw, R. C., Whitakers.
 Crosby, J. O., Salisbury.

 Croslin, J., Prospect Hill.
 Culley, W. H., Havelock.
 Curney, Saml., Beaufort.
 Crumpler, J. L., Robin Hill.
 Coppes, E. C., New Bern.
 Cowan, H., Salisbury.
 Campbell, F. C., Tarheel.
 Carter, W. J. H., Wilmington.
 Carmichael, H. T., Maxton.
 Clayton, C. M., Valentine.
 Creecy, R. R., Columbia.
 Cherry, W. D., Flymouth.
 Combs, G. F., Fort Landing.
 Cotton, J. A., Conoho.
 Cartwright, R. R., Belcross.
 Chambers, A. C., White's Store.
 Cuthbertson, G. T., Wadesboro.
 Covington, D. A., Rushing.
 Crumpler, M. G., Carthage.
 Cand, I., Lake Waccamaw.
 Crawford, T. H., Elbow.
 Cromartie, H., Register.
 Clark, Rasmus, Yanceyville.
 Cash, D., Mills' Springs.
 Croom, E. M., Lagrange.
 Crow, Jno., Faison.

 Daniel, T. D., Halifax.
 Davis, Adam, Lumber Bridge.
 Davis, C. L., Charlotte.
 Davis, F. M., Wilson.
 Davis, G. W., Magnolia.
 Davis, H. V., Rocky Mount.
 Davis, J. F., Polkton.
 Davis, S. A., Washington.
 Davis, S. P., Grimesland.
 Day, J. W., Mt. Tirzah.
 Deston, Benj., Warrenton.
 Devaughan, D. D., Alpine.
 Devaughan, S., Harrell's Store.
 Devaughan, Wm., Wilmington.
 Devereux, V., Tillery.
 Dew, J. W., Goldsboro.
 Dickson, J. P., Grassy Creek.
 Dixon, Benj., Ridgeway.
 Dixon, K., Leasburg.
 Dockery, S. W., Maxton.
 Dorsett, J. H., Castle.
 Downing, H. W., Plymouth.
 Dudley, W. M., Newport.
 Dunham, N. B., Cedar.
 Dunlap, C., Wadesboro.
 Dunston, A. S., Hertford.
 Dunston, J. H., Morrisville.
 Davis, S. P., Grimesland.
 Dillahunt, M., Pollokville.
 Diggs, W. H., Ellerbee Springs.
 Dobbins, J. M., Hamlet.
 Drake, Henry, Rocky Mount.

Downing, A. S., Hertford.
 Diggs, Robt., Pee Dee.
 Davis, W. H., Cameron.

Earkette, Thos., Palmyra.
 Early, D. W., Auklander.
 Eaton, A. P., Henderson.
 Eborne, Thos. E., Palmyra.
 Edwards, T. B., Raleigh.
 Ellerbee, Wm., Raleigh.
 Elliott, L. T., Cisco.
 Ellis, A., Waco.
 Ellis, C., Falling Creek.
 Ellis, G., Linwood.
 Ellison, W., Hillsboro.
 Ellison, E. S., Falkland.
 Evans, Jas., Orton.
 Evans, T. S., Morehead City.
 Erckett, T., Grimesland.
 Everett, J. E., Sneed's Ferry.
 Ellerbee, J. E., Dockery's Store.
 Edwards, G. G., Aurelian Springs.
 Elliott, L. L., Bonitz.

Farrow, E. F., Tarboro.
 Fason, L. E., Monroe.
 Faulk, J. A., Elizabeth City.
 Faulkner, E., Marshallville.
 Felton, Saml., Edenton.
 Fennell, J. L., Rose Hill.
 Fenner, Sandy, Halifax.
 File, R. L., Salisbury.
 Filyaw, B. H., Wilmington.
 Fisher, C. J. W., Raleigh.
 Flack, H., Barnardsville.
 Fleming, J. A., Elizabeth City.
 Fletcher, G. W., Austin.
 Flood, A. T., Greenville.
 Floyd, T. J., Shelby.
 Fogg, P. P., Epsom.
 Foreman, H., Pantego.
 Forney, W. W., Gold Hill.
 Freeman, G. E., Powellsville.
 Fuller, J. A., Oxford.
 Fuller, T. O., Warrenton.
 Faison, R. F., Seaboard.
 Fenner, T. F., Halifax.
 Flora, G. W., Shiloh.
 Fox, S., Stubbs.
 Funderburk, J. A., McFarlan.

Galloway, Peter, Leaksville.
 Garrett, J. G., Leicester.
 Gardiner, J. L., Macon.
 Garirs, J. M., Lewiston.
 Gatlin, Simeon, Grifton.
 Gibbs, C. W., Enfield.
 Gibson, C. W., Qualley.
 Gibson, J. F., Saxon.

Gilmore, Nathan, Edonia.
 Goodwin, J. W., Belvidere.
 Gore, G. W., Vineland.
 Grady, G. W., Lanes Creek.
 Grady, T., Hillsboro.
 Graham, Jno., Heathville.
 Graham, S., Pollocksville.
 Grant, Julius, Harrellsville.
 Grattan, Jno., Fayetteville.
 Graves, A. G., Yanceyville.
 Grave, Peter, Ruffin.
 Gray, Wm., High Point.
 Green, A. J., Henderson.
 Gregg, S. D., Oakville.
 Gregory, Wm., Ridgeway.
 Griffin, G. D., Elizabeth City.
 Grimes, J., Hamilton.
 Grinton, R., Dillaplane.
 Gaylard, E. G., Grimesland.
 Goon, P. R. D., Winston.
 Glass, G. W., Ruffin.
 Griffin, E. H., South Mills.
 Garris, J. A., Portsmouth, Va.
 Gilmore, P. D., Hamilton.
 Gaddy, K. C., McFarlan.
 Graham, D., Lake Waccamaw.
 Gore, H., Vineland.
 Grasty, Henry, Stokesland.
 Graves, E. D., Greensboro.
 Grant, Julius, Aulander.
 Gibbs, E. S., Aurora.

Hackney, C. D., Chapel Hill.
 Hackney, L. H., Chapel Hill.
 Hairston, J. D., Winston.
 Hairston, T. H., Winston.
 Hall, J. H. S., Washington.
 Hall, H. H., Scotland Neck.
 Hall, P. T., Raleigh.
 Hampton, S. W., Monroe.
 Hannah, A., Concord.
 Hardick, W. S., Pollocksville.
 Hardin, W. H., Stice.
 Hardy, W., Aurora.
 Hare, P., Winston.
 Hargrove, J. D., Lexington.
 Harper, B., Essex.
 Harper, B. H., Lagrange.
 Harper, S., Ransoms Bridge.
 Harrell, J. D., St. Paul.
 Harriford, W. N., Wentworth.
 Harris, J. C., Oxford.
 Harris, W. H., Oxford.
 Harris, J. R., Henderson.
 Harris, James, Falkland.
 Harris, R. H., Roxboro.
 Harrison, W. H., Pelham.
 Hart, W. F., Wilmington.
 Hartman, C., Linwood.

- Hasty, B., Ansonville.
 Hauser, C. H., Yadkinville.
 Hawkins, J. A., Letha.
 Hawkins, M. F., Ingleside.
 Hawkins, M. T., Louisburg.
 Hawkins, S. S., Salisbury.
 Hayden, W. D., Burlington.
 Hays, L. H., Pactolus.
 Haynes, Willis, Hallsboro.
 Heck, J. J., Brookston.
 Heck, J. R., Brodie.
 Hemphill, B. F., Hendersonville.
 Hemphill, C. W., Vernon.
 Hemphill, R. A., Rutherfordton.
 Henderson, C. J., Brookston.
 Henderson, Wm., Henderson.
 Herbert, G. W., Hayesville.
 Hicks, Jno., Goldsboro.
 Hicks, S., Weldon.
 Hicks, T. B., Williamsboro.
 Hill, Andrew, Lotta.
 Hill, B. B., Asheville.
 Hill, J. G., Scotland Neck.
 Hockaday, F. M., Weldon.
 Hodge, Luke, Elizabethtown.
 Hogan, J. W., Rosier.
 Hogans, R. H., Asheville.
 Hoggard, R. W., Winston.
 Holden, J. H., Youngsville.
 Holden, Lewis, Wake Forest.
 Holland, G. W., Winston.
 Hood, G. L., Lagrange.
 Hopkins, B. F., Creedmore.
 Holley, P. H., Ahoskie.
 Holley, T., Mt. Gould.
 Horne, D., County Line.
 Houston, K. T., Mt. Olive.
 Howard, W. H., Idalia.
 Howell, W. M., Tarboro.
 Hnnt, D., Acton.
 Hunter, S., Shelby.
 Huntley, Jos., Goodman.
 Hurst, C., Wrightsville.
 Hyman, A., Hill.
 Hyman, H. W., Pactolus.
 Huffman, R. T., Wilmington.
 Harrington, F. D., Glendon.
 Henderson, S. S., Durham.
 Harris, J. R., Henderson.
 Hughes, C. M., Mebane.
 Harris, W. H., Oxford.
 Hill, J. F., Wilmington.
 Harris, A. B., Nashville.
 Hawkins, J. W., Magnolia.
 Howard, W. H., Idalia.
 Hux, A., Halifax.
 Henderson, S. N., Marines.
 Hill, S., Pollocksville.
 Hines, J. J., Hasty.
 Hodges, C. E., Land of Promise, Va.
 Harris, W. J., Plymouth.
 Hockaday, S., Berkley, Va.
 Hyter, Matthew, Elizabeth City.
 Hinton, P. A., Munford's.
 Harris, R. D., Charlotte.
 Hammond, A., Wadesboro.
 Hayes, J. O., Brewersville, Liberia,
 Africa.
 Higgs, W. H., Ellerbee.
 Holly, L. D., Mt. Gould.
 Harrell, R. T., Harrellsville.
 Haggard, W. B., Powellsville.
 Ivey, A. W., Littleton.
 Ingram, W. Y., Wadesboro.
 Jackson, A. J., Halifax.
 Jackson, D. M., Rockingham.
 Jacobs, esse, Clinton.
 Jacob, King, Rich Square.
 Jarvis, J., Jamesville.
 Johnson, A., Kings Mountain.
 Johnson, A. L., Yanceyville.
 Johnson, Caleb, Asheville.
 Johnson, Cæsar, Raleigh.
 Johnson, D., Winstead.
 Johnson, D. G., Pleasant Grove.
 Johnson, E., Scotland Neck.
 Johnson, G. W., Kernersville.
 Johnson, J., Littleton.
 Johnson, John, New Bern.
 Johnson, J. M., Rose Hill.
 Johnson, P. J., Scotland Neck.
 Johnson, R. J., Lemay.
 Johnson, R. R., Garner.
 Johnson, W. A., Mt. Energy.
 Jones, A., Charlotte.
 Jones, Allen, Wilsons Mills.
 Jones, A. A., Raleigh.
 Jones, A. E., Spring Hope.
 Jones, D. M., South Mills.
 Jones, H. C., Chapel Hill.
 Jones, L. S., Sanford.
 Jones, Isaac, Cresswell.
 Jones, Jas., Warrenton.
 Jones, J. J., Chapel Hill.
 Jones, R. B., Method.
 Jones, R. P., Littleton.
 Jones, S., Gibsons Mills.
 Jones, Wm., Apex.
 Jones, W. A., Raleigh.
 Jones, W. A., Mill Creek.
 Jordan, W. H., Scotland Neck.
 Joseph, H., Polkton.
 Joyner, E., Wilmington.
 Joyner, J. J., Potecasi.
 Jones, H., Chimney Rock.
 Jones, R. B., Method.

- Jones, M. T., Raleigh.
 Jones, H. M., Auburn.
 Jones, A. J., Wilson's Mills.
 Jones, H. C., Durham.
 Jones, Thaddeus, Sanford.
 Jones, A. J., Halifax.
 Jones, Thomas, Tarboro.
 Jones, Wm., Apex.
 Jones, I. J., Raleigh.
 Johnson, A. R., Garner.
 Johnson, R. J., Raleigh.
 Johnson, N. C., Boydton, Va.
 Johnson, S. L., Boydton, Va.
 Johnson, R., Vineland.
 Johnson, H. H., New Bern.
 Johnson, M. J., Jackson.
 Johnson, G., Land of Promise, Va.
 Johnson, J. H., Elizabeth City.
 Johnson, A., Kings Mountain.
 Johnson, H. H., Merritt.
 Jenkins, James, Gatesville.

 Kennedy, A. T., Washington.
 Kerr, A. D., Faison.
 King, O., Hendersonville.
 Kirby, E. D., Chapel Hill.
 Kirk, J. A., Wilmington.
 Knight, S. P., Edenton.
 Knotts, S. M., Monroe.
 Kornegay, W. B. F., Willard.
 Knight, T. A., Suffolk, Va.
 King, Edmund, Sloop Point.
 King, H. S., Pikesville.

 Lamb, J. K., Elizabeth City.
 Laskin, S., Wilmington.
 Larkin, S. C., Long Creek.
 Latta, J. M., Red Mountain.
 Lawson, C. C., Washington.
 Lawson, R. P., Roxboro.
 Leake, W., Ansonville.
 Lee, A., Charlotte.
 Lee, H., Burgaw.
 Lenox, B. J., Drews.
 Lewis, A., Charlotte.
 Lewis, J. G., Oxford.
 Linn, D. H., Concord.
 Linsey, Saul, Arden.
 Lipscomb, E. H., Asheville.
 Little, W., Mangum.
 Locklear, A. D., Moss Neck.
 Locklear, Gilbert, Lowe.
 Long, F. A., Greensboro.
 Love, F., Hycotee.
 Lyles, J. D., Fayetteville.
 Lynch, J. J., Bowmans Bluff.
 Lyon, J. H., Berea.
 Lytle, I. D., Marshville.
 Lovett, I. P., Jacksonville.

 Lassiter, E. M., Durant's Neck.
 Lindsey, J., Hoopman.
 Lewis, Isaac, Pikesville.
 Lewter, C. H., Aulander.
 Lee, L. F., Arapahoe.

 Micafee, T., Leicester.
 Mainor, W. R., Clinton.
 Majors, J. W., Fair Plains.
 Maloy, H. M., Goldsboro.
 Maloy, P. F., Greensboro.
 Marable, T. N., Clinton.
 Mason, E. M., New Hill.
 Massey, R. B., Monroe.
 Matthewson, M. D., Tarboro.
 Mayer, C. H., Hargrove.
 Mayo, C., Oxford.
 Mays, J., Littleton.
 McCall, J. M., Tarheel.
 McCrary, T. H., Monroe.
 McDaniel, T. W., Enfield.
 McDonald, H. C., Lumber Bridge.
 McDonald, J. J., Grays Creek.
 McGruder, H., Estelle.
 McIntire, H., Laurinburg.
 McKellars, Jas., Lumberton.
 McMillan, A., Curtis.
 McMillan, Peter, St. Pauls.
 McNeil, H. S., Clarkton.
 McPherson, Jno., Columbia.
 Mebane, A., Plymouth.
 Melvin, L., Cedar Creek.
 Miller, S. J. A., Biddleville.
 Mincey, S. L., Wilson.
 Minter, W. T., Salisbury.
 Mills, J., Old Fort.
 Mills, H., Deavers.
 Mitchell, A., Wake Forest.
 Mitchell, B., Windsor.
 Mitchell, Jackson, Powellsville.
 Mittman, L. T., Mt. Airy.
 Montgomery, D. M., Dallas.
 Moore, D. J., Rosendale.
 Moore, Eli, Durham Creek.
 Moore, G. W., Reidsville.
 Moore, Henry, Ridsen.
 Moore, I., Littleton.
 Moore, J. C., Shelby.
 Moore, Nicholas, Wallace.
 Moore, S. L., Wilmington.
 Moore, W. D., Durham Creek.
 Moore, W. H., Kerrs.
 Morris, G. R., New Bern.
 Morris, J., Marion.
 Morris, H. W., Powellsville.
 Morrison, L. N., Whiteville.
 Morrison, M., Vineland.
 Morrison, Thos., New Hill.
 Moye, L. W., New Bern.

- Murray, R. C., Burgaw.
 Morris, W. H., Apex.
 Mason, E. M., New Hill.
 Monroe, G., Folsom.
 Monroe, Y. O., Register.
 McKay, Gabriel, Elizabethtown.
 McKay, J. S., Clarkton.
 McGruder, H., Estelle.
 Miller, E. G., Resident, Va.
 McCurry, S., Forest City.
 Murray, R. C., Burgaw.
 Moore, O. W., Wilmington.
 Murphy, Alex., Kernersville.
 Moore, W. H., New Bern.
 Moore, Hardy, Berkley, Va.
 Moore, R. J., Topsail Sound.
 Mason, J. M., Biltmore.
 McGhee, S. B., Biltmore.
 McMillan, M. C., Maxton.
 Mason, G. B., Dockery's Store.
 McNatt, A. J., Hasty.
 McCall, F., Dockery's Store.
 Moore, Wm., Rockingham.
 Mason, W. R., Weldon.
 McPherson, Jno., Columbia.
 Mills, J. H., MacKay's Ferry.
 Moore, Peter, Plymouth.
 McCleese, D. W., Cresswell.
 Mitchell, S. M., Charlotte.
 Marshall, A. D., Lilesville.
 Meadows, C. M., Deep Creek.
 Melton, F., Chesterfield C H., S. C.
 Mitchiner, W. H., Smithfield.
 Martin, L. P., New Bern.
 Maloy, H. M., James City.
 Moore, W. D., James City.

 Neal, R. C., Clayton.
 Nelson, A. P., Greensboro.
 Nelson, J. R., Asheville.
 Nevils, T. D., South Gaston.
 Newkirk, T., Odessa.
 Newsome, S. G., Suffolk.
 Nichols, Elias, Plymouth.
 Nixon, J., Wilmington.
 Norman, M. W. D., Elizabeth City.
 Norris, T. B., Lumberton.
 Nunnally, J. L., Concord.
 Nowell, E. R., Gold Rock.
 Newton, Edmond, Castalia.
 Norman, H. H., Elizabeth City.
 Norman, R. W., Roper.
 Newby, L. C., Hearing.
 Nicholson, T. E., Glenville.

 Oats, J. P., Stubbs.
 Outlaw, H., Avoca.
 Overby, L. R., Oxford.
 Overton, Wm., Windfall.
 Orr, J. A., Charlotte.

 Outlaw, L. G., Harrellsville.

 Pladgett, A., Collinsville.
 Pair, H., Shotwell.
 Parham, E. F., Wentworth.
 Parker, A., Potecasi.
 Parker, J. R., Woodland.
 Parker, Thos., Burgaw.
 Parks, F., Felto.
 Parks, V. A., Dellaplane.
 Patterson, Jerry, Wilmington.
 Patterson, J. G., Falling Creek.
 Pattillo, W. A., Oxford.
 Paxton, Jno., Edenton.
 Pearsall, E., Pikeville.
 Peebles, H., Jackson.
 Pegues, A. W., Raleigh.
 Perry, Amos, Youngsville.
 Perry, G. B., Durham.
 Perry, G. W., Raleigh.
 Perry, Jos., Raleigh.
 Perry, Joshua, Winston.
 Perry, L. H., South Mills.
 Peters, C. C., Gaston.
 Peterson, B. P., Raleigh.
 Peter-son, H., Kelley's.
 Pettiford, S. B., Guilford College.
 Petty, G. W., Wilkesboro.
 Phason, L. E., Monroe.
 Pierce, J. A., Franklinton.
 Pierce, Luke, Windsor.
 Pitchford, M., Littleton.
 Pitts, E. L., Hamilton.
 Plummer, T. J., Macon.
 Powell, J. E., Elm City.
 Powell, R. P., Webster.
 Powars I. M., Wallace.
 Poteat, D. A., Big Falls.
 Price, A. T., Shotwell.
 Pugh, Simon, Spring Hope.
 Parker, Andrew, Potecasi.
 Pruden, Isaac, Harrellsville.
 Parker, J. C., Murfreesboro.
 Pastor, E. S., Blount Creek.
 Pender, W. H., Grimesland.
 Parsons, B. J., Lilesville.
 Palmer, M. H., Garner.
 Pattisand, Thos., Siler City.
 Pittard, W. A., Oxford.
 Price, W. W., High Point.
 Pearsall, E. P., Lucama.
 Peeden, A., Grimesland.
 Pelham, S., Riondale.
 Palmer, H., Lexington.
 Pearson, T., Ward's Mill.
 Pearson, F. D., Gibson.
 Pierce, Chas., Halifax.
 Powell, Benj., Doehead.
 Pope, Jno. W., Rich Square.
 Pitts, A., Hamilton.

- Quick, H. J., Rockingham.
 Quick, H. I., Rockingham.
 Ragland, L. C., Mill Creek.
 Randolph, E. E., Hobbsville.
 Ransom, J. M., Littleton.
 Ransom, M. C., Oxford.
 Ratliff, Jos., Deep Creek.
 Rawls, J. C., Palmyra.
 Ray, S. W., University Station.
 Ray, Wortham, Red Mountain.
 Reavis, W. B., Oxford.
 Redfearn, A., Lanes Creek.
 Redman, Jno., Felts.
 Reed, Wm., Murfreesboro.
 Reynolds, E., Colerain.
 Rice, E., Spring Hope.
 Richardson, G. R., Tarheel.
 Richmond, Cary, Hycotee.
 Roberts, N. F., Raleigh.
 Robertson, N., Abbottsburg.
 Robins, B. F., High Point.
 Robinson, A. R., Grimesland.
 Robinson, J. J., Smithfield.
 Rogers, H. C., Oxford.
 Rhyne, U. S. G., Dallas.
 Ross, M. R., Flams.
 Royalls, R., Kelleys.
 Royster, Wm., Oxford.
 Rountree, Henry, Stokes.
 Rountree, N. C., Beaufort.
 Rumbly, R. P., Asheville.
 Ruffin, A. R., Tarboro.
 Russell, E. G., Ridgeway.
 Russell, J. J., Littleton.
 Rhodes, G. W., Wilmington.
 Ramsey, J. K., Jackson.
 Roach, I. B., Rosedale.
 Riddick, I. S., Wiggins X Roads.
 Riddick, Isaac, Creswell.
 Roberts, W. A., Waco.
 Ransom, B., Stanley's Creek.
 Reddick, J. S., Conoho.
 Reid, S. M., Winton.
 Rhoulac, Limus, Windsor.
 Sales, Wiley, Asheville.
 Sanders, Cato, Clayton.
 Sanders, W. P., Clayton.
 Sansom, Wm., Moss Neck.
 Satterfield, A. R., Roxboro.
 Satterwhite, R. B., Wingwood.
 Saulter, D. S., Raleigh.
 Saunders, H. D., Smithfield.
 Saunders, J. C., Wiggins X Roads.
 Scarborough, Alex., Fayetteville.
 Scarborough, J., Wilson.
 Scott, D. S., New Bern.
 Scruggs, L. A., Raleigh.
 Shadd, D. L., Munroe.
 Sessoms, T. S., St. Johns.
 Sharp, Thos., St. Pauls.
 Sharp, W. P., Harrellsville.
 Shaw, W. H., Littleton.
 Sheets, D., Burningtown.
 Shepard, A., Charlotte.
 Shepard, R., Oxford.
 Sherrer, R. F., Sweetwater.
 Sherrill, J. A., Doolie.
 Shuford, W. S., Mt. Holly.
 Sills, J. S., Tarboro.
 Simmons, S. A., Durham.
 Sinclair, Simeon, Lumberton.
 Snow, C. J., Abbottsburg.
 Slade, W. R., Wilmington.
 Sledge, J. B., Polloksville.
 Smith, A. A., Mt. Olive.
 Smith, A. W., Taylorsville.
 Smith, C., Leasburg.
 Smith, C., Scotland Neck.
 Smith, C. R., Big Rock.
 Smith, C. S., Faison.
 Smith, E. E., Goldsboro.
 Smith, H. T., Wilmington.
 Smith, Jos., Morganton.
 Smith, J. M., Davers.
 Smith, L. T., Fair Plains.
 Smith, R., Blue Wing.
 Smith, R., Wiggins X Roads.
 Smith, S. W., Folsom.
 Smith, Wm., Wilmington.
 Snider, J., Hannersville.
 Snider, N., Poplar Hill.
 Sommerville, C. C., Rocky Mount.
 Sommerville, M. T., Warrenton.
 Spaulding, J. A., Elkton.
 Spears, C., Mt. Olive.
 Spells, J., Wilmington.
 Spencer, S. S., New Bern.
 Spicer, W. H., Wilmington.
 Spruell, Miles, New Bern.
 Stamper, G., Cedar Creek.
 Stamper, L. B., Louisburg.
 Stanfield, T. Y., Roxboro.
 Stanfield, W. H., Durham.
 Staten, D. A., Goldsboro.
 Stokes, D. S., Castalia.
 Stough, A. D., Webster.
 Stroud, A., Cary.
 Stuart, W. H., Massey.
 Sumner, A. L., Goldsboro.
 Sydney, C. F., Leasburg.
 Sykes, B. K., Dunn.
 Smith, C. W., Elizabethtown.
 Shaw, C. J., Prong.
 Smith, J. H., Danville, Va.
 Sutton, H. A., Kinston.
 Sharrock, C. C., Lewiston.

- Streaton, A. J., Cheraw, S. C.
 Stanberry, Jno., Weldon.
 Severt, Moses, Belfield, Va.
 Spencer, W. C., Margarettsville.
 Scott, T. H., Newsoms, Va.
 Sanders, Alfred, Wiggins X Roads.
 Sanders, Alfred, Jr., "
 Skinner, Isaac, Edenton.
 Spencer, J. E., Elizabeth City.
 Sturdivant, R. B., Ansonville.
 Sturdivant, B. J., Deep Creek.
 Smith, S. S., Faison.
 Savage, W. H., Chiquepin.
 Sanders, Wm., Clayton.
 Summers, J. R., Sanford.
 Strickland, M., Wilson.
 Spicer, F., Trap Hill.
 Susur, B., Franklin, Va.
 Sloan, A., Klutz.
 Slade, J. B., Oriental.
 Slade, W. R., Reidsville.
 Smith, P., Vernon.
 Sharrock, J., Harrellsville.
 Spiller, L. J., Windsor.
 Sharp, L. F., Harrellsville.
 Smallwood, S. M., Lewiston.
 Sasser, J. W., Whitford.

 Tate, J. W., Clinton.
 Taylor, C., Clinton.
 Taylor, D. W., Polkton.
 Taylor, J. A., Gaston.
 Taylor, J. L., Green Hill.
 Taylor, J. M., Creedmoor.
 Taylor, L. C., Franklinton.
 Terry, F. R., Hightower.
 Thomas, C., Wilsons Mills.
 Thomas, Jno., Louisburg.
 Thomas, S., Burlington.
 Thompson, A. H., Lumberton.
 Thompson, E. M., Lumberton.
 Thompson, Jonah, Lewiston.
 Thompson, J. J., Norfleet.
 Tranaham, Geo., Abbotts Creek.
 Troxler, S., Gibbonsville.
 Tucker, Dan., Raleigh.
 Tucker, W. T., Clinton.
 Tyson, Pier, Ansonville.
 Thomas, A. T., Garysburg.
 Tillery, A. C., Enfield.
 Thomas, Eli, Berkley, Va.
 Taylor, W. O., Goodman.
 Tillman, D. A., Wadesboro.
 Tillman, H. D., Ansonville.
 Tillman, R., Knott's Store.
 Taylor, I. S., Lagrange.
 Taylor, M. T., Ahoskie.
 Tutem, Wm., Edwards.

 Underwood, C. T., Clinton.
 Urrends, J., Tarboro.

 Vass, S. N., Raleigh.
 Vincent, A. B., Raleigh.

 Wade, S., Roxboro.
 Wadkins, O., Lumber Bridge.
 Walden, R. I., Garysburg.
 Walker, J. R., Calhoun.
 Ward, N., Scotland Neck.
 Warren, Spencer, Hightowers.
 Washington, D., Enfield.
 Washington, H., Charlotte.
 Waters, C. B., Wilmington.
 Watkins, N. W., Rose Hill.
 Watts, R. B., Wilkesboro.
 Way, G. M., Nicholsons Mills.
 Webb, R. D., Center Grove.
 Wellein, Jas., Goldsboro.
 West, Henry, Afton.
 White, C. J., Windsor.
 White, G. H., Weldon.
 Whitaker, Isaac, Enfield.
 Whiteside, R. F., Burnsville.
 Whitted, A., Hillsboro.
 Whitted, J. A., Raleigh.
 Whitted, J. M., Cedar.
 Wilburn, A., Trinity College.
 Wilburn, S. S., Trinity College.
 Wiggins, W. H., Tarboro.
 Wilkins, C., Moss Neck.
 Wilkins, F. W., Enfield.
 Williams, B. N., Fair Bluff.
 Williams, B. W., Hub.
 Williams, C. G., Hamilton.
 Williams, D., Roxboro.
 Williams, D. R., Arcola.
 Williams, Green, Shotwell.
 Williams, Geo., Register.
 Williams, J. C., Woodland.
 Williams, J. H., Leasburg.
 Williams, L. W., Black Creek.
 Williams, N., Hulls X Roads.
 Williams, R. W., Hamilton.
 Williams, S. L., Blackmans Mills.
 Williams, Thos., Williamston.
 Williams, T., Taylors Bridge.
 Williams, W., Hamilton.
 Williamson, C. H., Charlotte.
 Williamson, V., Clinton.
 Wilson, Eli, Bakersville.
 Wilson, R., Purley.
 Wilson, R. E., Blanche.
 Wilson, S., Turkey.
 Wilson, T. H., Avoca.
 Winn, W., Mt. Carmel.
 Witherspoon, S. H., Greensboro.

- Wolfe, L. W., Matthews.
 Wood, J. W., Weldon.
 Woodward, W. H., Rockingham.
 Woodward, W. T. H., Smithfield.
 Wooten, N. D., Clarkton.
 Wooten, R. A., Register.
 Worlds, J. J., Raleigh.
 Worley, R. M., Webster.
 Wyche, A. B. J., Henderson.
 Williams, J. H., Brodie.
 Walker, S. R., Newport.
 Williams, Ransom, Arcola.
 Williams, D. W., Olive Hill.
 Wilson, H., Mt. Carmel, Va.
 Wray, Jno., Center Grove.
 Williams, L. W., Greenville.
 Williams, J. W., Conoho.
 Williams, J. C., Cahaba.
 Whitby, Major, Goldsboro.
 Whitaker, Lewis, Enfield.
 Williams, James, Goldsboro.
 White, A. L., Garysburg.
 White, Isaac, Bonitz.
 Woody, Harry, Plymouth.
 Williams, Jesse, Conoho.
 Williams, G. W., Elizabeth City.
 Womack, W. W., Sanford.
 Ward, J. W., Lake Waccamaw.
 Williams, B. W., Hub.
 Williams, Geo., Register.
 Williamson, T., Taylor's Bridge.
 Washington, J. H., Salisbury.
 Wilkins, J. W., Stella.
 White, J. D., Mayesville.
 Wall, S. M., Pee Dee.
 Yancey, Paul, Durham.
 Yokin, Thos., Hobgood.
 Young, J. A., Ingleside.
 Young, N. L., Salisbury.
 Zollicoffer, Chas., South Gaston.
 Zollicoffer, T., South Gaston.
 Zollicoffer, T., Gaston.

INDIANS.

- Axe, Cherokee.
 Cornsilk, A., Tomotla.
 Ca-nah-tee, Robbinsville.
 Deitz, Cherokee.
 Jackson, John, Robbinsville.
 Long, John, Birdtown.
 Owl, Suate, Cherokee.
 Reed, Jesse, Cherokee.
 Skitty, Tom, Cherokee.
 Wolfe, Willie, Cherokee.

TO THE

Sunday School

IN NEED OF A Library

No BETTER OFFER than
this has ever been made



CRESCENT LIBRARY

Sixty volumes strongly bound in buckram. Fully illustrated. List price, \$65.00. **\$25.00 net.**

This library comprises well-known and popular books, most of them are the Society's own publications. A few first-class books of other publishers have been added, making this the best library ever offered at so low a price.

STAR LIBRARY

The Star Library shines for all. Fifty volumes. Fully illustrated. **\$17.50 net.**

In the make-up of this library, as in all our select libraries, excellence has been our guide, and we guarantee satisfaction. The books can be returned at our expense if not as represented. They are substantially and handsomely bound.

ROYAL LIBRARY

Fifty large volumes. Fully illustrated. **\$15.00 net.**

The choicest selection from about two hundred volumes of the Society's publications. We guarantee the library to be first-class in every respect.



These libraries are put up in neat, strong three-shelf wooden boxes; the object being to use the box as a book-case. Complete catalogues accompany each library.

Write to us for further information

American Baptist

New Books



A Wind Flower

By Caroline Atwater Mason. Author of "A Quiet King," "A Minister of the World," etc. 16mo, 290 pp. Frontispiece. Price, 75 cents net; postpaid, 85 cents.

Mrs. Mason has won great renown through her popular stories in *The Ladies' Home Journal*. A competent critic says of this new book that it is by all odds the most fascinating story she has ever written.

Italy and the Italians

By Geo. B. Taylor. Fifty illustrations, wide margins, handsomely bound. 12mo, 449 pp. Cloth. Price, \$1.50 net; postpaid, \$1.68.

A historical description of its territory, inhabitants, customs, towns, etc.

Christianity and the Social State

By Geo. C. Lorimer, D. D. 12mo, 500 pp. Cloth. Price, \$1.50 net; postpaid, \$1.70.

The deep problems of work and wage, and of general conditions of social life are treated in such a masterly way as to be vastly helpful to all.

The Making of the Sermon

By T. Harwood Pattison, D. D. Cloth. Price, \$1.10 net; postpaid, \$1.20.

An undenominational book for all ministers who want to keep abreast of the latest methods of sermon making.

Lone Point: A Summer Outing

By Grace Livingston Hill. Illustrated. 12mo, 320 pp. Price, \$1.10 net; postpaid, \$1.22.

A story showing two very dissimilar characters, a girl who adapts herself to the altered circumstances of her father's finances; the other sister who rebels at all the economy and accompanying makeshifts.

Shar Burbank: Her Love Story

By Jennie M. Drinkwater. 12mo, 320 pp. Price, 90 cents net; postpaid, \$1.00.

The heroine of this story is a very interesting character and develops in a most interesting way into a lovely, noble woman.

Ward Hill the Senior

Sequel to *Ward Hill the Younger*. By T. Tomlinson. Illustrated. 12mo, 320 pp. Price, 90 cents net; postpaid, \$1.00.

A capital story of school days.

The Señora's Gratitude

By Janie Prichard. 12mo, 328 pp. Price, 90 cents net; postpaid, \$1.00.

A tale of modern life.

The Negro

By Thomas M. ... Price, ...

This ... slaves ... great ...



Our Baptist Periodicals



The Central Baptist says:—"For Baptist schools, no better periodicals can be found. They are unsurpassed by any other denomination, if at all equalled, and still our Society continues to improve their quality and add to their interest."

QUARTERLIES

	Price, Per quarter.	Per year.
Senior	4 cents.	16 cents.
Advanced	2 "	7½ "
Intermediate	2 "	7½ "
Primary	2 "	7½ "

Rev. T. C. JOHNSON says:—"We have used your Quarterlies in the Charleston Baptist Sunday-school for many years. They are attractive in appearance, sound in their teaching, excellently adapted to the different grades."

MONTHLIES

	Price, Per quarter.	Per year.
Advanced	7 cents.	25 cents.
Teacher	10 "	40 "

WAYLAND HOYT says:—"I think *The Baptist Teacher* a most admirable help for the preparation of the Sunday-school lesson."

Dr. EDWIN M. POTEAT says of *Young People*:—"A paper in every way adapted to the needs of our young people. I warmly commend it to them, and the commendation is seconded by the fact that we use *Young People* in our church."

D. W. FAUNCE, D. D., says:—"Our *Boys and Girls*, cleanness of type, whiteness of paper, brightest of stories, finest of illustrations—the best of Sunday-school papers."

LEAFLETS

Advanced	} 1 cent each per copy per quarter.
Intermediate	
Primary . . . . .		4 cents per year.

ILLUSTRATIVE HELPS

Picture Lessons . . 2½ cents per set, per quarter.
Bible Lesson Pictures . 75 cents per quarter.

ILLUSTRATED PAPERS

	Price, Per quarter.	Per year.
<i>Young People (weekly)</i> . . .	13 cts.	50 cts.
<i>Our Boys and Girls (weekly)</i> 8 "		30 "
<i>Our Little Ones (weekly)</i> . . 6½ "		25 "
<i>Young Reaper (semi-monthly)</i> 4 "		16 "
<i>Young Reaper (monthly)</i> . . . 2 "		8 "

(The above prices are all for clubs of five or more.)

The Colporter (monthly) . . . 5 cents per year, for twenty or more copies to one address.

Superintendents everywhere Praise our Periodicals

Note from a few letters

EDMONDS, of Braddock, Pa., writes:—"There has not a periodical of any kind entered our hands has come from 1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, and if they hold their present standard with my consent."

BENNETT, of Woodbury, N. J., writes:—"I have ordered the periodicals for the main school organization and have never ordered any but those of the American Baptist Publication Society."

WELLS, of Benson, S. C., writes:—"Considerable change will have to come about before we will cease to patronize you. Long may you continue to do the great work that you are so efficiently doing."

SMITH, of Basic City, Va., writes:—"We have never failed to order our periodicals from the American Baptist Publication Society. Our Sunday-school has been organized. You have always given us perfect satisfaction."

SMITH, of Ceredo, W. Va., writes:—"Time, money, not anything else would induce us to change our supplies."

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia

CHICAGO: 177 Wabash Ave. DALLAS: 279 Elm St.

ST. LOUIS: 316 N. 8th. St. ATLANTA: 69 Whitehall St.

ORDER FOR LITERATURE AND BOOKS TO AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY SUNDAY-SCHOOL SUPPLY STORE

J. H. DAVIS, Ph. D., Manager - - - Box 61, Raleigh, N. C.

Literature and books at same prices as quoted by the Society, being
the American Baptist Publication Society for the colored Baptists
as a means of helping our Sunday-school mission work.

~~2286.05~~

~~2286.2~~
A:

1.00

1

PROCEEDINGS #1.00

OF THE

THIRTY-SIXTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

BAPTIST

Educational and Missionary
Convention of North Carolina

HELD WITH THE

BAPTIST CHURCH, DURHAM, N. C.

November 10 to 15

1903

E. E. SMITH, P.H. D., *Rec. Secretary*

The next Annual Session will be held in Kinston, N. C.
on Wednesday after the second Sunday
in November, 1904.

THE BAPTIST SENTINEL
RALEIGH, N. C.

American Baptist Publication Society

ITS MISSIONARY WORK

The Denominational Bible Society: 300,000 Bibles Distributed in One Year.
The Denominational Sunday School Society: 12,000 Sunday Schools Organized.
The Denominational Colportage Society: 77,000 Families Visited in One Year.
The Denominational Chapel Cars: 11,000 Converted Through the Cars.

HOW TO HELP

Every Church Give a Regular Contribution.
Every Sunday School Keep "Children's Day," the Second Sunday in June.
Every Sunday School Keep "Bible Day," the Second Sunday in November.

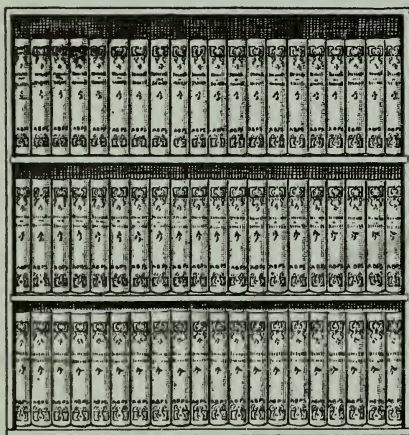
Send for Information to R. G. SEYMOUR, D. D., Missionary and Bible Secretary
1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

The New Century Library

SIXTY VOLUMES

Price, \$25.00 net

Worth, \$76.00. 18,678 pages. 311 illustrations. Good Print. Well Bound.



This library comprises the very newest and best of our own publications, together with the latest books of other publishers. It is neatly packed in a three-shelf wooden box, together with sixty catalogues. It may be used by schools of all denominations.



Text Bibles and Testaments

The Best Books Published at These Prices

25 CENT BIBLE. Size, 4x6½ inches. Minion type, cloth bound, red edges, square corners. By mail, 30 cents.

6 CENT TESTAMENT. Self-pronouncing. Same size, binding, and type as 25 cent Bible. By mail, 9 cents.

5 CENT TESTAMENT. Not self-pronouncing. No. 1. Ruby type, 24mo, cloth, sprinkled edges, 240 pages. Size, 3½x5½x¼ inches. By mail, 7 cents.

Teachers' Bibles

All the latest helps, newest editions. Prices from \$1.00 to \$15.00.

Pulpit Bibles

A very handsome assortment of all styles and prices from \$5.75 to \$50.00.

Family Bibles

A great many different styles of binding and type. Prices from \$1.90 to \$26.00.

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
BAPTIST
Educational and Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA,
HELD WITH THE
WHITE ROCK BAPTIST CHURCH, DURHAM, N. C.,
NOVEMBER 10-15, 1903.

E. E. SMITH, RECORDING SECRETARY.

Next Annual Session of the Convention will be held in Kinston,
N. C., beginning on Tuesday after the second Sunday
in November, 1904.

RALEIGH:
THE BAPTIST SENTINEL PRINT,
1904.

Shepard, Durham; J. H. Lyons, Oxford; A. E. Thomas, Pilot; W. H. Anders, Idaho; George W. Perry, D. D., Raleigh; W. T. H. Woodard, Littleton; J. H. Dunston, Morrisville; Bro. A. Mitchell, Roxboro; M. W. Brown, Apex; W. T. Coleman, Raleigh; E. B. Blake, Raleigh; J. N. McKnight, Rocky Mount; J. Perry, Winston-Salem; C. D. Hackney, West Durham; R. I. Walden, D. D., Henderson; J. S. Sills, Ahsoskie; A. Shepard, D. D., Durham; P. T. Hall, West Raleigh; A. W. Pegues, Ph. D., Raleigh; T. S. Evans, Raleigh; W. C. Pope, Lumberton; Cæsar Johnson, Raleigh; W. A. Jones, Raleigh; J. D. Lyles, Smithfield; H. Cowan, Winston-Salem; Wm. Ellerbee, West Raleigh; Sandy Fenner, Halifax; Bros. R. H. Harris,; William H. Harrison,; A. R. Middleton, Kenansville; C. H. Williamson, Raleigh; A. C. Tillery, Tarboro; L. T. Bond, Windsor; Thomas Sharp, Harrellsville; J. C. Williams, Cahaba; J. J. Thompson, Lewiston; T. B. Hicks, Henderson; G. W. Holland, Winston; A. B. Vincent, Raleigh; G. W. Moore, Raleigh; S. H. Witherspoon, Charlotte, P. F. Maloy, Charlotte; D. W. Montgomery, Salisbury.

COMMITTEES.

The following committees were announced on Wednesday morning by President Brown, viz.:

ON FINANCE.

J. F. Davis, L. T. Bond, A. C. Tillery, J. W. Dew, A. A. Smith.

ON REVISION OF THE CONSTITUTION.

J. A. Whitted, H. M. Maloy, A. L. E. Weeks.

ON RESOLUTIONS.

C. C. Somerville, J. D. Pair, W. T. H. Woodward, J. J. Worlds, W. A. Taylor.

ON TEMPERANCE.

G. O. Bullock, H. Pair, G. W. Perry, M. W. Brown, T. H. Burwell.

ON ORGANIZATION.

S. N. Vass, J. N. Dunston, S. W. Dockery, J. S. Sill, J. R. Cozart, W. H. Anders, Thomas Sharp, W. R. Mason.

ON PLACE OF MEETING.

W. A. Patillo, R. A. Harper, I. M. Powers, W. M. De-Vaughan, J. C. Williams, D. J. Avera, J. D. Liles, C. L. Minnifee, D. S. Orner.

ON EDUCATION.

A. W. Pegues, N. F. Roberts, R. I. Walden, J. H. Young, J. E. Shepard, A. R. Middleton, W. H. Morris, C. H. Williamson.

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
THIRTY-SIXTH ANNUAL SESSION
OF THE
The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention
OF NORTH CAROLINA,

HELD WITH THE WHITE ROCK BAPTIST CHURCH, DURHAM, N. C.,
NOVEMBER 10-15. 1903.

The session of the Convention was called to order by President C. S. Brown, D. D., at 7:45 o'clock P. M., November 10th, who announced that praise service would be conducted by Revs. Paul Yancy of Durham and D. S. Orner of Asheville.

The choir discoursed most enchantingly three well chosen selections.

Invocation by Rev. D. S. Orner.

Hymn 591 was sung by the choir, joined by the congregation.

The 34th division of the Psalms was read by Rev. Paul Yancy, who also offered prayer.

"Come, Holy Spirit," was most inspiringly sung by the large congregation, being led by the choir.

President Brown stated that the program would be varied just a little; and his Honor Mayor J. F. Freeland, would deliver the address of welcome on the part of the progressive City of Durham. He extended a most cordial welcome to the Convention.

Dr. A. M. Moore, Superintendent of the White Rock Sunday-school, delivered an earnest address of welcome on the part

of the Sunday-schools of the City—fifteen in number, eight of which being Baptists—and all bidding the Convention welcome.

Dr. C. H. King, pastor of St. Paul A. M. E. Church, extended a most hearty welcome address on the part of the clergy of the City.

President Brown next introduced Rev. Dr. Shepard, pastor of the Church, whom he said: "We all love and honor for what he has done and for what he is." Dr. Shepard, among other things, said:

Mr. President and Brethren of the Convention:

We heartily welcome you, because you come in the name of God, and as his representatives, you come to labor and to devise ways and means for the furtherance of His Kingdom in the world. Yes, we welcome you as men born of God. Thirty-six years ago some of our fathers met in Goldsboro and organized this Convention. My father was the first Treasurer of the Convention. Many of them have gone to their reward. But we are glad to know that before they departed to the realms beyond, they sowed good seed, many of which fell into fertile soil. You represent a great host, a grand army moving steadily onward toward the Kingdom of our God and his Christ. Thank God, we can look forward with confidence to harvest time.

You are here in Durham as laborers and co-laborers with Christ to bring the world to God. In this blessed work you are assisted here in Durham by brethren King, Twine and others. As God's representatives, we welcome you with all our hearts.

President Brown introduced Rev. W. A. Patillo, who was first to respond to the admirable addresses of welcome. Brother Patillo said:

Mr. President and Members of the Convention:

This Convention has met here in the great City of Durham for business. We, therefore, heartily accept the cordial welcome extended us. We assure you that we will do nothing to mar our good name while we are in your midst.

This is a great Convention, and we have a lot of great and good men as leaders. We are not ashamed of our Convention nor men. Many years ago but a few would attend the Convention, and the rest would learn the news of the Convention by asking those who went.

Today it is a big thing to go to the Convention. Other denominations talk of their big men. We must do the same.

The fame of Durham and her great people is abroad, and we shall so demean ourselves that you may have no regret of our coming into your town.

Let this Convention marshal her 1,75000 Baptists, and do her whole duty, and the time is not far distant when North Carolina will be taken for God and His Christ.

After singing an appropriate selection, President Brown introduced Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, who also responded to the welcome addresses. He said:

Mr. President and Members of the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina:

I have been forcibly struck by the sincerity of the addresses of welcome delivered by the brethren who have spoken, and also by the good feeling and sympathy which prevail among the brethren in Durham. The speakers stated that we are welcomed here as a great body of Christian workers who are filled with the spirit of Missions and Education. We do come here from our various homes, representing the spirit of Missionary and Educational work. We are engaged in this work, and, therefore, come to lay plans, to contribute our energy, our best efforts, and to give all the inspiration we can to this Church, this community, and the delegates in their work for the redemption of the heathen the world over. It is a pleasure for us to come here representing the work we do. Especially are we glad to meet here in the thirty-sixth annual session of this Convention under more favorable conditions than ever before, because of the great progress the Missionary Baptist Church has made during this year along a Missionary and Educational line, with the purpose in our hearts to do all we can to bring the world to

Christ; not any one people or race but the human race. And it is our desire to so lay our plans that from the southern boundary of Virginia to the northern limits of South Carolina—from the hilly borders of Tennessee to the watery shores of the Atlantic ocean, there shall go up a continuous cry for missions, and education, and the cry will be kept up by the pastors, members of the Church, until a great deal of the ignorance which now predominates in our State and Church shall be eliminated, and Africa—as much through this Convention as any other organization—shall be converted to Christ.

We appreciate the warm welcome extended us. We come intensely interested in the objects of the Convention. We have been working this year to raise money for this part of our Christian work. We have done what we could this year, and next year will do better. We come to help you spread the Kingdom of God, and while we shall enjoy the beauties and privileges of the City, we shall better enjoy working for God.

We come to this City because we believe that this Convention, in this session assembled, will bring out in this community a greater recognition of that grand Scriptural teaching: One Lord, one faith, and one baptism.

In behalf of our great Convention, representing more than twenty Associations, one thousand ministers, and a hundred and seventy thousand members, we modestly accept the welcome extended by the beloved pastor and the other brethren. We recognize the duty and the responsibility devolving upon us. We come as men to assist in developing this great work. We come as men, who, by no acts of ours, will make you regret having given us so cordial a welcome here. You will see none of us godly men going around with cigars in our mouths, but with the Bible in our hands, anxious to uplift humanity. We are not here to dispute, but to do business for God.

Having many cares and responsibilities in life; having put aside our many other duties for these few days, to assemble here in this meeting, and knowing that at almost all times, when any person or organization reaches a goal, it is reached because of the many burdens and responsibilities it bore, we accept your welcome with all our hearts and thank you for its cordiality.

In the absence of Revs. S. Hicks of Weldon and F. M. Davis of Wilson, who were programmed to preach the introductory sermon, Rev. C. C. Somerville, D. D., of Charlotte, was chosen to preach the sermon, which he did to the satisfaction and delight of all present, using as a text Job, 16th chapter, 19th verse. He was ably assisted by Rev. J. W. Dew of Goldsboro.

At the conclusion of the edifying sermon, Dr. Somerville exhibited a copy of the second edition of his excellent book—"My Brothers."

A collection was taken by Dr. Whitted for the Convention amounting to \$5.44.

Benediction was announced by Rev. D. J. Avera.

WEDNESDAY—FORENOON SESSION.

The President called the Convention to order at 9:30.

Praise service was conducted by Rev. J. H. Dunston and Rev. H. M. Jones.

Minutes of first session were read and approved.

On motion, Dr. C. C. Somerville was elected Reporter for the Convention.

The roll of members was read.

The various committees were announced.

President Dockery took the chair while President Brown delivered his annual address, in which he said :

Brethren of the Convention :

In harmony with an established custom, I have the honor to bring before you as your presiding officer a survey of the work undertaken by our Convention, the circumstances and conditions that have affected the work for good or ill, and to suggest a policy for the future. I am persuaded that I speak to a body of earnest men and women, whose loyalty to the Church is above reproach, and whose devotion to the best interests of the Baptist work in North Carolina stands unimpeached. For the past thirty-five years this grand body has stood out as the recog-

nized exponent of Baptist policy, and has so welded together our forces for good and blended together our strength in such perfect harmony in the execution of our plans as to call forth the wonder and admiration of the entire country. You have come up to these annual meetings year by year inspired with the loftiest conceptions of duty; and, forgetful of self-interest, you have manifestly striven to do what you conceived to be the next best thing for the kingdom of Christ. You have wrought well, and made a history that you may well be proud of; and it is hoped that the future will be no less noted for the unity of our forces, the loyalty of our leaders, and the success of the work done.

It has been truly said that we are living in "perilous times," and for this reason alone a leadership of the noblest type is demanded—unselfish, godly, consecrated. The race question, so hotly discussed and forced into every phase of human endeavor, and designedly magnified, renders the preaching of the pure gospel embarrassing, if not dangerous. Race difficulties, more or less acute, have been for ages a source of annoyance and hindrance to the broad and liberal policy of Christianity. And governed by a powerful racial instinct, which colors everything, even grace itself, unless one is soaked and sanctified in and by Divine love, we, as stewards of God, are apt to err in meeting the great issues that confront us daily. Wrath must give place to reason; and reason must give place to love, if we would serve well our Supreme Master in our day and generation.

Blessed as we have been in the struggles of the past with a united brotherhood "from the mountains to the seashore," whose fears, hopes and aims have been one, it would be a calamity of disastrous consequences to permit now imaginary differences to disrupt our union and to divide our forces. We are brethren, and cannot afford to quarrel with each other. This leads me to refer with deep regret to the movement made on the part of certain brethren in Eastern North Carolina to organize a rival Convention. When the announcements were sent out that such a movement was contemplated, we could hardly believe that our brethren would attempt a thing so fatal to the

peace and welfare of our great Church. As your representative I met the mass-meeting and entered a most solemn protest against the proposed Convention, urging that such a course was not only unnecessary, but baneful in spirit and purpose. Our opposition was based on these premises:

1. That no grievance of any nature had ever been made against our Convention by the brethren who seem to be so much dissatisfied.

2. That this Convention has been the recognized head of the Missionary Baptist Churches of the State, and any effort to destroy its supremacy could be regarded with nothing less than an open rebellion.

3. That no demand has been made upon this body looking to a modification of its policy, and said demand ignored.

4. That no officer of the National Convention has ever been officially ignored or discourteously treated by this body.

5. That the most cordial consideration and the most distinguished courtesies have been shown the promoters of this rival Convention from time to time that they might feel and enjoy the fullest freedom in determining the policy of this Convention.

6. That the missionary and educational work done by the officers, agents and missionaries of this Convention from year to year has been done by direction and command of this Convention. No plan was undertaken without the consent and approval of this body duly assembled.

I repeat, we did our best by appeals, propositions, suggestions, recommendations and denunciations to persuade these brethren from taking what appeared to be a rash and unwarranted step; but ignoring our appeals, they consummated their designs and instituted a rival organization in this State. Candor prompts me to say that not a few who were led off in this revolt feel even now that the best interest of our work can be served by union; and, in response to solicitations, a committee was appointed to consider propositions looking to a reunion. I am confident that nothing will be done to thwart a movement so highly desirable.

The attitude of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina towards the great issues before us may be pronounced and summarized in the following propositions :

1. We believe in co-operation pure and simple, founded on terms that are equitable, and administered without partiality to either of the contracting parties—the terms being mutually agreed upon.

2. We believe in States' rights, *i. e.*, the right of each State to manage and direct its own affairs without being pressed by coercive influence from without.

3. We deny that color has anything to do with Christianity as a principle; and we believe the clamor on account of color the direct result of sin, and should be reduced to a minimum in the advancement of grace.

4. We believe in a general or a national convention as a temporary expedient to crystalize for effective service the immense influence of our great denomination. If wisely managed, incalculable good can be accomplished for our faith.

5. We believe in the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention, (1) because it is a creature of this body, and (2) because, covering a limited territory, it necessarily comes nearer to the body of our Churches from which we draw support, and puts more men to work.

6. We believe that all ministers of God are equal in rank, dignity and authority; and that the greatest of all should be the servant of all. We have no supreme dignataries clothed with the Divine right to rule.

7. We believe in our Missionaries in Africa, Hayes and Boone, and have resolved to stand by them so long as they represent us in the foreign field. We must not, we ought not, and we will not endorse any step that will weaken our loyalty to those men.

8. As to other issues, such as methods of work, co-operative relations, representation in other missionary organizations, literature and periodicals, etc., we stand ready for suggestions and compromises.

If I have fairly stated the general principles of this Convention, and I think I have, it will be seen that we are orthodox in faith, liberal in policy, democratic in planning, and generous and liberal and fraternal in our relations to the brotherhood. We crave unity, harmony, and fellowship with our co-laborers in the State, and deplore beyond expression, the tendency to divide us into rival factions. We pray God that grace may abound sufficient to hold us together for the good of the cause.

SPECIFIC WORK RECOMMENDED—WHAT AND HOW.

Let us now notice the work before us, that we may be more definite in plans and more specific in our work. It is frequently asked: What definite results have you secured? What are you doing? These are legitimate questions, and we should be happy to give answers. But when called upon to answer, we are frequently confused and give indefinite and evasive replies. Sending missionaries over the State for twelve months during a year to collect money, places us under obligations to the Baptists of the State to account with rigid fidelity for our stewardship, and to show results that justify the outlay. The people will support us if our plans are worth their support; but they justly protest when no real progress is evident. The work of the Convention is three-fold: (1) State Missions, (2) Foreign Missions, (3) Education.

State Missions include the establishing of new Churches in destitute places, the assisting of weak Churches that have already been established, the supplying of missionary pastors and colporteurs for these needy fields, and to exercise a general supervision over them until they become self-supporting, and to stimulate the pastors and Churches generally to co-operate for aggressive work.

Foreign Missions include largely the raising of money to support missionaries on the foreign field, to erect chapels and schools, and to select new missionaries to go to heathen lands.

The Educational Work embraces the entire scheme to provide

schools for the training of young men and women as leaders and teachers.

For the first object, what have we done, and what are we doing? For the second object, what have we done, and what are we doing? For the third object, what have we done, and what are we doing?

That we have done something—that we have done well—no one will doubt; but have we done the best that we could considering our opportunities? I fear a negative answer. What must we do? That is the question. Permit me to answer in a brief way this question.

1. As to State Missions: We must do more than pay our missionaries their salaries. To do that and stop will cause the people to lose faith in us and our plans. We must report new Churches organized in destitute fields and missionary pastors aided. We must exhibit the development of the State towards self-support; we must show a progressive, united ministry, rising in piety and in intelligence; and we must show signs of life and progress along all lines of religious activity. On State Missions depends the success of our denominational work.

2. As to Foreign Missions: We must increase our contributions yearly, by increasing both our own personal gifts, and by getting Churches hitherto indifferent to become regular contributors for foreign missions. One thousand dollars each year is no mean sum; let us raise it and even more. We have more at stake in this regard than any other State in the Union. We are largely responsible for the Lott Carey Convention, and we have two missionaries on the foreign field. We must advance; to stop is ignoble.

3. As to our Educational Work: We must take advanced steps, or suffer seriously. Along this line our Convention is practically doing nothing. It is, however a fact, that our Associations are doing a splendid educational work; but the Convention is educational in name only. Let us renew our efforts to support the Theological Department at Shaw University. Let us raise the money for this purpose and share the honor of the school.

Let us provide a fund for worthy but indigent young men aspiring for the ministry, that they may be given the opportunity to take a full College course, and equip them to reflect honor upon the denomination as leaders of piety and thought.

Some plan should also be devised to bring our high schools and academies into immediate touch with this Convention, and such relations established that these schools would regard the Convention as a sort of an honorary head.

A closer relation should be established between our great State school, Shaw University and this body, by which this Convention could exert some tangible influence upon the school; and on account of which this body, backed by the loyal Baptists of the State, would feel bound by strong moral obligations to be loyal in their support. We must pay more to help the school and demand more of the school.

Again, the efforts on the part of our State Sunday-school Convention to raise money to aid poor but worthy girls through school deserves our highest approval. More should be done in this direction; for the womanhood of the race is a matter of great concern to us as a people.

We have briefly emphasized the objects that lie close to our hearts, and beg that advancement be strenuously made to secure results commensurate with the dignity of our great denomination.

I wish to re-affirm my confidence in the plan of co-operation and to commend the beneficial results which have come to us in consequence thereof. The marvellous results so evident among us, the activity along all lines of Church work, and the advancement in educational enterprises are attributable largely to the awakening occasioned by co-operation. The past eight years have been years of marked improvement, much to the gratification of all loyal Baptists in the State. We should not be slow to give credit where credit is due. Prior to the adoption of co-operation, as a denomination our forces were in a chaotic state—wonderful in numbers, but impotent in strength; great in multitudes, but weak in action. The plan has taught us what we are and what we can do; it has given us broader ideas of duty,

and revealed possibilities unthought of. We know ourselves better, and are ready to undertake great things. Whatever course the future may suggest as practicable, we should never cease to appreciate the value of co-operation. And the names of Whitted, Vincent, Maloy, Somerville, Woodard, Avera and Bullock will not soon perish from the memory of a grateful brotherhood; for to them we are indebted for the general awakening all over our State. Fired with love and zeal, they went forth on their mission of faith, and by hard work brought into action our latent forces to the glory of our great cause. We are no longer a weak people; we feel our strength, and are not timid in asserting our claims.

If I have one pre-eminent desire, it is that the Negro Baptists of North Carolina shall stand undivided in their support of the work of this great Convention. I have no desire to lead unless it be to serve better. My ambition is consumed in my zeal for this work; and "my heart's desire and prayer to God" is that all who lead and all who follow shall be one in aim and purpose, having only the welfare of the Redeemer's kingdom in view. To inculcate upon the hearts of men the doctrine of the Bible, to point souls from darkness to light, to rescue the perishing and to care for the dying, to plant a Baptist Church in every hamlet in in the State, and to do nobly our part in the redemption of the heathen world, let us here and now rededicate our time, talent and means, and cease not to labor until called into higher service above.

At the conclusion of President Brown's address, Dr. C. C. Somerville submitted remarks, and moved that the address be referred to the Committee on Resolutions, which motion prevailed.

Dr. J. A. Whitted spoke feelingly of the condition of Rev. M. D. Matthewson, who is now stricken with paralysis, and moved that a telegram of sympathy be sent to the wife of Rev. Matthewson from the Convention.

Rev. T. H. Burwell spoke with reference to the address of President Brown, most heartily endorsing it.

The Committee on Resolutions was, by motion, requested to report on the President's address this afternoon.

Pastor Shepard introduced to the Convention Rev. L. D. Twine, pastor of the Presbyterian Church; Rev. D. S. Oner, Asheville; Rev. W. T. Coleman, Raleigh; Rev. C. L. Minniffee, of Wilmington, and Rev. J. H. Rhoe.

Rev. W. A. Jones discussed: An Educated Ministry our greatest need as a denomination.

Rev. W. L. Brown also discussed the subject.

Dr. C. C. Somerville offered a resolution on education which was referred to the Committee on Education.

Committee on Organization reported, which report was adopted.

A collection of \$11.15 was taken by the Corresponding Secretary for superannuated ministers.

On motion, the Convention accepted an invitation to visit Pastor Yancey's church.

Benediction by Rev. G. O. Bullock.

WEDNESDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 2:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. Thos. Sharp and R. H. Harper.

The Minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved.

Rev. Woodard introduced Prof. W. H. Morris to the Convention.

Upon request, the Corresponding Secretary's report was deferred until the night session.

Dr. Smith, the Recording Secretary, because of some very urgent business pertaining to his school, was granted leave of absence.

Rev. W. A. Taylor, the Assistant Secretary, took the Secretary's chair for the remainder of the session.

Dr. Somerville, Chairman of committee on Resolutions, reported on the President's address.

It was very ably discussed by Revs. W. T. H. Woodard, W. M. Devaughan, I. M. Powers, Joshua Perry, R. I. Walden, J. D. Lyles, after which the report was adopted.

Dr. S. N. Vass followed with a strong address upon the American Baptist Publication Society, which he characterized as the Great National Baptist University. He said, among other things:

It is the people's school, accessible to all the people, through its many periodicals, &c. "The principal text book," said he, "is the Bible—an universal text book. This is strictly a Baptist institution, utterly uncompromising in its principles. The Baptists have always suffered by a misrepresentation of its policies and principles. The Publication Society is a great help in the general advancement of our people. Our people are beginning to read more; but they are reading subscription books of little value. The Baptist denomination furnished Mr. Jefferson the idea of a Republican form of government. This world is God's University for teaching the world some sense. The American Baptist Publication Society is God's University for teaching the world Baptist principles. This Convention is the Alumni Association of the American Baptist Publication Society."

At the conclusion of the address, Rev. Whitted made some remarks, and was assisted by Rev. Woodard in taking collection.

Collection \$10.20.

Committee on Time and Place reported the meeting of the next Convention at Kinston, N. C. Report adopted.

Rev. G. W. Johnson of Winston having arrived, it was motioned that the Convention listen to his address "On Educated Ministry—the Greatest Need of Our Denomination."

The President introduced Rev. Johnson, who spoke very pointedly and forcibly on the above named subject.

The Convention then adjourned.

Benediction by Rev. A. C. Tillery.

WEDNESDAY—EVENING SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 7:30 o'clock.

The President appointed to conduct devotional exercises Dr. R. I. Walden and Rev. L. T. Bond.

The services were introduced by a soul-stirring selection by the choir.

Invocation by Rev. L. T. Bond.

The choir then sang, "Blest Be the Tie That Binds."

The President, in a few well chosen remarks, introduced Dr. J. C. Kilgore, who had kindly consented to address the Convention on Ministerial Education. Dr. Kilgore said in part: The only service man can render to God is that service we render to our fellow men.

God has never been able to raise the world higher than He could raise one man.

God has raised up several men, but each successive man was a higher man. God cannot build a world bigger than a man.

The Church that is content with a small ministry, is content to raise up a small people.

I might divide preachers in three classes—muscular, intellectual and genuine.

He said that preachers all came from laymen. No stingy Church has ever produced a great ministry. No preacher can be made with money, but no one can be made without it. God has a great way of collecting his taxes. He is a monstrous tax-collector.

God has never called a man to the ministry, but that He called him to prepare for it.

God has so arranged the laws of economy that the only way to save a dollar is to spend it. He condemned the "smart Aleck" preacher. We ought to be willing to put our money and labor in the place where it may produce better men and better liver.

"If I have said a word that shall cheer you or do you good then I feel abundantly paid for the effort I have made."

On motion, the Convention expressed their appreciation by a standing vote.

This was followed by an excellent quartette by the male voices of the choir.

The President introduced Dr. A. W. Pegues, who spoke in his usually interesting style on "Ministerial Education." After referring to the address made on the same subject by Dr. Kilgore, he said in part: "God has not only ordained the gospel to save men, but has also ordained men to preach the gospel."

God has shown the quickest and surest way to save men.

It is God's word that saves men.

We need men in our Churches who will interest themselves in the moral and material welfare of our people.

A people who are poor, ignorant and oppressed on every side is in no condition to render acceptable service to God. Ignorance and poverty are not religion.

He referred very touchingly to the Theological department of Shaw University, the hard labor performed in the class room by himself, the great need of help. He closed by an appeal for aid from the Convention.

Dr. Whitted then proceeded to take a collection for ministerial education. Collection, \$300.00.

Pledges were taken for ministerial education to the amount of \$325.

Announcements were made, and the Convention adjourned.

Benediction, by Rev. W. T. H. Woodard.

THURSDAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention convened at 9:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. W. M. Devane and W. C. Pope.

Rev. W. M. Devane read and commented on Acts, 10th chapter.

"Pass me not, O Gentle Saviour," was sung. Prayer by Rev. Menifee.

Minutes of Wednesday afternoon and night sessions were read and approved.

“What Co-operation has Done for North Carolina” was discussed by Revs. W. C. Pope and J. J. Worlds.

Dr. Shepard introduced to the Convention Rev. Harris, pastor of the East Baptist Church (white.) He said, in part: “There is a great deal being said about the ‘race problem’; but wherever a people are a law-abiding people, there is no race problem.”

He referred to Mr. Booker Washington as a great man.

“Christ was a worldwide Saviour. He belonged to no particular race or sect.

I am glad I can call you brethren, because we are brethren in Christ.

When Christ is given to the entire world, the race problem will be solved.”

Dr. Whitted introduced Mrs. Brandon and Mrs. Eaton, representatives of the Woman’s Convention, both of whom made few remarks.

Dr. Whitted stated that the Woman’s Convention had presented to the Convention during the year one hundred dollars.

Mrs. Eaton began by saying she was not a speaker, but before leaving the floor she impressed the brethren that she could, at least, “say her piece.”

On motion, Rev. Cozart was appointed to wait on Dr. Thompson, pastor of the white Baptist Church, and invite him to address the Convention and make a statement in behalf of his Convention.

The subject of co-operation was again taken up, and the discussion continued by Rev. P. F. Maloy, who very humorously referred to his beginning of the work as a missionary for the State, his visit to the white Baptist State Convention, the revival of the work among the colored Baptists of the State, and the many things that co-operation has done for North Carolina.

Rev. H. Cowan, one of the oldest ministers of the State, made a few remarks.

He said that the second session of the Convention met in his Church at Salisbury, the third in Raleigh, at which time he

paid \$100." "At this Convention I pay one dollar on the education of young men for the ministry."

Brother Blake also made some remarks. Among other things he stated that he had organized sixteen Churches belonging to this Convention.

Seven of his sons in the gospel rose up and called him blessed. They are among the ablest men of the Convention.

The discussion on "the necessity of the Convention's objects being made permanent in the Associations," was introduced by Rev. J. S. Sills. He was followed by Rev. J. H. Lyon. Both made able speeches.

Dr. C. C. Somerville was introduced to speak on "*The Baptist Sentinel*, and what the Baptists of North Carolina owe to its wider circulation." Dr. Somerville spoke

I. Of the paper as an organ, as a watchman, as its name implies:

1. The character of its matter. He characterized the *Sentinel* as a "Baptist Lookerouter."

2. Its correspondence.

3. General news.

II. How to increase its circulation.

1. Make the Baptists all over the State feel that the *Sentinel* really belongs to them.

2. That the success of the paper depends upon their support.

At the conclusion of his speech, Dr. Vass offered the following resolution:

WHEREAS, *The Baptist Sentinel* has rendered such valuable assistance to the work of our denomination and this Convention, without any expense to this body;

Resolved, That we here record our thanks to the *Sentinel* Company and congratulate the Manager in the success of the paper.

Resolved, That we pledge anew our support to the paper, and adopt it as the official organ of the Convention.

Resolutions were adopted.

A collection was then taken on State Missions.

Beulah Association sent 50c.

Total collection \$3.40.

Convention then adjourned.

Benediction by Rev. M. A. Alexander.

Upon the adjournment of the Convention, the brethren, led by Rev. Yancey, went over to visit his Church. They found a beautiful structure, which not only reflects credit upon Rev. Yancey, his people and the City of Durham, but upon the Baptists of the entire State.

Remarks were made by Revs. Thos. Parker, Ceasar Johnson and the President of the Convention. A collection of \$5.50 was given Rev. Yancey for his Church.

After an expression of thanks by Rev. Yancey, the brethren disbanded for dinner.

THURSDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 2:30 o'clock. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. G. W. Moore and R. H. Harris.

Minutes of forenoon session were read and approved.

Rev. R. H. Harris was introduced to speak on *The Baptist Sentinel*. He declined to make a speech, but made a few brief remarks, followed by the President, who also made some very interesting remarks concerning the *Sentinel*.

A letter was read from Rev. Witherspoon, in which he expressed his regret in being absent, because of illness, unable to meet the brethren.

Prof. T. S. Bruce and Rev. A. C. Tillery were introduced to the Convention. Both of them made remarks.

Dr. J. E. Shepard, Secretary of the Interdenominational Sunday-school Convention, was introduced and made some remarks in regard to reaching the unreached masses.

Committee on Education made its report. The report made some very cogent and helpful recommendations. After some discussion, the report was adopted.

Dr. C. J. Thompson, pastor of the First Baptist Church (white), was introduced and addressed the Convention.

He expressed his appreciation of what we are doing as a denomination in the State of North Carolina. He encouraged an educated ministry, as a great power in any community. He encouraged the support of Shaw University, and the secondary schools throughout the State. On State Missions, among other things, he said, that religious developments should keep pace with the many other developments of the State.

He paid a most glowing tribute to the purity of the religion in the South.

He predicted that the time shall come when the South shall enjoy pure religion and civil liberty.

He commended a pure gospel to every corner of the State, and that special interest be taken in our educational interest. "The whites are willing to stand with you, hand in hand, until every child throughout the State shall have a liberal education."

A vote of thanks was extended to Dr. Thompson for his helpful address.

The committee on Temperance read its report. Report was adopted.

Rev. L. T. Christmas was introduced and made some remarks concerning the "Missionary and Educational Crusade."

It was motioned that a special session of the officers and members of the Convention be held Friday morning.

A collection was taken for the Orphan Asylum. Collection \$5.05.

Convention adjourned. Benediction by Rev. G. O. Bullock.

THURSDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 7:30 o'clock.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. G. O. Bullock and D. J. Avery.

Rev. Bullock read 91st Psalm, and offered prayer.

Rev. Avery read for the second hymn, "Stand up, my Soul, shake off thy fears."

Dr. J. A. Whitted, the Corresponding Secretary, read his annual report.

The report was interesting, full, inspiring, accurately setting forth the great work done on the field during the year, and created added interest in the work of the Baptists of the State.

The report was unanimously adopted.

The President then introduced Rev. W. T. Coleman, pastor of the First Baptist Church, Raleigh, N. C., to preach the missionary sermon. After a few preliminary remarks, Bro. Coleman took for his text Matt. 9: 37, 38. Subject, "Workmen Wanted." Among many other soul-stirring things, he said: "The devil, for a long time, has been trying to get Christian men and women to sleep.

1. First, the laborers must be sent.
2. They must be sent by God.

When God sends men He goes with them. Paul was a successful missionary because God was with him.

3. They must be furnished by Christ.
4. They must be thrust out by prayer.
5. Laborers must think.

It is a wonderful thing to be taken into the confidence of the Almighty. As laborers, they must give up time and money.

All must give, as God has prospered us.

Again, the laborer must suffer for Christ.

The Negro Baptists are the only people who can truly preach the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man."

He closed by entreating laborers to have power with God, as had many of the men of old.

Prayer was offered by Dr. C. C. Somerville.

Rev. M. C. Ransom represented the work of the Orphan Asylum at Oxford.

A collection of \$15.30 was taken for State Missions, and was donated to the orphans.

Dr. Shepard made some remarks respecting members leaving their homes and not uniting with Churches where they go to live.

A committee of five was appointed to confer with the representatives of the Woman's Convention, viz.: Dr. Whitted, Somerville, Maloy, Brown and Pegues.

Announcements were made.

Convention adjourned.

Benediction, by Rev. L. T. Christmas.

FRIDAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Convention convened at 9:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. S. W. Dockery and J. D. Lyles.

"I Love thy Kingdom, Lord," was sung.

Rev. Lyles read Psalm 103, and offered prayer.

Minutes of Thursday afternoon and evening sessions were read and approved.

Because of urgent business, pertaining to his school, the President, Dr. Brown, had to leave for home.

Rev. W. T. H. Woodard took the chair.

By common consent, the names of Revs. Vincent and Vass were added to the committee who had been appointed to confer with the representatives of the Woman's Convention.

The Treasurer made his report. Report was adopted.

Committee on revising the Constitution reported, creating the office of Assistant Secretary, and a few other slight changes. Report was adopted.

Prof. C. F. Meserve, President of Shaw University, was introduced to the Convention.

It was motioned that Dr. Meserve should speak in the afternoon at 2:30 o'clock.

Rev. Vincent offered a resolution, recommending the appointment of a commission looking to the concentration of Baptist forces in the State.

The resolution was referred to the Committee on Resolutions.

Rev. P. F. Maloy offered a resolution recommending the appointment of a Secretary, whose work should be to raise a relief fund for the benefit of the superannuated ministry.

Referred to Committee on Resolutions.

Dr. Somerville offered a resolution of appreciation to the great work and usefulness of Dr. S. N. Vass. Resolution was adopted.

Rev. J. R. Cozart was introduced and discussed "Africa's Needs—Our Duty as Pastors and Churches." He was followed by Rev. S. S. Henderson.

Rev. Dockery spoke of the loyalty of the Pedee Association to the Convention, and pledged its future allegiance.

On motion, collections and pledges for Foreign Missions were deferred until the night session.

On motion, one-half hour was given for short talks on Shaw University.

The following brethren spoke: Dr. Pegues, Rev. J. F. Davis. Prof. Meserve made a strong talk, setting forth the needs of the institution.

President Meserve asked for a committee of five to be appointed to confer with himself and Dr. Moorehouse on the needs of the institution.

The following were appointed: Revs. S. N. Vass, C. S. Brown, C. C. Somerville, E. E. Smith, W. T. H. Woodard.

Committee on Resolutions made its report. Report was adopted.

Rev. Brown, of Greensboro, was introduced to the Convention.

It was motioned that Rev. D. S. Orner would follow Prof. Meserve in an address on the work of the Baptists in the West.

Convention then took a recess. Benediction by Rev. A. B. Vincent.

FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 2:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. Joshua Perry and I. M. Powers.

The 90th Psalm was read.

Prof. C. F. Meserve, President of Shaw University, was presented to the Convention. He spoke from the subject: "Watch man, What of the Night?" He made a strong and cogent speech on the above named subject.

Rev. D. S. Orner of Asheville, N. C., followed in a very

strong address on the Condition of the Work of the Baptists in the Mountain Section of the State.

Rev. Somerville made some remarks regarding his new Church.

Rev. W. A. Taylor made some remarks respecting the Baptists in the East.

The B. Y. P. U. Work—Its Demands Upon the Churches, was discussed by Rev. C. F. Menifee and Rev. A. B. Vincent. Rev. Vincent showed the great influence the gospel yields over the young. He showed that many wild animals can be tamed by proper means; and that in the same manner, wild young men and women can be tamed by the proper presentation of the gospel. He also advocated the concentration of forces.

Rev. L. T. Christmas made some brief remarks.

Announcements were made. Benediction by Rev. I. M. Powers.

FRIDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

The Convention reassembled at 7:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. Thos. Parker and A. C. Tillery.

The choir sang: "O, For a Faith That Will Not Shrink."

Rev. Parker read 1st Psalm and offered prayer.

Minutes were read and approved.

The joint committee between the Convention and the Woman's Convention, made its report through Mrs. Brandon.

The report was adopted by sections.

Mr. E. J. Young of Charlotte, N. C., was introduced to the Convention and made some remarks before the Convention. He expressed himself as being deeply interested in the work of the Baptists in the State. He made some plain remarks in reference to pastoral work.

Mr. C. C. Spaulding of Durham, N. C., was introduced and made some remarks concerning the insurance company with which he is identified.

Mrs. Pattie D. Shepard was introduced and spoke on: "The

Woman's Home and Foreign Mission Convention of North Carolina ; Its Demands Upon the Baptists of North Carolina." She said that Christ should be in every home. She gave reason for the Woman's Convention not being united to the Brother's Convention.

Said she: "Christ in every home means Christ in every life. While we are deeply interested in Foreign Missions, we do not believe we should neglect our Home Missions. We do not believe it more Christian to step over the line, and listen not to the cries of the suffering at our door."

She spoke of the great sacrifice made by the sisters in their work.

Sister Lucy Thompson made some remarks concerning missionary collections.

Mrs. Roberta Bunn, Corresponding Secretary of the Woman's Convention, followed Mrs. Shepard in a very strong paper upon the same subject.

She spoke of what the pastors owe to the women in their work. "It is with you to help or to hinder. You can help or hinder, according to your general manner before your people when the missionary comes around. We are trying to create a missionary spirit among all our people."

Miss S. A. Johnson, a representative of the Parent's Conference was introduced. She made some very interesting remarks. She spoke of the great need of a reformatory for the young colored girls. She begged that the brethren should help. Said she: "Give us a push."

Dr. Whitted expressed regret in the failure of Dr. Alexander, Corresponding Secretary of the Lott Carey Convention, to reach the Convention, and proceeded to take the collection for Foreign Missions. Collection \$100.07.

Dr. Somerville submitted a resolution of thanks to the Church, choir and people, for their cordial entertainment of the Convention. Resolution adopted.

Committee on Finance reported. Report was adopted.

Dr. Somerville motioned that a special collection be taken for Rev. Cowan, after which the Convention adjourned to meet

with the First Baptist Church, Kinston, N. C., Tuesday after the 2nd Sunday in November, 1904.

C. S. BROWN, President.

E. E. SMITH, Secretary.

W. A. TAYLOR, Assistant Secretary.

RESOLUTIONS.

WHEREAS, The Missionary and Educational Convention stands for Christian education, missions, and co-operation; and

WHEREAS, We need a better understanding with our brethren throughout the State with regard to education and missions; and

WHEREAS, We must realize that in union there is strength; therefore, be it

Resolved, That we pledge ourselves to our fullest ability to carry out the idea of *Christian Education and Missions*. Be it further

Resolved, That we discourage anything that tends to nullify the object of the Convention.

WHEREAS, There is a growing demand for a relief fund for aged and infirm ministers; therefore, be it

Resolved, That the Financial Agent for the Convention be requested to make this one of the objects for which he will collect funds.

WHEREAS, The Convention is a direct medium of Baptist polity of the New Testament teaching and prosecuting missions, evangelizing and educating our forces, we hereby recommend the appointment of a committee to take into consideration steps looking to that end.

WHEREAS, The object of the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina is to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this Convention; and

WHEREAS, Since this Convention has given no material aid directly any of these schools save Shaw University ; and

WHEREAS, The very life of the Convention depends upon the co-operation of the various local interests of the State ; therefore, be it

Resolved, That 20 per cent. of the funds not designated for the Theological Department raised by the Convention for educational purposes shall be distributed to the Baptist schools, *pro rata*, such as are approved by this Convention.

WHEREAS, Since the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina has been entertained so hospitably by the White Rock Baptist Church and the sister Churches and friends ; and

WHEREAS, This most cordial entertainment has put the Convention under lasting obligations ; therefore, be it

Resolved, That we appreciate most keenly everything that has been done for our comfort and pleasure during our session here, and that we shall carry away the most pleasant recollections of Durham, and shall cherish in our memory its generosity and hospitality.

Resolved, further, That we tender our thanks to the choir for its excellent music, and to the ushers for their marked courtesy to the delegates and visitors.

Resolved, further, That our thanks be extended to the railroad companies for reduced rates to this meeting.

Respectfully submitted,

C. C. SOMERVILLE.

RESOLUTION OF CONGRATULATION AND ENDORSEMENT OF DR. S. N. VASS UPON THE COMPLETION OF TEN YEARS OF SERVICE OF THE PUBLICATION SOCIETY AND THE DENOMINATION.

WHEREAS, Dr. S. N. Vass, District Secretary of the American Baptist Publication Society for the Southern States, has finished a decade of service with the Publication Society ; and

WHEREAS, He has been loyal to the Society's work, to his

race, and the denomination, which service has brought to North Carolina as one of her sons special honors and credit.

Resolved, That North Carolina Baptists are proud of the services of Dr. Vass as worthy of the great man he is.

Resolved, That we renew our allegiance to the Society, and hereby express our loyalty to Dr. Vass.

PLEDGES—MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

W. T. H. Woodard	\$ 5 00
Franklinton Church.....	15 00
St. Stephen, Tarboro.....	5 00
Nazareth Church	5 00
T. H. Burwell.....	5 00
G. W. Johnson.....	5 00
S. W. Dockery	10 00
Lumberton Church.....	5 00
R. H. Harris.....	5 00
C. S. Brown	15 00
W. A. Taylor.....	5 00
Mt. Vernon... ..	5 00
W. H. Morris	5 00
Clayton Baptist Church.....	5 00
D. J. Avery.....	5 00
Union Baptist Church.....	5 00
Benlah Association	5 00
T. L. Bobbet.....	5 00
L. T. Christmas.....	5 00
T. B. Hicks.....	5 00
Old Eastern Association.....	5 00
C. L. Meniffee.....	5 00
Pleasant Grove, Roxboro.....	5 00
Smithfield Church	10 00
Lumber River Association	10 00
St. Stephens.....	10 00
White Rock	15 00
Union Association	15 00

Rev. G. O. Bullock.. .. .	5 00
Dr. R. I. Walden.....	5 00
Churches.....	5 00
Lumberton Church	5 00
Bear Creek Association.....	5 00
Middle Association.....	5 00
Tulin.....	5 00
Rev. W. A. Jones	5 00
Mt. Vernon.....	5 00
Prof. W. H. Morris.....	5 00
Wake Baptist Association.....	25 00
Union Baptist.....	5 00
Cedar Grove.....	20 00
Friendship Chapel.....	5 00
Mt. Pleasant, W. N. Jones, Pastor..	5 00
Rev. A. L. E. Weeks... ..	5 00
Pleasant Grove.....	5 00
Mt. Sinai, (D. J. Avera).....	5 00
Friendship, Charlotte.....	5 00
Johnson Association.....	5 00

STATE MISSIONS.

Mt. Zion.....	3 00
Shiloh, Wilmington.....	5 00
East Cedar Grove Association.....	40 00
Rev. D. S. Orner.....	5 00
Dixonville.....	10 00
N. E. C. F. S. S. C.....	5 00
First African Baptist.....	5 00
Rev. I. M. Powers.....	5 00

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

East Roanoke Association	150 00
Shiloh, Wilmington.....	5 00
East Cedar Grove Association.....	40 00
Jones Baptist Church.....	5 00
Dixonville.....	5 00

CONTRIBUTIONS ON MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

J. F. Davis.....	\$ 5 00
Pilgrim Chapel Sunday-school.....	12 00
E. E. Smith (Union Association).....	15 00
G. W. Johnson.....	5 00
Gethsemane Church.....	2 00
J. A. Whitted.....	10 00
A. W. Pegues.....	25 00
J. E. Dellinger.....	25 00
Johnson Association.....	10 00
To be paid in sixty days, Rev. P. F. Maloy.....	5 00
Rev. J. H. Dunston.....	2 00
G. W. Hilliard.....	5 00
Springfield Baptist Church (G. S. Person).....	2 50
Rev. L. C. Boud.....	2 00
Rev. C. L. Menifee.....	1 50
Rev. W. C. Pope.....	1 00
Zion Association.....	5 00
J. F. Davis.....	1 00
H. Pair (St. Matthews).....	5 00
Rev. G. W. Perry.....	1 00
Cæsar Johnson.....	1 00
D. J. Avera.....	1 00
T. S. Evans.....	1 00
W. H. Morris.....	1 00
J. H. Dunston (Shiloh).....	5 00
Markham Chapel.....	3 08
Kernersville Association.....	5 00
W. T. H. Woodard.....	2 00
J. S. Sills.....	1 50
J. H. Lyon.....	1 00
W. A. Taylor.....	5 00
C. C. Spalding.....	1 00
Rev. R. H. Harris.....	1 00
W. R. Mason.....	1 00
Rev. Paul Yancey (Mt. Vernon).....	5 00

Thomas Sharp.....	1 00
J. W. Dene.....	1 00
J. H. Rhoe.....	1 00
Rev. J. H. Caldwell.....	1 00
Thomas Hicks.....	1 00
Rev. J. J. Worlds.....	1 00
Rev. M. W. Brown.....	1 00
Rev. I. M. Powers.....	1 00
Dr. N. F. Roberts.....	5 00
Dr. C. H. Shepard.....	1 00
J. P. Williams.....	1 00
J. C. Coleman.....	1 00
Rev. C. F. Pope.....	5 00
J. C. Williams.....	10 00
A. G. Spalding.....	100
Rev. A. M. Moore.....	1 00
Rev. P. F. Maloy.....	10 00
Pledge (\$5.00) in ninety days.....	
Rev. T. S. Bruce.....	1 00
A. L. E. Weeks.....	1 00
J. D. Pair.....	1 00
T. H. Burrell.....	1 00
Mrs. Martha Farrington.....	1 00
Rev. A. C. Tillery.....	1 00
C. C. Somerville.....	1 00
Mrs. J. A. Dodson.....	50
Mrs. H. T. Smith.....	50
Mrs. Julia A. Latta.....	1 00
Mrs. J. W. Pearson.....	50
Mrs. Fitzgerald.....	50
Prof. J. R. Everett.....	50
Deacon Bessell.....	50
Rev. W. M. Devane.....	25
Mrs. James T. L. Avery.....	25
O. Daniel.....	25
Mrs. Addie Evans.....	25
Rev. C. H. Mayes.....	25

Mrs. Carolina Parish	25
G. D. Blakry	1 00
Rebecca Mays.....	25
Dock Watson.....	25
Cedar Grove Association.....	5 00
H. S. Fuller.....	25
G. A. Dixon.....	25
S. S. Kearny	25
Louisa Mittner.....	25
Mrs. Blackner.....	50
Mrs. Dorsey Green	25
Mrs. A. A. Smith	25
Tempie McCannon	25
Mrs. Jeneva Merrick.....	25
Johnson Baptist Association (to pay Saturday).....	10 00
John Merret.....	1 00
R. J. Trice	25
P. H. Henderson.....	25
Joseph Jones	25
Rev. J. H. Lyon.....	5 00
Rev. J. D. Liles.....	25
Willie Page	25
H. Dixon.....	25

FOREIGN MISSION COLLECTIONS,

Woman's Convention	\$ 50 00
Beulah Association	2 50
C. F. Meserve.....	1 00
J. A. Whitted	1 00
Franklington Church	5 00
E. J. Young	1 00
Woman's Society, Roxboro.....	2 10
Dr. A. Shepard, pastor	1 00
I. M. Powers	1 00
S. N. Vass	1 00
A. B. Vincent.....	1 00
Dr. A. M. Moore	1 00

J. H. Dunston (Shiloh).....	5 00
New Bethel.....	2 00
J. J. Worlds.....	1 00
Miss Galdburg.....	1 00
C. C. Spaulding.....	50
W. A. Taylor.....	1 00
D. J. Avera.....	50
J. L. Cooper.....	50
William Devane.....	25
G. W. Holland.....	50
Nelson Monroe.....	25
G. O. Bullock ..	25
A. G. Spaulding.....	25
Paul Yancey	50
Mittie Parish.....	25
C. N. Brown	25
W. H. Stonfield.....	25
C. L, Miniffee	50
J. W. Dew.....	50
Bettie Mason	25
Haywood Townsend.....	25
Thomas Goodloe	25
P. W. Pearce.....	1 00
John Daniel.....	25
Mrs. Beaver.....	25
D. W. Montgomery	25
Julia Latta.....	25
J. P. Williams... ..	50
H. L. Robinson	25
J. E. Shepherd.....	25
William Dunston.....	25
Nannie G. Faucette... ..	25
O. H. Leonard.....	25
Matthew Hester.....	25
Cash	25
Dr. C. C. Somerville.....	25
Rev. J. H. Dunston (Moncure Chapel).....	2 00

Alexander Foster	1 00
E. J. Young	25
J. A. Whitted	25
W. T. H. Woodard	25
Rosa Ward	25
I. M. Powers	25
G. W. Pearce	50
Mary Hester	25
Edward Bumpas	25
Ida Saulter	25
J. W. H. Shearin	25
Virginia Hackney	25
Celia Cameron	25
North East Chapel	1 00
Rev. W. A. Patillo and wife	4 00

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

The joint committee of the Missionary and Educational Convention and Woman's Baptist Home Missionary State Convention met in White Rock Baptist Church November 13th.

Prayer by Rev. P. F. Malloy, after which the President of the Woman's State Convention presented the plans of the women to assume part of the responsibility of supporting a Missionary on the foreign field.

After some discussion, it was carried that the Woman's State Convention would send the money to the foreign field through the Corresponding Secretary of the Missionary and Educational Conventions of North Carolina, and the receipts be sent directly to the Woman's Baptist Home Missionary State Convention and to the Corresponding Secretary of the Lott Carey Convention.

The plan of having another Missionary on the home field, and asking the Missionary and Educational Convention to help support said Missionary in this State. It was carried that \$36 be given to aid in supporting said Missionary.

It was unanimously voted that Dr. Pegues should wait on Miss Addie Hall, Corresponding Secretary of the Woman's Auxiliary to the Lott Carey Convention, and in some way bring about a closer relation than heretofore.

REV. J. A. WHITTED, Chairman,
(MRS.) B. H. BRANDON, Secretary.

REPORT ON CONSTITUTION.

We, your committee on Constitution, beg leave to submit the following report :

That Article IV, Section 1, shall be amended, by adding after Recording Secretary, Assistant Recording Secretary.

After Corresponding Secretary, Corresponding Secretary and Financial Agent, Section 4, Article IV. The Assistant Recording Secretary shall act as Secretary, in the absence of the regular Secretary. When the Secretary is present, he shall assist, as necessary.

Section 6, after "He shall issue all appeals when requested by any Board," and shall collect and receive contributions for all the objects of the Convention, and pay the same over to the General Treasurer within thirty days, unless otherwise directed.

Respectfully submitted,

THE COMMITTEE.

REPORT ON EDUCATION.

We, your committee on Education, recommend the following:

- (1) That we everywhere encourage the public schools.
- (2) That we urge patrons to interest themselves more deeply in the management of the schools, as far as it may concern the comfort and cleanliness of the houses and the beautifying of the grounds.
- (3) We further impress upon patrons the importance of taking advantage of every opportunity to vote for increased taxation for the purpose of lengthening the school terms. Should there be no such opportunity, then we advise that the terms be lengthened by individual subscriptions.

(4) We insist that the patrons of the public schools co-operate with County Superintendents and school committees in securing efficient teachers—teachers who are prepared morally, as well as intellectually.

(5) We recommend that the Convention reaffirm the following, which was adopted at the last session of the Convention :

1. That the Convention shall endeavor to raise one thousand (1,000) dollars during this conventional year for the support of the Theological Department of Shaw University, and each succeeding year we shall endeavor to do the same.

2. That we shall endeavor to endow the Chair of Theology in Shaw University as a memorial to Dr. H. M. Tupper, its lamented President and founder.

3. That it is the intention of this Convention to take sole charge of the Theological Department of Shaw University at the next annual Convention.

4. That a special committee shall be appointed to confer with the Alumni Association of Shaw University to solicit their cooperation in our effort to endow the Chair of Theology.

5. That this Convention shall designate a special commission of systematic beneficence that shall be composed of all the Boards, five of whom shall constitute a quorum for business, three of whom shall be elected an Executive Committee. This commission shall undertake to find out what each Association and Church is able and ought to contribute to the general work of the State, and endeavor to persuade them to contribute the same.

We also request every officer, missionary, and pastor of this Convention to act as agent for *The Baptist Sentinel*.

(6) We further recommend that the Educational Board devise some plan by which greater interest will be taken by the denomination at large in our secondary schools, and the churches be encouraged to actively support them.

(7) We also advise that some systematic plan be formed to raise money for these schools, and request the authorities of

the schools to furnish short statements annually for publication in the Minutes.

A. W. PEGUES,
 N. F. ROBERTS,
 R. I. WALDEN,
 J. H. YOUNG,
 A. R. MIDDLETON,
 W. H. MORRIS,
 C. H. WILLIAMSON,
Committee.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We, your Committee on Temperance, beg leave to recommend the following report :

WHEREAS, The use of strong drink is detrimental to the moral and spiritual life of the Church, and has proven destructive to the intellectual and financial success of men who follow the drink habit ; therefore, be it

Resolved, That every minister will abstain from strong drink, and so teach his Church until the great enemy of the Church of God be routed from the field.

We also recommend that each minister will teach his people moderation in both dress and speech ; and also discourage the use of snuff and tobacco, both by precept and example.

Respectfully submitted,

G. O. BULLOCK,
 H. PAIR,
 G. W. PERRY,
 M. W. BROWN,
 T. H. BURWELL,
 R. H. HARRIS,
Committee.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Rowan Association.....	\$ 25 00
Bulah Association.....	5 44
West Roanoke.....	27 50
Middle District.....	6 00
First Baptist Church, Henderson, N. C.	1 00
Brunswick Atlantic Association	5 00
Willard Chapel Church, Willard, N. C.....	1 00
First Baptist Church, High Point, N. C.....	1 00
New Kirk Chapel S. S. (Foreign Missions).....	1 00
Adorum Sunday-school.....	1 00
Cedar Grove Association.....	10 00
Collection for Aged Ministers.....	11 15
Pleasant Grove Church, Roxboro, N. C.	1 00
Bear Creek Association.....	15 00
Beautiful Zion Church.....	1 00
Rev. Thomas Shays (for annual membership).....	1 00
Beautiful Zion Church (Foreign Missions).....	50
High Point Association	9 50
Union Association.....	12 50
Zion Association	22 86
Lake Wacamaw Association.....	3 50
Good Hope Church.....	1 00
Mt. Eprew Baptist Church.....	1 00
Pool's Grove.....	1 00
Neuse River Association	35 00
Bulah Association.....	8 50
Yadkin Association.....	6 00
Johnson Baptist Association... ..	17 50
Spring Branch Church.	1 00
Bulah Spring Church.....	1 00
Rev. J. W. Dew (membership).....	1 00
Rev. D. S. Orner (membership).....	10 00
Middle Association.....	10 00
Amount carried forward.....	<u>\$254 95</u>

Amount brought forward.....	\$254 95
First Baptist, Oxford, N. C.....	1 00
First Baptist, Raleigh, N. C.....	1 00
Wake Association.....	18 00
Collection for American Baptist Pub. Society.....	10 20
Ministerial Education.....	218 15
Kenansville Eastern Association.....	10 00
Riley Hill Church.....	5 00
Malaby's Cross Roads Church.....	1 00
Collections for Sentinel Building.....	3 40
Mt. Bright Church.....	1 00
New Hope Association.....	14 70
Maxton Church.....	1 00
Liberty Baptist (Foreign Missions).....	2 00
Cedar Grove Baptist Church, Newbern, N. C.....	1 00
Collection for Orphan Asylum.....	20 35
Mt. Sinai, Greensboro, N. C.....	1 00
Haywood's Church, M. T. Hawkins (due)..	1 00
Dixonville, Salisbury.....	5 00
Lumber River Association.....	15 00
Old Eastern Association.....	25 00
Foreign Mission Collection.....	100 00
Total.....	\$ 509 75

Respectfully submitted,

J. F. DAVIS,
 J. W. DEW,
 L. T. BOND,
Committee.

REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY OF THE EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION.

To the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina:

DEAR BRETHREN: I hereby submit my annual report as Corresponding Secretary of the Convention, in which is also encouched the report of the different Boards of the Convention.

The year which now closes is characterized by faithful, conscientious work in the interests of the Convention. As in previous years, there have been many unmistakeable signs of a watchful Providence in our behalf. Our development and growth are gradual, but continuous, and I might say permanent. The Baptists of North Carolina are not only taking hold upon the State, but verily, a permanent hold.

Like other years, and as is common to all good work, we have had our perplexities; and to some extent, we may be responsible, for we dare not claim perfection; yet, we come to this Convention despite all, with achievements for which we may feel justly proud.

The reports will show that we have the largest number of Associations represented than at any time in the history of the Convention; and in that number you will find Associations never before represented here. All this goes to show that we are making progress, and, as an organization, we are taking hold upon the Baptists of the State as never before. All the Baptists of North Carolina need to do any way is to unite among themselves, and success is ours. Let it not be supposed that the Associations out and not represented, are opposed to the organization. Only a question of finances, and others would be represented here today.

It may occur to some that there is a fall off from last year, since the finances may not be just as much. Let me remind you that we have not reached that point in our progress that we are sufficiently interested in Missions to contribute to Missions in the absence of our Missionaries, and since we have had one less in our Missionary forces, we would not expect the finances to be the same as last year.

We have often wished that some plan could be devised to have the pastors and leaders so deeply interested in the cause of Missions and Education, whether the Missionary ever came, the contributions would be taken as a matter of Bible principle and duty which we owe to God and our fellow-man in the redemption of the world.

It must be admitted that Christian beneficence is the best evi-

dence of Christian devotion, and even of Christianity in general. To teach this is the indispensable duty of every pastor. We cannot be said to have reached the ideal until we make Missionary collections as imperative as we do the collections for our pastor's salary.

The Board has found itself unable to do much mountain Missionary work ; in fact, to find the right man was as hard as to raise the amount of money for his support. It was at one time thought that Rev. S. S. Henderson would assume the work again, but the work he had on hand was more inviting, and our mountain work has been left to the management of others.

The attention of the Board was called to the necessity of appointing some one in the Wilmington section. Rev. W. M. Devane of Wilmington was appointed, to give one-half of his time to the Counties of New Hanover, Brunswick, Pender, Onslow and Columbus.

The work of Rev. Devane has been hindered considerably on the account of sickness in his family ; but the interest he has awakened, and the good results give evidence of the wisdom of the appointment, and the necessity of retaining some one on the field in that immediate section.

The Board wishes to commend the two Co-operative Missionaries for the faithfulness with which they have prosecuted their work, and for the rich returns they bring to us, not only in money, but in the ingathering of precious souls, as opportunity afforded them to unite with the pastors in evangelistic work. The figures which we will show will, by no means, give the amount of money which the Missionaries were instrumental in raising, for in quite a number of instances they joined in with the pastors and educators in special efforts to raise money for Church edifices and school buildings. To our minds, if the Missionaries did no more than encourage and inspire the work among the Churches it would be well worth the money expended in their support. The great awakening among Baptists over this State, is not only manifest to us, but all the other denominations realize it, and see that they must stir as never before, to even keep in sight of the Baptists. It is gratifying to know that one of our Mission-

aries has reached the high-water mark of one thousand dollars. This honor belongs to Rev. G. O. Bullock, our Western Missionary. We do not make mention of this to disparage Rev. D. J. Avera, our Eastern Missionary. His labors have been just as arduous, his tasks just as heavy, but with more experience and with less opposition, the Western Missionary has proven the swifter in the race.

The Board has given what stimulus they could to *The Baptist Sentinel*, and yet they realize that more direct means must be brought to bear to make the *Sentinel* what it should be. While we would not enter into opposition with other papers, we would increase our own far beyond the others if we could. It must be remembered that three other papers have come into existence since *The Baptist Sentinel*. It happens to be edited by men who have just claims on the Baptists, as well as the *Sentinel*, and if we would have the *Sentinel* what it should be, some one must stir and take the *Sentinel* to the people, and push it until they will feel compelled to take it. The subscriptions are larger than last year, reaching the amount of about seventeen hundred, but not sufficient by far. We have been informed that the *Messenger*, scarcely a year old, has a thousand subscribers in Fayetteville alone. This comes by falling in line with this busy world and hustling and making things go any how. All praise to the editor of the *Messenger*.

The Convention should, in some way, arrange to connect itself more closely with the *Sentinel*, and help to make it what it should be.

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Your Foreign Mission Board rejoices that they come to you with the fulfilment of the task you assigned them with the beginning of the Convention year, the raising of one thousand dollars for African Missions. While the Board has been earnest in its endeavor to do its duty, these results are due more largely to the fact that our pastors and Churches are awakening to the consideration that they cannot do their full duty, whatever else they may do, without including in it the salvation of the heathen

world. The Board regards this as the redeeming feature so far as the Churches of North Carolina are concerned. By this we do not mean to say we have reached the ideal in contributing to Foreign Missions, far from it, but we do greatly rejoice over the growing spirit to do missionary work in Africa.

It may surprise you to know that one woman, not a native of North Carolina, but simply educated at Shaw University, has contributed regularly for four years twenty-five dollars each year, and yet with but two exceptions the same cannot be said of a single pastor or minister. We are fully aware that the salaries paid to our pastors are meagre, but it need not be expected that the people will give liberally until the pastors teach them to give, both by precept and example. Do not, brethren, understand us as finding fault, we are too elated to see you growing to find fault, but we have no better opportunity to tell you your duty than now. We congratulate ourselves that much of this spasmodic giving is banishing, and we are getting down to the ideal. Several of our pastors and deacons came before their Churches with plans for the year which included Missions as objects for their contributions, regardless to whether any missionary or other agent would come around with their speeches and appeals.

Now, that we have raised the thousand dollars we pledged ourselves to raise last year, we should here and now set our water-mark higher, and resolve next year to send up from North Carolina fifteen hundred dollars. We say pledge ourselves; by this we do not mean as some of our brethren have done in the past, but *pledge*, and then *pay*. It would surprise you to look over the past records of this Convention and other organizations, and see names of brethren, high up in our ranks, who have gone on record, and not one cent of it paid. These brethren should remember by their own teaching these vows will stare them in the face in the judgment to come.

North Carolina can raise fifteen hundred dollars for Foreign Missions with ease, and even enjoyment, if we will pledge ourselves with amounts we can pay, and then *pay* them.

The First Church at Winston-Salem, under the charge of one

of the fathers, Rev. G. W. Holland, and even North Carolina is to be congratulated for the very excellent entertainment which was given to the Lott Carey Convention in its last annual session. The impressions made upon our brethren from other States were indelible, and speaks well for the State, which gave birth to this important organization.

North Carolina, the first to take the initiatory steps to the formation of the Lott Carey Convention, was likewise the first to take the initiatory to the olive branch, which was handed out to the National Baptist Convention in their annual meeting in Philadelphia in September. The Commission can only report progress, but everything looks fair to the time when we can at least say that the Baptists throughout this country are friendly if not one, and united. North Carolina will leave no stone unturned to bring about this glorious result.

We bow with sorrow, but submission to the Providence who has removed from the ranks of our Foreign Missionaries, the faithful and untiring Tule, the sainted and lovely Mrs. C. C. Boone. We praise God for the wonderful results He enabled them to accomplish in so short a time. Three hundred souls, the ingathering of Tule for five years, makes up a history pre-eminently worthy.

The fact that the two remaining Missionaries are both from North Carolina is a coincidence which to our minds peculiarly emphasizes the duty of North Carolina in their support. No appeal for those two men whom God has left to our care and support should be left unanswered.

The Board recommends that suitable resolutions be drawn up concerning our sainted missionaries, and they be spread upon the face of our minutes, besides a copy be sent to the bereaved husband and wife in Africa.

EDUCATIONAL BOARD.

Your Board on Education tried to carry out your wishes and like the Foreign Mission Board, bring up to the Convention the thousand dollars you pledged, but despite their utmost endeavor, it was soon evident that the resolution passed at the last

Convention would not find a fulfilment. We rejoice to be able to report progress over last year. Some have stood by the work quite nobly. We have no reason to be discouraged, but on the other hand, everything points to future success.

It is quite a hopeful sign to see all our Churches, or a majority of those which have been made vacant, demanding intelligence in the pulpit. No one should find fault with this, though it may relegate some of us to the rear. An intelligent ministry is the only hope of the Baptist Church for the future. This is not only true so far as Baptist Churches are concerned, but any other Church. Other Churches have an eye to the same thing, and it is only a question with the Church which succeeds in getting the best men, and getting the best men to the front *first*. No minister should be so selfish as to wish to hold others back because he cannot go to the front. Enough to know that there are those in the rear who can go ahead, if he can't.

It is gratifying to know that some of our Associations have taken advanced steps in their support of men for the Gospel ministry.

We make mention of the Wake and the Johnston District. Both of these Associations have adopted, and made a part of their Constitutions, that a certain portion of their collections, each year, must be appropriated to the support of young men for the gospel ministry.

To our minds this is indeed a hopeful sign. Other Associations are quite liberal in their annual donations; such as the Rowan, the Union and others. In fact, it is to the credit of all our Associations that not one refuses to give to this cause when appeals are made to them. We only hope the time will come when all may do as the ones we have mentioned, and encouch it in their Constitutions, to give certain amounts, whether appeals are made or not. It must be admitted that an upright and intelligent ministry is our only hope. We have always felt when we have the proper men in our pulpits, all the other objects of the Convention will be properly taken care of; without it we cannot hope to have any of them properly cared for.

It is gratifying to know also, in our endeavor to raise the

amount voted at the last Convention, our Sunday-schools have been quite liberal. A number of them pledged themselves to the amount of five dollars and some have sent up that amount.

As in our Foreign Mission ranks the angel of death has been sent to take from labor to reward Dr. J. W. Kirby, Assistant Professor in the Theological Department at Shaw University; the Board, together with the Convention, deploras the death of this noble servant, but bow to the will of Him who "doeth all things well." We recommend that suitable resolutions be drawn up, a copy be spread on the minutes, and one sent to his widow.

Rev. C. F. Pope of Winton, N. C., has been appointed the successor to Dr. Kirby, and the work of the department moves steadily on.

WORK DONE BY MISSIONARIES.

J. A. Whitted, General Missionary, labored 52 weeks, conducted 31 Institutes, visited 107 homes, preached 94 sermons, and delivered 166 addresses.

G. O. Bullock, Western District, labored 52 weeks, conducted 19 Institutes, visited 162 homes, preached 131 sermons, and delivered 98 addresses.

D. J. Avera, Eastern District, labored 52 weeks, conducted 10 Institutes, visited 150 homes, preached 124 sermons, and delivered 99 addresses.

W. M. Devane labored 44 weeks, visited 99 homes, preached 60 sermons and delivered 66 addresses.

NEW ERA INSTITUTES.

Winston, lecturers 2 white, 4 colored, ministers present 15, congregation 1,000.

Gates, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 500.

Graham, lecturers 2 white, 5 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 300.

Oxford, lecturers 1 white, 2 colored, ministers present 9, congregation 500.

Goldsboro, lecturers 2 white, 4 colored, ministers present 14, congregation 500.

Haw River, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 300.

Charlotte, lecturers 3 white, 5 colored, ministers present 16, congregation 400.

Smithgrove, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 300.

Ashboro, lecturers 1 white, 3 colored, ministers present 6, congregation 200.

High Point, lecturers 2 white, 5 colored, ministers present 12, congregation 500.

Reidsville, lecturers 1 white, 5 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 500.

Sanford, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 200.

Salem, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

Deep Creek, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 13, congregation 700.

Parson's Grove, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 400.

Troy, lecturers 5 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 400.

Belmont, lecturers 1 white, 2 colored, ministers present 9, congregation 300.

Gastonia, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 12, congregation 400.

Center, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 300.

Blacksburg, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 200.

Greensboro, lecturers 1 white, 5 colored, ministers present 14, congregation 500.

Monroe, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 12, congregation 500.

Poplar Springs, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 350.

Lexington, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 12, congregation 400.

New Hope, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

Wilson, lecturers 1 white, 2 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 500.

Durham, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 13, congregation 400.

Burlington, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 300.

Statesville, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 11, congregation 300.

Trinity, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 6, congregation 300.

Marshville, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 9, congregation 300.

Mt. Pleasant, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 200.

Dallas, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 150.

Pool's Grove, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 6, congregation 300.

Mocksville, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

Fair Bluff, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 400.

Hilly Branch, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 500.

Pleasant Plains, lecturers 4 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 400.

Patterson's Chapel, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 420.

Mill Neck, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 400.

Parker's Grove, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 9, congregation 300.

New Haven, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

Spring Garden, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 13, congregation 400.

Mt. Gilead, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 300.

Liberty Grove, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 400.

Rosindale, lecturers 3 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

First African, lecturers 1 white, 4 colored, ministers present 10, congregation 400.

Buncombe, lecturer 1 colored, ministers present 7, congregation 400.

Rockingham, lecturers 1 white, 3 colored, ministers present 11, congregation 300.

Rocky Point, lecturers 2 colored, ministers present 8, congregation 300.

COLLECTIONS FROM CHURCHES, ASSOCIATIONS AND SUNDAY SCHOOLS, STATE MISSIONS, FOREIGN MISSIONS AND MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

STATE MISSIONS.

Deep Creek, \$57.27; Sandy Ridge Sunday-school, 1.16; Sandy Ridge Church, 16.23; White Oak, 2.55; Stovall, 5.03; Flat Creek, 1.86; Hamlet, 3.26; Bethel, 3.25; Mount Holly, 5.72; Dallas, 19.58; South Parson's Grove Sunday-school, 2.41; Parson's Grove, 38.23; Friendship, 16.00; Matthews, .30; Franklinton, .60; Long Branch Sunday-school, .50; Monroe, 34.70; Troy, 37.53; Center Sunday-school, 1.00; Center, 29.45; Lowell, .55; Gastonia, 4.50; Gastonia Sunday-school, 1.00; Belmont, 1.15; Winston First Baptist Sunday-school, 11.50; Blacksburg, 26.28; Poplar Springs, 5.02; Providence, 7.25; Second Baptist, Durham,

1.35; Rev. Paul Yancey, 2.50; White Rock, 51.62; Providence Sunday-school, 5.00; Shiloh Sunday-school, 5.00; Shiloh Church, 22.32; Reidsville, First Church, 53.11; Oxford, 20.28; Rockingham, 12.32; Sanford, 5.30; High Point, 28.00; Peachland, 15.21; Western Sunday-school Convention, 5.00; Marshville, 29.17; First Church, Statesville, 23.13; St. John, 2.01; First Baptist, Charlotte, 7.68; Dixonville, 1.26; Randleman, 1.00; Randleman H. M. S., .50; St. Paul, Charlotte, 3.00; Ebenezer H. M. S., 2.05; First Baptist, Winston, 68.10; Shiloh, Winston, 3.00; H. M. S., First Church, 1.40; Mission Sunday-school, 1.00; Salem, 29.31; Mocksville Sunday-school, .55; Mocksville, 31.45; Indian Woods, 12.69; Hertford, 22.05; Pool's Grove, 10.45; Sandy Grove, 41.46; Union, 1.76; Summer Hill, 16.25; Rising Mt. Union, 12.25; Pittsboro, 1.09; St. James, 25.15; Sandy Plain, 9.04; Hilly Branch, 82.00; Kenansville, 14.10; Pine Grove, 5.30; First African Baptist, 25.47; Portsmouth, 10.00; New Hope, 40.20; Smithfield, 9.31; Galilee, 3.60; High Point Association, 13.08; Burlington, 4.00; Friendship H. M. S., 1.25; Ebenezer, 21.56; Asheville (Nazareth) 1.05; Yadkin and Davie Association, 9.76; Arden, 1.28; Mud Creek Association 4.00; Shiloh Association (West), 3.00; Bethel H. M. S., 2.00; Mt. Sinai Sunday-school, 2.00; Mt. Sinai Church, 1.50; Smith's Grove, 35.85; Poplar Grove Church, 5.00; Springfield, 5.00; Springfield Sunday-school, 1.00; Mrs. G. O. Bullock, .35; Mrs. S. J. Smith, 1.00; Graham, 35.50; Flint Ridge Sunday-school, 1.00; Flint Ridge Church, 7.25; Cedar Creek, 8.72; Yadkin Association, 20.00; Mrs. Christian Bostick, .50; Zion Association, 22.86; Trinity Sunday-school, 1.17; Trinity Church, 42.52; Washington Catharine, 4.13; Middle Ground, 3.05; Sycamore Hill, 4.00; Pleasant Plains, 50.00; Liberty Grove, 33.33; Wake Baptist Association, 10.00; Pee Dee Association, 6.50; Pi'grim's Chapel, 1.11; Bethel, 4.50; Miss Mary Wright, 1.50; St. Matthew (New Hanover) 3.13; Whiteville, 2.17; Welch's Creek, 2.75; Houses' Chapel, 5.75, Moore's Creek, 2.50; Shiloh (Wilmington) 5.00; Ebenezer, 3.52; Central, Wilmington, 2.65; First

Baptist, Wilmington, .90; Friends, 1.00; Caintuck, 21.00; Spring Green, 15.00; Providence, East, 5.00; Davis' Chapel, .75; Mt. Pilgrim, 2.17; Macedonia (E. W.) 16.75; Enos' Chapel, 5.89; Mt. Zion, 2.00; Lake Waccamaw, 4.25; Spring Garden, 23.77; Spring Garden Sunday-school, 1.50; Mt. Eprew, 3.53; D. C. Bell, .25; Melton Grove, 1.40; Sunday-school, Hertford, 1.00; Patterson's Chapel, 26.73; W. H. M. S., Kinston, .55; Liberty Grove, 35.33; St. James, 1.50; W. N. Bound Association, 5.54; Atkinson's Chapel, 2.50; Atkinson's Chapel Sunday-school, .60; Houston Chapel, 1.21; Little Mt. Zion, .50; Mt. Gilead (Middle District), 6.27; Warsaw, 2.00; Olive Branch Sunday-school, 1.05; Cornerstone 1.83; Cornerstone Sunday-school, 1.50; Shady Grove, 1.01; St. Peter, 4.50; Banks' Chapel, 23.35; Friends, 3.25; First Baptist, Clinton, 34.11; Mt. Gilead (Kenansville), 11.21; Wynne's Chapel, 1.25; Kenansville Eastern Baptist Sunday-school Convention, 25.03; East Cedar Grove Association, 10.45; ditto, 12.35; First Church, Roxboro, 12.07; Harrisburg, Pa., 6.00; Western Roanoke Association, 30.37; Old Eastern Association, 9.25; Creswell, 17.00; New Hope Association, 10.30; Middle District Association, 27.54; Johnson Association, 18.39; Kenansville Eastern Association, 22.05; Brunswick and Atlantic Association, 8.00; Ilong, 8.42; W. H. M. S., Ilong, 10.05; Shiloh (Vance), 6.20; First Baptist, Powellsville, 3.05; Mill Neck, 52.22; Rev. Menifee, 85; Thomasville, 2.55; Mt. Pleasant Association, 3.55; E. J. Young, 5.00; First Baptist, Goldsboro, 46.00; Ebenezer, Goldsboro, .55; Lumber River Association, 8.00; Holy Swamp, 5.02; Pleasant Hill, 3.25; Springfield, 7.11; St. Stephen, 1.76; Friends, 4.49; Mt. Pleasant, 29.30; Mt. Sinai, 6.34; Union, 1.00; St. Mark, 3.05; Sycamore Chapel, 2.00; New Hope, 37.00; New Haven, 6.26; Murfreesboro, 1.00; Rich Square, 5.00; Academy, Rich Square, 5.00; St. Matthew, 6.10; Mt. Zion, 4.00; New Chapel, 4.00; New Ahoskie, 3.68; Elm City, 1.12; Kinston, 3.10; H. McCulloch, 2.50; Rev. W. H. Devane, 1.00; Holy Swamp, 5.02; Jackson's Chapel, 8.75; Ebenezer Association, 16.40; White Pond, 4.76; Shiloh (Greensboro), 22.32; Rowan Association,

20.00; New Hope Church (South), 11.00; Waccamaw Union, 3.00; Hill Chapel, 8.00; Augusta Chapel, 4.00; Mt. Pisgah, 3.30; Shoulders Branch, 18.76; Magnolia, 10.50; Holly Hill, 12.00; Holly Hill Sunday-school, .50; Selma, 5.00; Piny Grove, 6.00; Rev. H. M. Jones, 1.00; Rev. J. T. Bennett, 1.00; Shiloh Association, 5.00; Hargrove Chapel, 10.00; Hill Chapel, 14.00; Reedy Creek Association, 8.06; Big Piny Grove, 5.23; Lisbon St., 2.68; Baptist State Sunday-school Convention, 10.00; Friendship (East), 23.21; Bear Creek Association, 4.45; Central Baptist, 1.65; Trent River and Oaky Grove Association, 10.56; New Eastern Association, 4.10; Enoch's Chapel, 2.65; Augusta Chapel, 2.00.

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Hamlet, \$5.25; Providence, 25.50; White Rock, 11.26; Shiloh Sunday-school, 2.59; Reidsville First Church, 6.67; Oxford, 8.00; Sanford, 5.15; First Baptist, Charlotte, 1.12; Dixonville, 3.45; First Baptist, Winston, 25.52; Rising Mt. Zion, 2.30; Sandy Plain, 1.25; Smithfield, 1.05; High Point Association, 5.00; Shiloh Association, (West), 4.00; Miss Ad-die L. Hall, 22.34; Rev. W. H. Knuckles, 1.00; Rev. A. C. Graves, 1.00; Rev. S. Wade, 1.00; Rev. P. R. D. Gore, 1.00; Rev. J. W. Jones, 1.00; Rev. A. Wilson, 1.00; Rev. M. F. Jones, 1.00; Rev. G. W. Holland, 1.00; Rev. L. H. Hackney, 18.00; Mt. Zion, Greensboro, 5.00; Elm Grove, 5.00; Locust Grove, 5.00; Gibsonville, 5.00; N. E. and Cape Fear Association, 5.00; Shiloh, Henderson, 5.00; Franklinton, 9.00; Liberty, Franklinton, 1.02; Gethsemane, 3.00; Cedar Grove, 5.00; Bethel, H. M. Society, 2.00; Roanoke, Salem, 8.28; Wake Baptist Association, 25.00; Rev. T. S. Evans, 1.00; Shaw University, 11.77; First Baptist, Raleigh, 6.57; Fayetteville, 5.42; Maxton, 1.25; W. H. M. S., Greensboro, 5.00; Sister's Union, Durham, 6.00; W. H. M. S., South Win'on, 3.00; Winton Baptist Church, 3.00; W. H. M. S., Laurel Hill, 1.00; Estey Seminary Bible Band, 1.00; W. H. M. S., Pleasant Plains, 5.03; W. H. M. S., Gray's Creek, 1.00; St. John, 10.00; E.

Cedar Grove Association, 10.00 ; W. Roanoke Association, 215.09 ; Old Eastern Association, 5.00 ; New Hope Association, 4.05 ; Antioch, 2.75 ; Wake Missionary Union, 20.00 ; E. M. Convention of N. C., 104.04 ; Woman's Convention of N. C., 50.00 ; West End, 1.75 ; Blount Street, 13.00 ; Liberty, 1.25 ; Ilong, 1.65 ; W. H. M. S., Ilong, 1.65 ; Kittrell, 1.70 ; Albemarle, 40 ; Rev. L. M. Durham, 1.50 ; Union Association, 5.00 ; W. H. M. S., Red Springs, 1.00 ; Holy Swamp, 1.60 ; Rev. Sandy Fenner, 3.00 ; Jackson's Chapel, 6.50 ; Marcom's Chapel, 3.50 ; Shiloh, 15.00 ; Mrs. Mary Edwards, 25.00 ; Rev. W. E. Mason, 2.50 ; St. John, 10.00 ; Rev. R. Shepard, 10.00 ; Rev. T. S. Evans, 1.00 ; White Pond, 1.20 ; Laurel Hill, 1.05 ; 2nd New Light, 3.00 ; Gray's Creek, 6.00 ; Shiloh, (Greensboro,) 7.22 ; Rowan Association, 10.00 ; Shiloh Association, 7.00 ; Baptist State S. S. Convention, 5.00.

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

Hamlet, 1.00 ; Hilly Branch, 1.45 ; Providence, 1.63 ; White Rock, 11.00 ; Shiloh Church, 2.65 ; Smithfield, 9.30 ; High Point Association, 5.60 ; Shiloh, Henderson, 2.09 ; Middle Ground, 5.30 ; Rev. C. F. Pope, 5.00 ; Liberty Grove, 5.30 ; East Roanoke Association, 5.30 ; Wake Baptist Association, 55.00 ; Pee Dee Association, 6.00 ; Middle Association, 4.00 ; Rev. I. M. Powers, 1.00 ; Rev. L. T. Christmas, 5.00 ; Rev. T. S. Evans, 5.00 ; Neuse River Association, 13 35 ; E. Cedar Grove Association, 5.00 ; New Hope Association, 10.13 ; Johnson Association, 15.00 ; Kenansville Eastern Association, 7.25 ; Wake Missionary Union, 5.00 ; E. M. Convention of N. C., 13.90 ; Shiloh (Greensboro), 2.65 ; Rev. G. W. Holland, 1.00 ; Dr. E. E. Smith, 5.00 ; Rowan Association, 32.00 ; New Hope Church (South), 11.00 ; J. W. Hodge, 1.00 ; J. H. Rigsbee, 1.00 ; Cedar Grove, 1.00.

RECEIPTS.

Educational and Missionary Convention of N. C.....	\$ 409 62
Balance due 1902	35 01
Received from Convention for postage	25 00
Received from American Baptist Home M. Society..	399 96
Baptist State Convention.....	300 00
Southern Baptist Convention.....	300 00
Rev. G. O. Bullock	1,001 41
Rev. D. J. Avera.....	800 14
W. M. DeVaughn	159 40
J. A. Whitted.....	544 83
	<hr/>
	\$3,165 15

DISBURSEMENTS.

To Rev. G. O. Bullock, salary and expenses.....	800 00
To Rev. D. J. Avera, salary and expenses.....	800 00
To Rev. W. M. DeVaughn, salary and expenses.....	149 80
To Rev. J. A. Whitted, salary and expenses	1,150 00
	<hr/>
	\$2,899 80

MISCELLANEOUS.

To amount paid out by Treasurer of Convention.....	410 12
To amount paid out for postage.	14 75
To amount paid out for express charges.....	3 00
To amount paid out for prize Bibles	153 76
To amount paid out for Board meetings.....	13 75
To balance on Rev. Woodward account.....	3 37
To amount paid for printing	43 25
To balance on <i>Sentinel</i> account.....	59 94
To amount paid for Prize Papers.....	24 37
To Office rent (12 months),	30 00
To Institute expenses	164 95
To Incidentals.....	2 15
To Traveling expenses of Board.....	21 10
To Weak Churches	42 00
To Mountain Missions.....	35 00
	<hr/>
	\$1,021 51
	<hr/>
Total disbursements.....	\$3,921 30
Total on hand.....	43 34

FOREIGN MISSION COLLECTIONS.

To amount collected.....	855 00
--------------------------	--------

DISBURSEMENTS.

To amount paid W. M. Alexander...	337 00
To amount paid Woman's Auxiliary	245 73
To amount paid Lott Carey Convention.....	233 22
To amount paid expenses of Board.....	9 80
To amount paid for printing.....	4 25
	<hr/>
	830 00
To balance on hand.....	25 00

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION

To amount received	255 90
--------------------------	--------

DISBURSEMENTS.

To amount paid out for Student's fund.....	105 03
To amount paid J. W. Kirby on salary.	94 28
	<hr/>
	199 33
To balance on hand.....	56 57
Total collections.....	\$5,051 05
Total disbursements.....	\$4,950 84

We heartily commend the work for the future to the favorable consideration and co-operation of the Churches and to individuals.

It will take time and development to bring us up to the "high water mark" in missions and in education, but let us earnestly pray for more of the spirit to do this kind of work which is the only Christlike spirit. Let us not only throw wide our doors when the Missionary comes along, but let us send him a message to come, and make opportunities for him to come and join hearts and hands with him, until the people are fully reached, and the great commission will be ours in practice as well as in precept.

CONSTITUTION OF THE CONVENTION.

(Revised November 13, 1903.)

Article I.

This Convention shall be known as "The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

Article II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this Convention, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong, to encourage education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the Gospel, and co-operate with the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention and Northern Baptist Missionary Societies.

Article III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, and all Baptist organizations of a missionary nature or character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist churches.

SEC. 2. Any member may become a life member by the payment of \$10, and an annual member by the payment of one dollar. Any Association may be represented by the payment of fifty cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist church in good standing may be represented on the payment of one dollar. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members. But any Association may send one delegate to the Convention for each twenty-five dollars thus contributed any time during the year. Any church may send one delegate for every five dollars contributed during the year.

Article IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, a Vice-President for each Association represented, a Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Assistant Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician, Auditor, a Home Mission Board, a Foreign Mission Board, and an Educational Board, of each of which the President, Corresponding Secretary and Financial Agent and Treasurer shall be *ex officio* members. The Corresponding Secretary shall be Secretary to each Board.

SEC. 2. There shall be appointed annually an Advisory Board of three members to the Women's Baptist State Convention.

SEC. 3. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention, and sign all orders drawn upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 4. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention and shall prepare the minutes for the press, and the Assistant Recording Secretary shall act as Secretary in the absence of the regular Secretary and assist him when present.

SEC. 5. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys, valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and shall keep a separate account of the moneys designated for each Board and object, and shall pay out the funds of each Board to order of Chairman and Secretary of said Board. He shall report annually to the Convention, and also give a suitable bond.

SEC. 6. The Corresponding Secretary shall do the correspondence of the Convention with other organizations, make out and sign all orders on the Treasurer, and shall report annually the general condition of the Convention's work and make recommendations. He shall issue all appeals when requested by any Board, and shall collect and receive contributions for all the objects of the Convention, and pay the same over to the General Treasurer within thirty days unless otherwise directed.

SEC. 7. The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

Article V.

SECTION 1. The Home Mission Board shall be located at Raleigh, and shall have charge of all the work of the Convention

except as specified in Sections 2 and 3 of this article, and shall appoint all missionaries, fix their fields and determine their salaries.

SEC. 2. The Foreign Mission Board shall be located at Winton, and shall have supervision over the collection and disbursement of all Foreign Mission funds. They shall be empowered to employ such means as will most efficiently and effectively reach the churches, and that will bring in the greatest amount of money for the foreign field.

SEC. 3. The Educational Board shall be located at Charlotte. Its power in collecting and disbursing educational funds shall be similar to that of the Home and Foreign Mission Boards in their respective fields of work.

SEC. 4. The Advisory Board to the Woman's Convention of North Carolina shall keep in touch with the Woman's Convention, shall advise them whenever necessary and shall make annual reports and recommendations to the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, respecting the work of the women.

SEC. 5. Each Board shall render annually to the Convention an accurate account of the work done, collections and disbursements during the year.

SEC. 6. Each Board shall be composed of twenty-five members, and five members shall constitute a quorum to do business.

SEC. 7. The President of Shaw University and the Dean of the Theological Department shall be *ex officio* members of the Educational Board.

SEC. 8. These Boards shall meet twice during the year, or as often as may be necessary.

Article VI.

All officers and missionaries of the Convention shall be members of regular Baptist Churches.

Article VII.

The officers of this Convention shall be elected annually.

Article VIII.

The Convention shall meet on Wednesday after the second Sunday in November.

Article IX.

The funds of this Convention shall be Educational, Foreign Mission, Home Mission and General. These funds shall be kept separate and distinct, and the moneys contributed to either must be applied to it. Any moneys sent up for an object approved by the Convention, shall be turned over to that object.

Article X.

This Constitution may be changed at any regular annual meeting of the Convention by a two-thirds vote of the members present.

A Manual of Church History

Complete in Two Volumes

By ALBERT HENRY NEWMAN, LL. D.

Vol. I. covers the period from the institution of the church to the time of the Reformation.

Vol. II. covers the period from 1517, including the Reformation, to 1903.

Price, per Vol., \$1.75 net; postpaid, \$1.95

"The summaries of literature he prefaces to each division are admirable. His work is, in short, a 'manual,' drawn with great industry, impartiality, and devotion."—TALCOTT WILLIAMS, LL. D., in *Book News*.

"A well arranged manual closely packed with the essential facts of church history expressed in lucid English, and the fact of clear and simple expression cannot be too highly commended."—J. W. MONCRIEF, in *American Journal of Theology*.

"It would be hard to find a work on church history that could be so heartily recommended to the average pastor and layman, and yet would be so useful as a text book in connection with class work. I expect to refer my students to it constantly."—PROF. WALTER RAUSCHENBUSCH, Department of Church History, Rochester Theological Seminary.

Souvenir Buttons

To be used in Illustrating the Lessons

THREE SERIES

Series I. Twelve designs taken from the Life of Christ.

Series II. Twelve designs taken from the Life of Paul.

Series III. Twelve designs taken from the Old Testament. Six scenes in the Life of Moses. Six scenes in the Life of David.

Price, 10 cents per dozen postpaid

Sold only in dozen lots. Beautifully colored celluloid buttons, mounted on cardboard with scriptural description printed around each button.

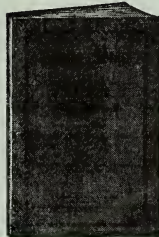
Send for Illustrated Circular

American Baptist Publication Society

Choice Songs

By C. C. CASE

Price, 12 cents per copy; postpaid, 15 cents
\$10.00 per hundred



A fine collection of Sunday School and gospel songs for use in churches, Sunday schools, young people's societies, revival meetings, and conventions. Containing one hundred and thirty-two hymns with music, together with ten sets of responsive readings for

the use of superintendents and others conducting religious services.

For Sunday School Workers

Our Sunday School Work and How to Do It. Fourth Revised Edition. By C. R. BLACKALL, D. D. 45 pages. Price, paper, 10 cents; cloth, 15 cents.

The International Sunday School Evangel says: "Every Sunday school worker of whatever denomination should not fail to add a copy to the list of Sunday school books."

The Ministry of the Sunday School. By T. HARWOOD PATTISON, D. D. 12mo, 272 pages. Price, \$1.00 net; postpaid, \$1.10.

It gives a historic sketch of the institution and development of the school and dwells very extensively with the relation of the ministry to the school, while the closing chapter takes a rapid glance at it as related to the twentieth century.

A Practical Handbook on Sunday School Work. By REV. L. E. PETERS, Sunday school missionary. 16mo, 128 pages. Price, 60 cents.

"A moment's glance at the work will satisfy the eager inquirer that there are nuggets of gold for him here, for there is abundant evidence of wide reading, fruitful observation, level-headed judgment, and skill in the art of putting things."—*The Watchman*.

American Baptist Publication Society



Form a Thoroughly Graded
Entrance to the
Temple of Truth

Monthlies

- Baptist Superintendent 7 cents
- Baptist Teacher 10 " "
- per copy! per quarter!*

Quarterlies

- Senior 4 cents
- Advanced 2 " "
- Intermediate 2 " "
- Primary 2 " "
- Our Story Quarterly (new) 1¼ " "
- per copy! per quarter!*

Lesson Leaflets

- Bible Intermediate } 1 cent each
- Primary } *per copy! per quarter!*

- Picture Lessons *per set!* . 2½ cents
- Bible Lesson Pictures . 75 " "
- per quarter!*

- Biblical Studies, for older scholars,
(monthly). 7 cents each *per quarter!*
25 cents each *per year!*

Home Department Supplies of All Kinds

- Senior Home Department Quarterly 4 cents
- Advanced Home Department Quarterly 2 " "
- per copy! per quarter!*

Illustrated Papers

	<i>per quarter!</i>	<i>per year!</i>
Young People (<i>weekly</i>)	13 cents	50 cents
Boys and Girls (<i>weekly</i>)	5½ " "	22 " "
Our Little Ones (<i>weekly</i>)	4½ " "	18 " "
Young Reaper (<i>semi-monthly</i>)	3 " "	12 " "
Young Reaper (<i>monthly</i>)	2 " "	6 " "

(The above prices are all for clubs of five or more.)

Good Work (*monthly*) 15 cents *per year!* in clubs of ten or more, 10 cents *per year.*



**AMERICAN BAPTIST
PUBLICATION SOCIETY**

1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia

- BOSTON
- NEW YORK
- CHICAGO
- ST. LOUIS
- DALLAS
- ATLANTA

C286.2 #1.00
A1
C286.05

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Thirty-seventh Annual Session

OF THE

BAPTIST

Educational and Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA

HELD WITH THE

BAPTIST CHURCH

KINSTON, N. C.

November 12, 13, 14, 15, and 16

1904

E. E. SMITH, PH. D., *Recording Secretary*

The next session will be held with the Central Baptist Church
Wilmington, N. C., on Wednesday after the
second Sunday in November, 1905

FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.

NORTH CAROLINA BAPTIST PUBLISHING COMPANY

American Baptist Publication Society

ITS MISSIONARY WORK

The Denominational Bible Society : 350,000 Bibles Distributed in One Year.
The Denominational Sunday School Society : 13,000 Sunday Schools Organized.
The Denominational Colportage Society : 79,000 Families Visited in One Year.
The Denominational Chapel Cars : 12,000 Converted Through the Cars.

HOW TO HELP

Every Church Give a Regular Contribution.
Every Sunday School Keep "Children's Day," the Second Sunday in June.
Every Sunday School Keep "Bible Day," the Second Sunday in November.

Send for Information to R. G. SEYMOUR, D. D., Missionary and Bible Secretary
1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

Sunday School Libraries

The best, cheapest, and most up-to-date complete libraries published.

THE NEW CENTURY LIBRARY

Sixty volumes. List price, \$76.00.
Net Price, \$25.00

THE CRESCENT LIBRARY

Sixty volumes. List price, \$65.00.
Net Price, \$25.00

THE STAR LIBRARY

Fifty volumes.
Net Price, \$17.50

THE ROYAL LIBRARY

Fifty volumes.
Net Price, \$15.00

All the above libraries neatly packed in three-shelf wooden boxes. Fifty catalogues with each library. Books well illustrated and printed.

PRIMARY CLASS LIBRARY. No. 1

Fifty volumes.
Price, \$7.25 net

PRIMARY CLASS LIBRARY. No. 2

Fifty volumes.
Price, \$7.00 net.

Books well printed and illustrated and accompanied by fifty catalogues.



Text Bibles and Testaments

The Best Books Published at These Prices

25 CENT BIBLE. Size, 4x6½ inches. Minion type, cloth bound, red edges, square corners. By mail, **30 cents.**

6 CENT TESTAMENT. Self-pronouncing. Same size, binding, and type as 25 cent Bible. By mail, **9 cents.**

5 CENT TESTAMENT. Not self-pronouncing. No. 1. Ruby type, 24mo, cloth, sprinkled edges. 240 pages. Size, 3½x5½x¼ inches. By mail, **7 cents.**

Teachers' Bibles

All the latest helps, newest editions. Prices from **\$1.00 to \$15.00.**

Pulpit Bibles

A very handsome assortment of all styles and prices from **\$5.75 to \$50.00.**

Family Bibles

A great many different styles of binding and type. Prices from **\$1.90 to \$26.00.**

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

Proceedings
of the
37th Annual Session
of the
BAPTIST
Educational and
Missionary Convention
of North Carolina.

Held With *The*

Baptist Church, Kinston, N. C.

November 12, 13, 14, 15, and 16, 1904.

E. E. SMITH, PH. D. Recording Secretary.

The next session will be held with the Central Baptist Church, Wilmington, N. C., on Wednesday after the second Sunday in November, 1905.

FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.
N. C. BAPTIST PUBLISHING CO.,
1905.

Officers

PRESIDENT.

C. S. Brown.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

T. S. Evans,
A. B. J. Wyche,
R. H. Harris,
S. W. Dockery,
J. C. Williams,
L. P. Martin,
G. W. Perry,
W. M. Eleby,
Wm. Devaughn,
J. T. Ratcliff,
N. B. Dunham,

P. R. Tyson,
Thomas Parker,
J. H. Caldwell,
H. J. Jones,
D. Graves,
D. N. Montgomery,
W. R. Mason,
A. S. Dunston,
G. L. Hood,
J. M. Mayes,
A. Wilborn,
C. H. Mayes,
J. D. Harrell,
W. H. Morris,
J. H. Rhoe.

Recording Secretary—E. E. Smith.

Assistant Recording Secretary—W. A. Taylor.

Corresponding Secretary—J. A. Whitted.

Treasurer—J. J. Worlds.

Auditor—G. W. Moore.

Statistician—S. H. Witherspoon.

Boards of Convention.

HOME MISSION BOARD.

E. E. Smith,
C. S. Brown,
M. T. Hawkins,
W. A. Patillo,
A. Shepard,
J. W. Dew,
S. N. Vass,
J. R. Cozart,
W. T. Coleman,
N. F. Roberts,
S. H. Witherspoon,
G. W. Johnson,
D. J. Moore.

J. A. Whitted,
H. Pair,
A. T. Price,
W. H. Moore,
L. H. Hackney,
Paul Yancy,
A. B. Fleming,
A. W. Pegues,
C. H. Williams,
S. W. Dockery,
T. H. Burwell,
J. H. Lyon.

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD.

- | | |
|--------------------|------------------|
| C. S. Brown, | S. S. Henderson, |
| I. M. Powers, | A. B. Vincent, |
| J. H. Dunston, | J. J. Thompson, |
| W. H. Anders, | R. H. Harper, |
| William Reid, | A. G. Graves, |
| S. Hicks, | W. H. Cobb, |
| L. T. Bond, | J. S. Sills, |
| A. C. Tillery, | Luke Pierce, |
| W. A. Taylor, | M. D. Mathewson, |
| W. T. H. Woodward, | Thomas Sharp, |
| L. P. Martin, | Thos. Parker, |
| J. C. Williams, | W. R. Mason. |
| William Devaughn, | |

BOARD OF EDUCATION.

- | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|
| C. S. Brown, Chairman, | J. N. Bennett, |
| W. A. Taylor, | J. S. Sills, |
| C. C. Somerville, | J. E. Dellinger, |
| A. L. E. Weeks, | C. T. Underwood, |
| A. W. Pegues, | James H. Young, |
| Luke Pierce, | S. L. Johnson, |
| W. H. Knuckles, | T. S. Evans, |
| J. L. Fennel, | C. F. Meserve, ex-officio. |
| J. E. Boykin, | |

Roll of Delegates.

C. S. Brown, D. D., Winton, N. C.; E. E. Smith, Ph. D., Fayetteville; W. A. Taylor, Greenville; J. A. Whitted, D. D., Raleigh; S. N. Vass, D. D., Raleigh; A. W. Pegues, D. D., Raleigh; I. M. Powers, Wallace; L. M. Partin, Chapel Hill; W. C. Cowan, Clear Run; T. S. Evans, Raleigh; D. J. Avera, Tarboro; O. Wadkins, Lumber Bridge; Edward Williams, Stonewall; G. O. Bullock, Charlotte; B. W. Best, Stonewall; E. J. Bell, Chadbourn; E. Rice, Spring Hope; J. W. Jones, Winston-Salem; L. T. Bond, Windsor; J. R. Cozart, Durham; J. H. Lyons, Oxford; M. F. Jones, Raleigh; R. H. Harper, LaGrange; Paul Yancey, Durham; E. M. Croom, LaGrange; G. A. Mials, Raleigh; A. P. Eaton, Henderson; A. A. Jones, Raleigh; J. S. Sills, Ahoskie; Chas. F. Meserve, Raleigh; Thomas Parker, Warsaw; C. H. Lewter, Lewiston; S. H. Witherspoon, Charlotte; Roberta Bunn, Selma; H. T. Cook, Wake Forest; J. W. Faulk, Hertford; Geo. W. Moore, Raleigh; G. W. Holland, Winston; G. L. Hood, LaGrange; J. J. Thompson, Lewiston; A. B. Vincent, Oxford; C. C. Somerville, D. D., Charlotte, A. A. Smith, Mt. Olive; J. H. Caldwell, Chapel Hill; A. L. E. Weeks, New Bern; J. H. Dunstan,

Morrisville; R. I. Walden, D. D., Henderson; Thomas Sharpe, Harrellsville; J. A. Spaulding, Elkton; W. H. Moore, Rose Hill; J. T. Deans, Baltic; W. A. Patillo, Oxford; R. W. Wood, Oxford; S. Hicks, Weldon; T. Y. Stanfield, Roxboro; A. R. Middleton, Kenansville; J. R. Holland, Havelock; Miles Spruil, New Bern; W. H. Howard, Beaufort; L. H. Hackney, Chapel Hill; J. J. Worlds, Raleigh; J. H. Caldwell, Chapel Hill; L. P. Martin, New Bern; F. B. Mgodona, Cape Town So. Africa; J. W. Ligon, Raleigh; R. C. Carroll, Goldsboro; John F. Hill, Wilmington.

Committees.

ON ORGANIZATION.

T. S. Evans, G. O. Bullock, Paul Yancy, S. H. Wither-
spoon, J. H. Dunstan, G. W. Holland, C. H. Lewter.

ON PLACE OF MEETING.

A. L. E. Weeks, R. H. Harper, S. S. Henderson, Thos.
Parker, M. F. Jones, G. A. Mials, J. J. Thompson.

ON OBITUARY.

A. B. Vincent, J. J. Worlds, R. H. Harper, S. H. With-
erspoon, E. Rice.

ON FINANCE.

D. J. Evera, H. Pair, A. A. Smith.

ON TEMPERANCE.

W. A. Patillo, G. L. Hood, W. A. Cowan, J. H. Cald-
well, G. W. Moore, R. I. Walden, J. W. Jones.

ON REVISION OF CONSTITUTION.

S. N. Vass, C. C. Somerville, C. H. Williamson.

ON RESOLUTIONS.

G. O. Bullock, S. S. Henderson, J. H. Lyons, A. B.
Vincent, G. W. Moore.

ON WAYS AND MEANS.

S. N. Vass, J. A. Whitted, A. W. Pegues, J. R. Cozart,
I. M. Powers, J. S. Sills, O. Watkins, C. C. Somerville.

ON FEDERATION OF SCHOOLS.

J. R. Cozart, T. S. Evans, W. A. Patillo.

Proceedings.

THIRTY-SEVENTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE BAPTIST EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA.

HELD WITH THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH, KINSTON, N. C.,
NOVEMBER 15-19, 1904.

The session was opened at 7:30 o'clock with praise services conducted by Revs. G. W. Moore and L. T. Bond, concluding which the choir rendered a beautiful selection.

President Brown then introduced Rev. G. N. Cowan, pastor of the white Baptist church of Kinston, who delivered an address of welcome to the convention, on the part of the citizens of the town.

In the absence of Rev. D. W. Montgomery, who was to preach the Conventional Sermon, Rev. G. O. Bullock, western missionary, was, by vote of convention, requested to preach it.

By motion, Dr. J. A. Whitted, was requested to report the proceedings of the convention to the press.

President Brown introduced Mr. J. H. Jones, who delivered an address of welcome to the Convention in behalf of the different Sunday-schools of Kinston. At the conclusion of Mr. Jones' remarks an inspiring selection was sung by the convention and congregation.

Rev. S. B. Hunter, pastor of the A. M. E. Z. church of the town, was introduced and spoke cordial words of welcome to the convention in behalf of the clergy of the city.

Pastor C. E. Askew, the convention's untiring and thoughtful host, delivered a hearty welcome address to the convention.

Able responses to the addresses of welcome were deliv-

ered by Rev. L. T. Bond and Dr. A. W. Pegues.

Following these exercises, Dr. C. F. Meserve, president of the Shaw University, delivered a brief but apropos and effective address.

Then came the Introductory Sermon by missionary Bullock. Subject: "An Inquiry for Service." Text: Acts 9:6. The preacher discussed the text from the following heads:

I. Paul reaches the place where he does not know just what to do; he can see that his way is wrong.

II. He wants to know just what the Lord would have him do.

III. Christianity means activity—every Christian should be a worker.

IV. When God gives a man nothing to do, it is a very good sign that the man is none of his—is not a Christian. God is a working God, and He wants his children to be working children.

V. Faithful service always brings a reward. Every man in the service of God will be rewarded according to his labor. Not a single effort that we make for the Master can be lost.

The sermon was edifying and inspiring to the convention.

A collection amounting to \$10 23 was taken, afterwards the benediction was announced by Rev. J. S. Sills.

WEDNESDAY—FORENOON SESSION.

President Brown, being otherwise engaged at the hour designated for the session to begin, Vice-President Thomas Parker, was requested to preside.

Praise services were conducted by Revs. O. Watkins and G. A. Mials and participated in by Elders Parker, Taylor, Bond, Pair and Mrs. Roberta Bunn.

The proceedings of the previous sessions were read and approved. By motion, the president named the several committees.

Rev. J. H. Dunstan securing the floor, reported to the convention that Rev. J. W. Dew, of Goldsboro, was quite sick and had been confined to his bed for the past six weeks.

Notwithstanding his protracted illness, he sent his annual fee of one dollar to the convention.

Rev. L. T. Bond rendered an excuse to the convention for the absence of Rev. Luke Pierce.

Vice-President T. S. Evans was called to the chair and President C. S. Brown delivered his annual address, the praise of which was on every tongue.

On motion, the address of President Brown was made "special" order for a period of thirty minutes, beginning at 2:30 o'clock in the afternoon.

"Foreign Missions an indispensable part of our Christian duty," was discussed by Elders J. R. Cozart and H. Pair in a manner calculated to awaken new interest in the subject.

"Reaching the unreached" was discussed in an able and helpful manner by Dr. S. N. Vass, District Secretary of the American Baptist Publication Society; at the conclusion of Dr. Vass' address a free-will of \$8.20 was handed him for the Society.

Benediction was announced by Elder R. H. Harper.

WEDNESDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The President called the convention to order at the hour agreed upon and designated brothers A. A. Jones and W. A. Taylor to conduct the devotional services.

After this the minutes of the forenoon session were read, corrected and approved.

The special order, "President Brown's Address," was discussed by E. E. Smith, A. W. Pegues, S. N. Vass, P. Yancey, I. M. Powers, R. I. Walden, L. T. Bond, C. C. Somerville, and then referred to the committee on Ways and Means.

At this stage of the proceedings Elder T. Parker submitted remarks with reference to his association. Questions pertaining to the Shiloh association were asked the chair by Rev. A. P. Eaton, which were satisfactorily answered by the President.

Dr. C. F. Meserve was introduced and delivered a most admirable address, taking as a subject "The Educational

Outlook—The Work and Needs of our Secondary Schools.”

Rev. A. B. Vincent submitted remarks.

The hour for the Doctrinal sermon by Rev. W. A. Patillo having arrived, he, with Rev. S. H. Witherspoon, took a seat in the pulpit. After reading a suitable portion of Scripture Rev. Witherspoon offered prayer. Rev. Patillo arose and announced First Epistle General of Peter, 1st chapter and 5th verse, as his text. He preached a well prepared and helpful sermon, using the following subject and outlines: “The Heirs Kept for the Inheritance.” The power of God works on both sides of the veil—preserving the inheritance for the heirs, and keeping the heirs for the inheritance.

I. “What the Heirs are Kept by.” If we keep within our castle no harm shall befall us. The enemy may prowl round the base of the fortress reared high on the cliff, but they cannot climb to it, and their fire cannot shake a stone in its walls. If we dwell in God, we dwell in safety, and whatever storms of war rage without deep and abiding peace abides within.

II. “What we are Kept Through.” Faith is the necessary condition on which God’s power works in and on us. Faith has no power in itself. It is only the channel which we must keep open.

III. “What we are Kept For.” If we open our hearts wide for the entrance of Christ’s healing and upholding power, we shall be made ready to go in with him to the feast prepared for believing hearts.

After an offering of \$1.45 was handed in the benediction was announced by Rev. S. H. Witherspoon.

WEDNESDAY—EVENING SESSION.

At half-past seven President Brown called the convention to order and requested Revs. S. Hicks and I. M. Powers to conduct the devotional exercises, which they did quite appropriately.

Dr. J. A. Whitted, Corresponding Secretary of the convention, read his annual report, which was replete with encouraging and valuable information. The report showed ad-

vancement in the matter of building substantial church edifices in the various sections of the state; a number of these houses of worship are being constructed of brick—that the membership and congregations of the churches throughout the conventional bounds were not only striving to accommodate themselves to the comforts of better and more attractive houses of worship, but are being aroused and awakened by the untiring and self-sacrificing labors of our faithful missionaries, whose influence is felt in all parts of the state—the churches are beginning to demand better qualified pastors.

The report showed, too, that our people are making gratifying progress along the line of domestic economy and Christian beneficence. That the contributions for the different objects for which the convention stands were larger than those made in any previous year. The report gave a comprehensive statement of the labors of missionaries during the year. It was adopted.

A letter, containing a valuable proposition from Dr. Morehouse, Corresponding Secretary of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, was read to the convention. The communication was received and the proposition referred to the committee on Ways and Means.

The Corresponding Secretary, Dr. Whitted, was requested to convey by telegram, the greetings of the convention to Dr. Morehouse upon his having reached his 70th anniversary: with our grateful appreciation of the valuable assistance, which he has, from time to time, extended to us.

Rev. Dr. W. M. Alexander, of Baltimore, Corresponding Secretary of the Lott Carey H. and F. Mission Convention, was introduced, and delivered an able address, touching the causes which rendered its organization an imperative necessity. He discoursed most interestingly upon the struggles and achievements of the convention. Said he, the first \$50 which the Lott Carey Convention received, was raised in this convention; that throughout its history the N. C. Convention and brethren had stood firmly by it; that no Negro Baptist organization upon this continent had met its obligations

with its foreign missionaries as promptly as had the Lott Carey Convention. Said he, "I hold in my hand here and now, from the American Baptist Missionary Union, receipts for salaries of brother Boon for all the years which has served us in the foreign field. That of the four missionaries who have been supported in Africa by the Lott Carey Convention, three of whom have been most closely identified with N. C., by reason of their having been trained and prepared for the work in the schools of this state. Hence the unabated interest in the success of the work by Drs. Brown, Whitted, Pegues, Vass and others."

The address was throughout, ably presented and cordially received.

Following the admirable address the choir sung "Throw Out the Life-Line." After this President Brown introduced to the convention Rev. F. B. Mdoana, a native of South Africa, and who returns to his native land to labor as missionary under the auspices of the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention. Following this inimitable address, a collection in cash amounting to \$175.05 and a watch valued at \$12.00 was raised for Foreign Missions.

Benediction was announced by Rev. Paul Yancey.

THURSDAY—FORENOON SESSION.

At the opening hour President Brown requested Revs. Thomas Sharpe and H. Pair to conduct the devotional exercises.

The proceedings of the previous afternoon and evening were read and approved.

Deacon J. R. Holland made some pertinent remarks which were well received by the convention.

Rev. B. W. Williams, delegate from the Lumber River Association, asked for, and by motion of the convention, was granted sixty days to pay to the convention the sum of \$13, the amount due from his association.

Rev. T. Y. Stanfield, representative from the West Cedar Grove Association, was, by his request, granted 60 days to pay over to the convention the sum of \$11 due from his association. The Treasurer of the convention, Rev. J. J. Worlds,

submitted his annual report, which was adopted.

"What the Baptists of North Carolina owe their Secondary Schools" was discussed by Rev. C. C. Somerville, D. D., President of the Rowan Normal and Industrial Institute, in a carefully prepared and eloquently delivered address.

Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, President of the New Bern Collegiate, and Industrial Institute, discussed and delivered a thoughtful and suave address on the same subject.

Rev. Cole, pastor of the A. M. E. church of Kinston, was introduced to the convention and made some remarks.

Rev. Wm. Beckham, D. D., Field Secretary of the National Baptist Convention, was recognized and introduced to the convention.

The committee on Ways and Means submitted its report, which, by motion, was made the special order for 2:30 o'clock in the afternoon. An offering was taken for the orphans. Benediction was announced by Rev. I. M. Powers.

THURSDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

After singing a suitable selection, prayer was offered by Rev. J. A. Spaulding. The proceedings of the forenoon were read and approved.

The committee on Temperance, through its chairman, Rev. W. A. Patillo, submitted its report, which, after remarks by Revs. Yancy and Eaton, was adopted.

The report of the committee on Ways and Means was adopted by sections. While on its passage Dr. Vass delivered an able, cogent, and superbly eloquent address. Revs. I. M. Powers, J. S. Sills, Evangelist T. L. Johnson and Dr. Somerville and others made timely speeches.

Dr. J. E. Shepard, District Secretary of the International Sunday School Association, was introduced to discuss the trite subject, "Teaching." His presentation of the subject was lucid, able, forceful.

The Baptist Sentinel, the organ of the convention, was ably presented by its faithful manager, Mr. J. P. Williams.

"Evangelical preaching the need of the hour" was discussed by Dr. R. I. Walden in a manner at once clear and analytical.

Benediction was announced by Rev. W. A. Patillo.

THURSDAY—EVENING SESSION.

Praise service was conducted by E. E. Smith and W. C. Cowan.

Dr. Whitted, securing the attention of the chair, made a most pertinent statement relative to the work done by the missionaries; afterwards a motion prevailed tendering the thanks of the convention to the missionaries for the faithful services they rendered the cause during the year.

Secretary Whitted read communications from Rev. Livingston Johnson, Corresponding Secretary of the white Baptist State Convention of North Carolina; Dr. B. F. Dixon, State Auditor; Col. J. H. Young; Rev. W. T. H. Woodward, Rev. J. C. Williams and others, expressing their regrets at their inability to be present.

Rev. C. L. Alexander, pastor of the A. M. E. Zion church at Goldsboro, was introduced to the convention and presented as Fraternal Delegate from the Ministerial Union of Goldsboro. He made some remarks to the convention and presented 50c. as a donation from the Union.

By motion the convention extended thanks to Rev. Alexander for both the remarks and contribution.

The committee on Organization reported; the report was adopted.

The committee on Place of Next Meeting submitted its report, which was adopted.

After a beautiful piece of music was rendered by the choir of the A. M. E. church, "The part our churches should take in the call of men to the Gospel ministry, and their preparation afterwards," was most ably discussed by Elders J. J. Worlds and J. H. Dunston.

Rev. Worlds said in part: God-called men to preach are, at once, charged with grave responsibility. They are trusted with heaven's secrets, which God reveals to them—these they are to make known to men. They are God's honored messengers burdened with good news from heaven to a lost, doomed, perishing world. They are to go speedily to

convey the news. They must tell the news in plain, simple language so that dying men may understand it. They must know something of the blessed Volume with its sixty-six books. If men are to preach the Word they must first know it, and if they would know it they must be taught and trained in it. The idea of preparing men to do service for God is by no means of recent origin. Elisha, more than 600 decades ago, taught a theological school at Dothan. The pew is advancing and so also must the pulpit.

Rev. J. H. Dunstan said in part: "There are three classes of ministers laboring among our people. The first are God-called, the second are called by the devil, while the third are not called at all. 'By their fruits ye shall know them.' The church, then, should exercise the greatest caution possible in giving her sanction to a man claiming to be called to the work of the gospel ministry. The church should not only exercise prayerful care in giving her endorsement to those claiming to be called of God to preach, but she should stand ever ready to encourage such as she sanctions to prepare themselves for the important trust. The man who is unwilling to make sacrifices in order to prepare himself to preach the word of God is not worthy to be trusted with it"

In discoursing upon the subject, "The relation of the churches to an educated ministry," Dr. Pegues said in part: "Mr. President and Brethren: If the world is to be saved at all, it must be done by the preaching of the gospel. In order to preach the gospel we are told that we must be educated. We should be not only willing but anxious to make any reasonable sacrifice and cheerfully subject ourselves to any process of training whereby we obtain an education. Honesty, soberness, truthfulness and all like graces come from the preached gospel. The world did not take an upward move until the gospel was preached. But, brethren, the gospel cannot be preached unless it is known. The gospel is the revealed will of God—it is the truth. We go to school to get the truth so that we can give it to others. I have to so adjust myself to my environment, to so live as to

get certain mineral matter or elements into my body.”

Cash collection for Ministerial Education amounting to \$114.20 was taken. Pledges for building at Shaw University was recorded amounting to \$1,925.

The benediction was announced by Rev. S. H. Wither-
spoon.

FRIDAY—MORNING SESSION.

At the usual hour for opening, President Brown called the convention to order and requested Rev. Paul Yancey to offer prayer. Afterwards the roll was called, following which the minutes of the previous afternoon and evening sessions were read, corrected and approved.

The President introduced to the convention Mrs. Roberta Bunn and Mrs. Lucy Thompson, representatives from the Woman's Home and Foreign Mission Convention of the state. The discussion of the subject by Mrs. Bunn was deferred until the evening session.

By motion, it was decided that only schools controlled by associations representing in the convention shall be eligible to membership in the confederation of secondary schools.

The convention requested the secretary to undertake to secure and have bound, in two volumes, copies of the proceedings of past sessions of the convention.

The committee on revision of the constitution submitted its report. The report was adopted.

A letter, containing \$1.00, from the Smithfield Baptist church, was read to the convention.

The committee on Federation of Secondary Schools submitted its report, which was adopted.

At 1 o'clock the convention adjourned with the benediction by Rev. J. S. Sills.

FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION,

After singing an appropriate selection, prayer was offered by Rev. G. W. Holland. President Brown announced that the proceedings of the forenoon session would be read. They were read and approved.

Rev. Ligon, pastor of the Tupper Memorial church, Ral-

eight, was presented to the convention.

It was decided to refer the matter of adjusting the apportionment of money for the secondary schools to the Educational Board.

"How can the State Mission work be improved," was discussed by Revs. L. P. Martin and L. L. Johnson. Bro. Martin said: "Unite the Baptist forces of the state, and being united let us follow our leaders and we will achieve victory for our cause." Rev. G. W. Holland, who spoke on the same subject, thought that the pastors should do more and work in harmony for the cause. Sister Lucy Thompson, addressing the convention on the same topic, said: "The work cannot go forward of itself. It requires concert of action. We should interest our churches, our Sunday Schools, our prayer-meetings in the mission work."

Rev. J. R. Cozart: "When we can get the world to believe our report, then comes victory."

The committee on Resolutions submitted its report, which was adopted.

Rev. C. H. Williamson in a brilliant speech spoke of and exhibited some books of which Mr. E. A. Johnson is author.

The Finance Committee submitted its report which showed cash receipts to be \$703,00. The report was adopted.

An offering amounting to \$3.00 was taken for the Woman's H. and F. Mission Convention.

Adjournment was had with benediction by Rev. Thomas Sharpe.

FRIDAY—EVENING SESSION.

After spending a short time in song service, prayer was offered by Rev. Paul Yancey. This was followed by a choice selection of music delightfully rendered by the choir of the A. M. E. Z. church.

President Brown, now, in a few well chosen and fitting words, introduced Mrs. Roberta Bunn to discuss "The Relation of the Woman's Baptist State Convention to this Convention." Sister Bunn acquitted in a manner to reflect great credit upon those whom she represented. She said in part: The same relation exists between the two

conventions as that which exists between a brother and sister of the same family. Perhaps the brother doesn't at all times understand his sister, for, indeed, there are times when the sister does not really understand herself; but this failure to fully understand doesn't by any means destroy that in-born relation existing between them. That relation is quite indestructible. It is so very close until you cannot touch the one without touching both. We, as an organized band of consecrated women, are only standing ready to help you brethren. You very well remember your first commission—"Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Isreal." Secondly you were told—"Go ye into all the world"—and it seems to us sisters that you dear brethren hearing the latter commission got in such a hurry to obey it until you forgot the lost sheep and ran clear by them.

So the Lord mindful of his lost sheep, poured out of his spirit upon a few women and we are now hunting the lost sheep. Sometime ago the brethren took fright, thinking the women wanted to preach; so they began to preach from almost every pulpit, using as a text, 1 Cor. 14:34-35: "Let your women keep silence in the churches," etc. If the brethren will read Ezekiel 22:30, they will see where the word says: "I sought for a man among them that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found none." And then brethren turn to Ezekiel 23:2 and see that he found two women. While these were not all that God wanted them to be, yet we do praise God that he found them.

The financial report of the Woman's convention as shown by sister Bunn was to the effect that upwards of \$200.00 had been raised. Concluding her impressive address sister Bunn laid upon the table \$50.00 as a contribution from the Woman's convention.

Sister Lucy Thompson followed sister Bunn in a short address and presented to the convention \$1.50 from a local source.

By motion, a vote of thanks was tendered the Woman's convention.

By motion, Drs. C. S. Brown, J. A. Whitted, S. N. Vass, A. W. Pegues and C. C. Somerville were constituted an advisory committee to the Woman's Convention.

Rev. S. S. Hender, associated by Rev. J. S. Sills, was introduced to preach. After suitable preliminaries he announced his text—Mark 14:7. Subject: Reflection. "A man with the grace of God in him," said the preacher, "sees sin and shuns it. "Such a man is a Christian before the circus reaches town, while it's in the city, and after its departure thence," said he. "A little past-time, so abundantly indulged in by so many persons calling themselves Christians is not only very harmful but superlatively dangerous," he continued. "Church members who participate in this abundance of no-harm past-time are something resembling the old woman, who exclaimed in covenant meeting that she meant to go to heaven if nothing happened." The discourse was full of practicabilities.

The committee on Obituary submitted its report, which, on motion, was adopted.

Rev. J. F. Hill, the oldest member of the convention, was introduced to the convention. He made a few very feeling remarks, to which the brethren responded by placing \$3.00 in his hand.

A collection amounting to \$21.47 was taken for secondary schools.

Sunday-school missionaries G. W. Moore and J. A. Faulk were cordially commended by the convention for faithful services rendered in prosecuting the work assigned to them. Other committees make reports.

"Bless be the tie that binds," etc., was sung and general hand-shaking was participated in by the brethren and congregation. After which final adjournment was announced.

Benediction by Rev. J. F. Hill.

E. E. SMITH,	C. S. BROWN,
Secretary.	President.

APPENDIX.

Report of Corresponding Secretary.

To the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina:

I desire to submit for your consideration the annual report of the State Mission, the Foreign Mission, and the Educational Boards. The year has been prosperous and the reports of the missionaries will show decided gains over last year. Rev. Bullock, the Western missionary, went to the high-water mark of one thousand dollars last year; the mark has been raised to eleven hundred and seventy-five dollars. Rev. Avera, our Eastern missionary, raised a little over eight hundred dollars last year; this year he reports nine hundred and forty-one dollars. While there are exceptions generally, there is a growing interest in State Missions. Our churches have been greatly stimulated in most sections of the State, and very much to the credit of the denomination, in every section of the State beautiful edifices are going up. Brick structures in Raleigh, Charlotte, Elizabeth City, Asheville and Lexington, and wooden structures in High Point, Trinity, West Durham, Rockingham, Lumberton, Piney Woods Chapel and many other places.

Several of our churches have adopted systems by which the objects of the convention might get the proper support. Some of the preachers and many thousands of the people have crowded into the Institutes this year and have been, as in previous years, greatly benefited. It is unfortunate that some of our preachers who need most the benefits to be derived from these meetings, for some cause, do not take to the meetings as they should. Yet those who do attend are greatly helped by the instruction and inspiration of such meetings. Many dark sections not heretofore reached have been visited by the missionaries, and yet not as extensively as they should be, for the reason given before that our limited means will not allow them to leave the stronger churches which are able to give them a support, a greater part of which they are compelled to raise on the field. Many of the pas-

tors will testify that the missionaries have greatly aided them in revival work and in raising money for church edifice work and other purposes. More than two hundred souls have been converted in meetings in which our missionaries have engaged this year and more than two thousand dollars raised for which there is no record kept for the different objects of our churches and associations. So that in many ways the missionaries have served to stimulate the cause of our denominational work in the State. The Baptist Sentinel has steadily increased in circulation and in its subject matter, and in the material used, so that it ranks favorably with the best papers of any denomination in the State. The Baptists of North Carolina have great reason to congratulate themselves for their progress for the past ten years.

In their churches, associations, and conventions, it is not now who is the greatest, but how much money can we realize, what can we do? Here and there little misunderstandings have arisen which might be expected under such rapid changes, but the rank and file are in line, and it is only a question of time when we will all be together for the principles upon which we all are founded are by far stronger than the little personal differences which occur now and then to divide us.

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Our Foreign Mission work holds its own in the estimation of the brethren. We have not reached the high standard set by us a year ago. Not that the people are less interested but there have not been so many appeals made to them. The question of collecting Foreign Mission money cannot be said to be the work of any particular individual so far as the State is concerned. The Corresponding Secretary has tried to interest the people as far as possible but the plan of the Lott Carey Convention, which is economy, leaves the matter very much with the pastors and the churches themselves, and until each pastor feels himself duty bound to Foreign Missions we cannot hope to realize as much money for Foreign Missions as we ought. The Lott Carey Convention, which was largely missionary in its last session, met with the Church of Pittsburg.

We say largely missionary, for until we met there nothing like the spirit to do Foreign Missions existed as exists to-day.

The whole State has largely caught the spirit of the work of the convention and it would not surprise us even another year to find three-fourths of the Baptists of Pennsylvania in line with the Lott Cary Convention. We are to be congratu-

lated that we have one of the disciples of Rev. Tule, an appointee of our Board, to take up the work where Rev. Tule left it off. He and his wife will set sail for that dark land on the 31st of December next.

North Carolina first in his education, for it was largely through our broad-hearted Coleman he obtained his education and his appointment to the field; North Carolina first is in his reception, for since his appointment we have contributed two hundred dollars towards his salary. We look forward with great hopes to the future of the North Carolina Baptists.

EDUCATIONAL WORK.

Our growth from an educational standpoint is simply phenomenal. In almost every association in the State we have our secondary schools. Several associations, besides the amounts raised for other objects, are contributing upward of a thousand dollars for their secondary schools. The Baptists of the State have caught the spirit of the age of education in North Carolina, and on every hand they are making strides for the proper training of their children. Thus far the convention has been able to do but little more than offer its moral support and encouragement to our secondary schools, but the Board feels that the time has come for the convention to offer material help. We are quite sure that the convention stands ready to do this, and it is hoped that plans may be devised at this meeting and the convention put itself on record for these schools. For the past few years it has not been a question of finding students for Shaw University, but finding places to accommodate the large numbers crowding its doors for entrance. The provisions are inadequate and it might be well for the convention to answer at this sitting how far it feels itself in duty bound to supply the much needed accommodations at Shaw. So far as your Board is concerned it would be willing to undertake to raise funds for the erection of a building in part. The Theological Department is still improving. The small aid the convention has been able to give deserving men, has greatly stimulated the work of the Department. But much more must be done for this feature of our work. It is highly gratifying to see how readily the people over the State take to the support of a better ministry. We cannot hope to do for our educational work in general and our Theological work in particular what ought to be done, until we can put a man on the field whose only duty it is to stir up the people for all

our educational Institutions.

We give below a summary of our work and the collections taken for the different objects:

WORK DONE BY MISSIONARIES.

Name.	Field of labor.	Weeks of service	Institutes held	Homes visited	Sermons preached	Addresses delivered	Miles traveled
J. A. Whitted	Gen. Mis.	52	38	120	80	120	17,274
G. O. Bullock	Western	52	23	220	138	93	7,150
D. J. Avera	Eastern	52	20	407	132	136	8,152
W. M. Devaughn	Eastern	37		67	42	21	433

NEW ERA INSTITUTES.

Names and places	White Lectures	Colored Lecturers	Ministers present	Aggregate cong'n
Mt. Sinai	—	2	7	600
St. John	—	1	8	400
Piney Woods Chapel	—	2	4	300
Shiloh (Wilmington)	—	8	22	1200
St. Stephen	—	3	6	400
Virgil Hill	—	1	6	425
Cedar Grove	1	3	11	345
Hawes Chapel	—	1	6	300
Zion Grove	—	1	5	700
Hall Chapel (1)	—	1	4	400
St. John (2)	—	1	3	400
Hill Chapel	—	2	7	300
Magnolia	—	2	8	500
Mt. Sinai (2)	—	1	6	600
Jackson Chapel	—	2	9	650
Moore's Creek	—	1	6	500
Man Hollow	—	1	6	350
Willard	—	1	8	300

Mt. Pleasant	—	2	6	600
Selma	—	2	6	350
Madison	1	3	7	400
Yadkinville	1	2	6	300
Concord	1	3	8	300
Gastonia	2	3	10	400
Mechanic	—	2	5	300
Flint Ridge	—	2	7	300
Graham	—	2	2	300
First Baptist, Charlotte	2	5	12	500
Dixonville	—	5	13	509
Mt Zion (Salisbury)	—	3	11	600
Lincolnton	1	2	6	150
Bessemer City	—	3	7	400
Parks Grove	—	2	7	250
Thomasville	2	3	10	400
Randleman	—	2	7	200
Trinity	—	2	6	200
First Baptist, Reidsville	1	3	8	400
Stanley Creek	—	2	6	250
Albemarle	1	2	7	300
Thomasville Church	—	1	9	500
Hilly Branch	—	3	10	800
Pleasant Grove	—	2	6	550
High Point	1	3	8	500
Fayetteville	1	5	10	500
Sandy Grove	—	3	10	500
Smithfield	1	4	11	500
Faison	2	2	6	250

Collections.

STATE MISSIONS.

Madison, \$69.52; China Grove, 7.15; Concord, 19.88 Oak Grove, 25.18; Yadkinville, 15.22; Gastonia, 28.15; Gastonia S. S., 1.00; Madison S. S., 2.00; Mechanic, 32.76; First Baptist, Charlotte, 39.37; Flint Ridge, 26.40; Springfield, 16.49; Ebenezer, 33.31; First Baptist, Kings Mountain, 18.19; Graham, 22.47; Dixonville, 33.21; First Baptist, Reidsville, 48.08; Mt. Zion, 47.55; Concord H. M. S., 1.21; Ebenezer, (Charlotte), 16.70; St. Paul, (Charlotte), 2.00; First Baptist, Lincolnton, 6.06; Iron Station, 20.60; Mt. Holly, .65; Friendship, 6.50; Nranklinton Church and Sunday-school, 2.00; Bessemer City, 43.30; Friendship, 8.50; First Baptist, Thomasville, 31.44; Randleman, 26.35. Randleman S. S, 1.10; Trinity, 26.53;

Dixonville S. S., 1.60; Monroe, 24.94; Hilly Branch, 82.10; Sandy Grove, 20.13; Wadesboro, 2.07; Nicey Grove S. S., 1.00; Nicey Grove, 13.14; Randleman H. M. S., 1.00; Reidsville H. M. S., 8.12; Reidsville S. S., 2 27; Asheboro, 8.00; Liberty Grove, 21.24; Summer Hill, 1.25; Rockwell, 25.21 Albemarle, 36.78; Norwood, 2.05; Thomasville church, 39.84; Thomasville S. S., 1.25; Clark's Grove, 9.55; Mt. Gilead, 4.90; Mt. Holly, .65; Middle Association, 3.00; Rowan Association, 20.00; First Baptist, Troy, .55; Alley Grove, 1.05; Parkers Grove, 12 00; Pleasant Hill, 13.52; Madison H. M. S., 1.00; E. Cedar Grove Asso., 11.50; High Point Asso, 7.00; High Point, 52 05; High Point S. S., 2.21; Burlington, 3.70; New Zion (in the rocks,) 10.00; Shiloh Asso., (West), 6.00; Oak Ridge, 6.13; New Zion, Reidsville, 10.63; New Zion S. S., 1.11; Pleasant Grove, 35.10; Ebenezer Asso., 13.00; Spencer, 13.55; Yadkin Asso., 22 20; Zion Asso., 30.99; Lanes Creek Asso., 7.96; Moores Creek, 21.09; West Roanoke Asso., 30.71; Magnolia, 34.11; Rocky Point, 5.12; Island Creek, 3.20; Spring Green, 10.60 Canetuck, 15.00; Houses Chapel, 12.00; Welches Creek, 9.00; Mt. Pilgrim, 4.60; Davis Chapel, 1.25; St. Mary, 8.80; Pleasant Hill, 2.40; Individuals, 9 05; Mt. Sinai, (Pamlico), 83.02; Mt. Gilead, (East), 17.16; St. John, 23.30; Academy & Grove St., 7.08; St. Stephen, 19.55; Philippi, 7.50; Philippi; H. M. S., 2.00; Point Caswell, 2.81; St. Paul, 8.50; First Baptist, Wilmington, 14.07; Ebenezer, Wilmington, 14.40; Central, Wilmington, 7.35; Christs Congregational, (W.), 2.00; St. Stephen, (A. M. E.), 5 00; Piney Woods Chapel, 21.21; New Ahoskie, 6.02; Indian Woods, 20.06; Weeping Mary, 3 05; Providence (East) 7.50; Virgil Hill, 23.00; South Winton, 3 14; Pilgrim Chapel, 4.51; Miss Mollie P. Smallwood, 3.00; Spring Hill, 15.17; Friendship, (East), 2.27; First Baptist, Kenansville, 11.40; Bowden, 2.25; Sandy Point, 12.13; St. Elmo, 3 59; Friends, 37 65; Zion Grove, 21.55; Williamston, 2.25; St. Francis, 2.00; West Roanoke Union, 15 21; Eastern Chapel, 1.00; Hall Chapel, 23.74; Mt. Pisgah, 3.35; Union, 2.28; Parmale, 12.50; Shoulders Branch, 2.00; Washington Catherine, 4.00; Adoram, 2.87; K. E. S. S. Convention, 8 00; Enoch Chapel, 6.00; Western S. S. Convention, 4.00; Hill Chapel, 43.98; White Rock, 38.00; Mt. Olive, 5 21; Rev. T. O. Fuller, 1.00, Mt. Zion, 8.00; Hamlet, 4.00; Dallas, 2 65; Brown Summit, 24.00; Spring Branch, 15.04; Laurinburg, 1.60; Elm Grove, 26.10; Fayetteville, 16.87; Ilong, 7.00; Kittrell, 2 00; Smithfield, 13 50; Ebenezer, (Kings Mts), 28 26; Shiloh, 3 00; 1st Bapt., Goldsboro, 5.00; Atkinson, 3 00; New Hope S S. Convention, 7.30; Gibson, 10.75; Cedar Grove Ass'n, 12 35; Jones Chapel, 6.25; Wake-

Ass'n, 10.00; Selma, 29.10; Clifton Grove, 5.01; Mt. Zion, 20.00; State S. S. Convention, 15.00; Yanceyville, 7.50; Old Eastern Ass'n, 10.10; Cedar Grove, 11.83. St. John, 2.00; Rev. L. P. Martin, 1.00; Pee Dee Ass'n, 7.08; Middle Dist. Ass'n, 17.23; Shiloh, (Wilmington), 59.58; Kinston, 4.00; Union Ass'n, 10.30; Providence, 12.50; Roundtree Chapel, 2.00; Cape F. & N, E S. S. Convention, 10.28; Jackson Chapel, 18.80; Neuse River Union, 4.00; Old Eastern Union, 3.40; Miss Sarah Kornegay, 3.00; Miss T. F. Caroll, 1.25; Spring Field, (East), 3.45; Mt. Pleasant, 56.98; Warsaw, 11.73; Augusta Chapel, 1.72; Shiloh Ass'n, 3.18; Manhollow, 25.05; 1st Bapt. Chinquapin. 6.20; St. Matthew, 5.05; Individuals, 3.00; Bear Creek Ass'n, 4.05; Roseville, 10.50; Trent River & Oakey Grove Ass'n 4.43; Willard Chapel, 4.05; 1st African Bapt., 2.90; Patterson Chapel, 4.05; Madison. 69.52; China Grove, 7.15; Concord, 19.88; Oak Grove, 25.18; Yadinville, 15.22; Gastonia, 28.15; Gastonia S. S., 1.00; Madison S. S. 2.00; Mechanic, 32.76; 1st Bapt. Charlotte, 39.37; Flint Ridge, 26.40; Springfield, 16.49; Ebenezer, 33.51; Kings Mountain, 18.19; Graham, 22.47; Dixonville, 33.21; 1st Bapt., Reidsville, 48.08; Mt. Zion, Reidsville, 47.55; Concord H. M. S., 1.21; Ebenezer, Charlotte, 16.70; St. Paul, 2.00; Lincoln-ton, 6.06; Iron Station, 20.60; Clayton 2.37.

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Graham, 5.00; Ebenezer; (Charlotte), 4.00; Red Hill, 1.00; New Hope, (Gates), 5.00; B. Y. P. U. Convention of N. C., 23.00; Union Grove, (Youngsville), 10.35; Franklinton Ch. and S. S., 37.25; 1st Bapt., Oxford, 7.25. Wake Baptist, (Garner), 10.25; Good Samaritan, 5.57; Harrellsville Chapel, 7.00. Jordans Grove, 5.00, Rich Square, 5.18; Johnson Ass'n, 16.08; Beulah Missionary Union, 3.82; Woman's Baptist State Convention, 16.81. Miss A. C. Morris Sociely, 2.20; Rev. I. M. Powers. 1.00; Shaw University, 23.00; Mrs. Mary Edward, 25.00; Christian Endeavor, 1.00; Ashpole, 6.00; Blount St., 2.05; Calvary, 1.08; Liberty, 28.37; Olive Branch, 2.00; Middle Ass'n., 4.00; Wake Missionary Union, 35.00; Rowan Ass'n, 10.00; First Bapt. Ch. S. S. & B. Y. P. U., Raleigh, 21.50; Elm Grove, (Rockingham Co.), 5.00; Gibsonville, 5.10; Durham Missionary Union, 50.00; High Point Ass'n. 5.00; Lanes Creek Ass'n, 1.91; West Roanoke Ass'n, 68.00; Magnolia, 7.26; Pleasant Plains, 17.00; E. & M. Convention. 100.07; Louisburg, 10.00; West End Bapt. Ch., 1.00; 1st Bapt. Ch., Winston-Salem, 2.00; Greenwood, 2.00; Rev. D. J. Emerson, 1.00; Tallyho, 2.00; New Hope, 2.00; Philippi. 8.06; New Ahoskie, 5.22; South Winton, 7.19; Union, 6.08; White

Rock, 9.12; Brown Summit, 5 00; Elm Grove, 6.50; Fayetteville, 5.00; Smithfield, 12.33; Wake Ass'n, 25.00; Clayton, 8.00; Selma, 2.50; State S. S. Convention, 14.45; Providence, 12 00; Providence S. S., 10.00; Providence Children's Band, 2.00; Graham, 5.00; Ebenezer, Charlotte, 4.00.

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

Springfield, 1.50; Franklin Ch. and S. S., 6.00; Lumber River Association, 6.00; Dr. C. F. Meserve, 50.00; Raleigh, 1st Bapt. S. S., 5.00; Rev. A. B. Vincent, 1.00; Rev. J. M. Taylor, 1 26; Wilmington, 26.13; 1st Bapt., Goldsboro, 2.00; 1st African, Goldsboro, 2.06; Olive Branch, 15 50; Middle Association, 12.00; Calvary, (Garmer). 3 50; Neuse River Ass'n, 5.50; New Hope Ass'n, 12.00; Wake Missionary Union, 10.00; Rowan Ass'n, 15.00; First Bapt. Ch. S. S. & B. Y. P. U., Raleigh, 5.00; E. Cedar Grove Ass'n, 11.20; High Point Ass'n, 8.25; Zion Ass'n, 27.00; E & M. Convention, 218.00; Mt. Carmel, 1.40; Hill Chapel, 5.00; Mt. Olive, 5.21; Fayetteville, 16.87; Smithfield, 13 50; Baptist Churches, Wilmington, 23.07; Wake Ass'n, 30.00; State S. S. Convention, 2.33; Pee Dee Ass'n, 7.07; Middle Dist. Ass'n, 15 23; Neuse River Ass'n, 5.50; 1st African Bapt., 2.06.

TOTAL COLLECTIONS.

The American Baptist Home Mission Society,	\$ 400.00
The Baptist State Convention of North Carolina,	200.00
Southern Baptist Convention,	200.00
J. A. Whitted, collections from field,	405.71
W. M. Devane, " " "	101.05
D. J. Avera, " " "	941.21
G. O. Bullock " " "	1175.00
Educational and Missionary Convention,	243.30
Foreign Missions,	\$731.55
Ministerial Education,	565.30
	<hr/>
	\$4963.12

TOTAL DISBURSEMENTS.

J. A. Whitted, salary and expenses,	\$1150.00
G. O. Bullock, " " "	800.00
D. J. Avera, " " "	800.00
W. M. DeVaughan, salary and expenses,	101.02

MISCELLANEOUS.

Amount as reported by Treasurer,	\$283.30	
Sentinels,	21.82	
Weak Churches,	40.00	
Mountain Missions,	15 00	
Prize Bibles,	144.60	
Secondary Schools,	17.00	
Office Rent,	30.00	
Incidental Expenses,	13.30	
Postage,	21.20	
B. Y. P. U.,	5.00	
Printing,	51.50	
Institute Expenses,	176.60	
		\$3670.34
Foreign Missions,	\$731.55	
Ministerial Education,	448.80	
Balance on hand State Missions,		\$ 35.69
Balance on hand Ministerial Education,		116.50

Whereas, this year closes the last contract in co-operation, being the ninth year, we recommend co-operation to continue, but somewhat modified, which modification will be left to the Board to prepare and to put into effect.

Since the Lott Carey Convention has extended its work it is highly necessary that we undertake greater things in helping to meet the growing responsibility. Every church in the State is asked to take collections for our Foreign Mission work and forward to the office of the Corresponding Secretary.

The Boards wish to express their profound gratitude to the Convention for its loyalty to the work assigned to them.

They are mindful of the responsibility of the work, and congratulate themselves that this session of the Convention is attended by twenty-two associations with a membership of a hundred and twenty-five thousand.

We look forward to the coming year with the highest hopes.

Let every one fall in line and the victory is ours.

Respectfully submitted,

J A. WHITTED,

Cor. Sec'y and Sec'y to the Boards.

**Report of J. J. World, Treasurer Educational and Missionary
Convention Year Ending October 31st, 1904.**

To amount received Durham, Nov. 14, 1903,		\$601.25
To am't paid Baptist Sentinel, Nov. 14,	\$30.00	
“ “ “ Mt. Vernon Ch., “	10.00	
“ “ “ Edwards & Broughton, “	3.50	
“ “ “ Old Ministers, “	15.00	
“ “ “ Sexton White Rock, “	3.00	
“ “ “ Reporter, “	5.00	
“ “ “ Assistant Secretary, “	5.15	
“ “ “ Traveling Ex. Pres., “	8.00	
“ “ “ Mrs. Roberta Bunn, “	5.00	
“ “ “ Carriage hire (Dr. K.), “	3.00	
“ “ “ Cor. Secretary, “	25 00	
“ “ “ Rec. Secretary, “	16.50	
“ “ “ Treasurer Tr. Ex., “	2.00	
“ “ “ Orphan Asylum, “	20.00	
“ “ “ A. B. H. M. Society, “	218.15	
“ “ “ Nazareth Bapt Ch., Jan. 16th,	10.00	
“ “ “ Printing Minutes, Jan. 14th,	80 00	
“ “ “ Distribution Minutes, Feb. 3rd,	20.00	
“ “ “ Foreign Missions, Nov. 30th,	100.00	
		<hr/>
	\$601.30	\$601.25

Over paid .05.

Respectfully submitted,

J. J. WORLD,
Treasurer.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

Ways and Means.

Your committee on Ways and Means recommend the following:

(1) That in our future plans of co-operation we discontinue the position of General Missionary. That only two missionaries be employed, one for the Eastern and one for the Western part of the State. That the co-operating bodies be requested to continue their present contributions. That the details of the modified form of co-operation be left to the Home Board.

(2) That there be a federation of the secondary schools for the purpose of systematizing their work and bringing

them in co-operation and harmony with Shaw University. That the Educational Board be composed of the presidents or principals of the federation schools, of which Board the president of Shaw University shall be an ex-officio member, and the president of the convention shall be president of the Board. The Corresponding Secretary of the convention shall be ex-officio Secretary of the Board, and shall, in co-operation with the principals of the schools, arrange from time to time such plans as will most effectively carry out the purpose of federation. And further, that all secondary schools wishing to enter this federation shall be passed on and approved by this convention, and that five other persons elected by this convention to represent it, shall be added to the Educational Board. That the convention pledge itself to raise \$500 per year for our federated schools and ask the American Baptist Home Mission Society to supplement this with \$500 more in order that we may be able to distribute \$1,000 to these schools.

(3) That we accept the proposition of the Home Mission Society, offering to give \$13,000 to Shaw University on condition that we raise \$5,000 additional. We would therefore recommend that we pledge to raise \$2,000 per year till raised. That the money we raise for Shaw University be used to put up a building for girls to be known as Tupper Hall.

(4) That we request the Home Board to appoint a committee to visit New York to lay before the American Baptist Home Mission Society our desire concerning our secondary schools and also the manner in which we desire the money used which we raise for Shaw University.

(5) That this committee also request the society to assume all expenses of the agent or agents who shall superintend the raising of this money.

(6) After the \$5,000 shall have been raised the secretary's time shall be devoted to the educational interest of the secondary schools.

Resolutions.

NO. 1.

Whereas, this Convention is awake to the necessity of an educated ministry; and, whereas, it is raising money and trying to effect plans by which more money may be raised for Shaw University, the school to which our minister sare advised to go; now, theretorefore be it resolved, that this Con-

vention suggest to the various churches of this State not to ordain any brother who has not had enough advantage of learning to present the word of God in an intelligent manner. Resolved, further, that the Dean of the Theological Department of Shaw University, and the Corresponding Secretary of this convention be a committee to draw up a simple form of examination through which all applicants for ordination should pass, and that this form be printed and gotten to the different churches and associations, together with the advice that they adopt the same.

NO. 2.

Whereas, the A. B. P. Society is helping North Carolina to do missionary work by paying a large per cent. of the salaries and expenses of the missionaries of this State and Convention by gifts of bibles, tracts and other literature; resolved, that we continue our loyal support to this society.

NO. 3.

Whereas, we have many ministers connected with this convention, and some of whom are getting old, and after a short while will have to retire from active work; and, whereas, but few of them are in good financial circumstances; be it resolved, that each minister be requested to bring or send one dollar each year to this convention, the same to be used in aiding superannuated ministers of the gospel.

NO. 4.

Whereas, since Rev. S. L. Johnson is recognized as evangelist by this convention; and, whereas, Rev. R. I. Walden, D.D., has in him the evangelistic spirit, we commend them to the brethren and churches of this convention and to all parts to which the spirit of God may direct them; resolved, further, that Revs. Johnson and Walden are held in high esteem by this convention, and have the prayers of the brethren.

NO. 5.

Whereas, the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina has been so hospitably entertained by this the Baptist church of Kinston, the other churches and friends of this city; and, whereas, this cordial entertainment has put the convention under lasting obligations; therefore, be it resolved, that we appreciate most kindly all that has been done for our comfort and pleasure, during our stay here, and that we carry thoughts of gratitude in our bosoms as we leave Kinston, and cherish in our memories its gene-

rosity and hospitality; resolved, further, that we tender our thanks to the choir of this church and to the choirs of the other churches for the very excellent music furnished by them during this session; resolved, further, that we tender a vote of thanks to the sexton of this church for the very comfortable order in which he has kept the church during this session.

Respectfully submitted.

J. W. FAULK,
S. S. HENDERSON,
G. W. MOORE,
J. H. LYON,
Committee.

Temperance Report.

Whereas, strong drink in all of its forms is diabolically against the progress of the church work in all of its aims and efforts, and that the church is the only power of God in the world to destroy all the works of the devil and to bring man back reconciled to God,

And whereas, as we, having been made ambassadors of Christ, and covenanted with Him to do His bidding; therefore be it

Resolved, That we recommend to all the ministers of the gospel and co-workers with Christ to so unite as to make one solid phalanx to battle against this great evil which is so destructive in its progress. We further recommend that if any minister or ministers be found in our midst who uses strong drink as a beverage shall be deemed unworthy as a minister of the gospel and shall not be fellowshiped among us. We further recommend as tobacco in all of its forms is a nuisance, a filthy habit and defiles the body which is the temple of God, as such we discourage its use.

Respectfully submitted.

Your Committee.

W. A. Patillo,
S. H. Caldwell,
G. W. Moore,

W. C. Cowan,
R. I. Walden,
J. W. Jones,

G. L. Hood.

Report on Obituary.

Whereas, God in His providence has taken from our midst to Himself the Rev. Harvey Cowan, who was one of

the pioneer preachers of the Baptist church of our race in the State, and also Rev. A. C. Moore, of Willard, N. C. And whereas, by the unselfish and faithful labors of Rev. Cowan, who for more than fifty years stood for the doctrine and principles of the church—often imperiling his life to preach in the dark days. And, whereas, during all his years of toil he never wavered in his faith, not even at the call from labor to reward. He attended the convention even after he had passed the ninetieth mile-post of his life. And, whereas, his eventful life ought to be an inspiration and encouragement to the younger men, upon whose shoulders his mantel has fallen; therefore be it

Resolved, That in the death of brothers Cowan and Moore we keenly feel our loss and can hardly realize that we shall see them no more in the flesh, and further, that we bow in humble submission to God, knowing that He doeth all things well, and in calling our brothers before us, he has provided a means of eliminating the path over which we are soon to pass; and it is further

Resolved, That we shall cherish the memory of our departed brethren, and request that a copy of these resolutions be spread on the face of our minutes and a copy be sent to the families of the deceased.

Respectfully submitted,

C. C. Somerville,
J. J. Worlds,

J. F. Hill,
R. H. Harper,

J. S. Sills.

On Revision of Constitution.

ART. IV. After "ex-officio" and provided that the Educational Board shall be composed of the Principals or Presidents of the secondary schools under the plan of federation with five other persons appointed by the convention.

ART. V. Sec. 1. The Home Mission Board shall be located at Raleigh, and shall have charge of the work of the convention as its executive committee.

Sec. 6. The Home Mission and Foreign Mission Boards shall be composed of twenty-five members each, and the number for the Educational Board will be determined by the number of schools represented.

On Place.

Your committee on place of next meeting of the convention, respectfully recommend that this convention meet in

1905 with the Central Baptist Church, Wilmington, N. C.
 A. L. E. Weeks, R. H. Harper,
 S. S. Henderson, T. Parker,
 M. F. Jones, G. A. Mials,
 J. J. Thompson,
 Committee.

Finance Committee's Report—Associations.

Old Eastern Association	\$ 10 50
Middle Association, by Dr. R. I. Walden	8 50
Yadkin Association	6 00
Lane's Creek Association	3 50
West Roanoke Association	26 00
Middle District Association	15 00
Johnston Baptist Association	16 00
Lake Waccamaw Association	4 50
Bear Creek Association	14 50
New Hope Association	18 00
Kenansville Eastern Association previously paid	
West Cedar Grove Association within 60 days	11 00
Lumber River Association within 60 days	11 00
Union Association	11 00
Woman's Home and Foreign Mission Convention, Franklin Co., Dr. A. W. Pegues	2 10
	<hr/>
	\$146 60

CHURCHES AND INDIVIDUALS.

Brought forward	\$146 60
Rev. J. W. Dew, annual member	1 00
1st Baptist, Oxford, N. C., Rev. A. B. Vincent	1 00
St. Luke, Morehead City, N. C., Rev. T. S. Evans	1 00
Rev. W. H. Moore, annual member	1 00
1st Baptist, Warsaw, previously paid	
Ebenezer, Charlotte, Rev. S. H. Witherspoon	1 00
Terrell's Breek, Bro Monroe Parten	1 00
Dr. S. N. Vass, annual member	1 00
Gethsemane, State Missions, Rev. H. Pair	5 00
St. Matthews, Rev. H. Pair	2 00
Riley Hill, State Missions, Rev. H. Pair	2 00
Malaby's X Road, Rev. H. Pair	1 00
Rev. A. P. Eaton, annual member	1 00
Blue Wing, Rev. W. A. Patillo	1 00

1st Baptist, Raleigh, Rev. W. T. Coleman	\$ 1 00
Rev. C. E. Askew, annual member	1 00
Rev. W. H. Howard, annual member	1 00
Rev. M. Spruill, annual member	1 00
Bro. J. R. Holland, annual member	1 00
Mt. Sinai, Pamlico, previously paid	
Baptist Church, Smithfield	1 00
1st Baptist, Franklinton, Dr. A. W. Pegues	2 00
Rev. J. W. Ligon, annual member	1 00
Cedar Grove, New Bern, previously paid	
	<hr/>
	\$174 60

COLLECTIONS.

Brought forward	\$174 60
Tuesday night, State Missions	10 23
Wednesday morning, Am. Bapt. Pub. Society	8 20
Wednesday afternoon, State Missions	1 45
Wednesday night, Foreign Missions	275 06
Thursday morning, Foreign Missions	14 00
Thursday morning, Orphan Asylum	6 03
Thursday night, Ministerial	114 20
Friday afternoon, Woman's Bapt. State Convention	3 00
Secondary Schools	21 47
Rev. J. F. Hill	3 00
	<hr/>
	\$631 24

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Brought forward	\$631 24
Woman's H. and F. Mission Con., Franklin Co.	6 76
Tupper Memorial Church, Raleigh	1 00
St. John, New Bern, Rev. L. P. Martin	2 50
Woman's Bapt, State Con., by Mrs. R. Bunn	50 00
Woman's Aid S., white, Reidsville, Mrs. Thompson	1 50
Mrs. Ella Moore, Wilmington	5 00
	<hr/>
	\$698 00

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

Brought forward	\$698 00
St. John, New Bern, Rev. L. P. Martin	2 50
Tupper Memorial Building	2 50
	<hr/>
	\$703 00

Respectfully submitted by the Committee: Rev. H. Pair, A. A. Smith and D. J. Avera.

MONEY FOR THE DIFFERENT OBJECTS OF THE CONVENTION.

Convention	\$186 28
Foreign Missions	355 82
Ministerial Education	116 70
American Baptist Publication Society	8 20
Orphan Asylum	6 03
Woman's State Convention	3 00
Tupper Memorial Building	2 50
Secondary Schools	21 47
Rev. J. F. Hill	3 00
	<hr/>
	\$703 00

Received by the Corresponding Secretary, J. A. Whitted since the convention adjourned, from the

Wake Association	\$ 18 00
Rowan Association	25 00
Beulah Association	15 08
Pool's Grove Church	1 00
Raper Church	1 00
	<hr/>

Making a grand total of \$763 08

LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

THE FOLLOWING AMOUNTS WERE PAID ON MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

W. T. H. Woodward, \$5.00; Franklinton Church, 15.00; C. S. Brown, 15.00; W. A. Taylor, 5.00; Mt. Vernon Church, 5.00; D. J. Avera, 5.00; E. E. Smith, 15.00; A. L. E. Weeks, 5.00; Mt. Sinai, Pamlico, 5.00; I. M. Powers, 1.00; J. H. Dunstan, 1.00; S. N. Vass, 1.00; J. A. Whitted, 1.00; J. J. World, 1.00; J. S. Sills, 1.00; L. H. Hackney, 1.00; A. W. Pegues, 1.00; J. W. Faulk, 1.00; L. T. Bonds, 1.00; T. S. Evans, 1.00; C. E. Askew, 1.00; J. H. Caldwell, 1.00; R. H. Harper, 1.00; W. T. Colman, 1.00; Thomas Sharp, 1.00; Star Hicks, 1.00; Dr. W. M. Alexander, 5.00; Robt. Shepard, 1.00; Dr. Binum, 1.00; G. W. Holland, 2.50; M. Spruill, 25c; J. P. Williams, 25c; Rev. Wells, 25c; Gilbert Dell, 20c; B. W. Williams, 25c; Rev. Pritchard, 25c; F. R. Munn, 25c; S. S. Henderson, 25c; Lizzie Creech, 50c.

FOREIGN MISSION CONTRIBUTIONS.

W. T. Woodward, \$5.00; Shaw University, 75.00; J. H. Dunstan, 5.00; Robt. Shepard, 5.00; L. H. Hackney, 15.00; I. S. Riddick, 3.25; J. A. Whitted, 1.00; W. W. Lawrence, 1.00; A. W. Pegues, 1.00; O. Watkins, 1.00; W. A. Patillo, 1.00; A. J. Jones, 1.00; J. A. Spaulding, 1.00; J. W. Tate,

1.00; I. M. Powers, 1.00; J. S. Sills, 1.00; S. Hicks, 1.00; W. H. Moore, 1.00; Thos. Sharp, 1.00; J. R. Holland, 1.00; E. E. Smith, 15.00; W. A. Taylor, 1.00; J. W. Jones, 1.00; D. J. Avera, 1.00; J. P. Williams, 1.00; C. C. Somerville, 1.00; A. A. Smith, 1.00; T. Y. Stanfield, 1.00; G. L. Hood, 1.00; New Hill Baptist Church, 7.00; C. H. Lewter, 1.00; Thos. Parker, 1.00; Ferrells Creek, 3.00; North East, 4.00; M. J. Smith, 1.00; W. H. Moore, 3.00; W. C. Cowans, 1.00; E. J. Bell, 1.00; G. N. Cowan, white, 1.00; Lizzie Creech, 50c; Bettie Weeks, 25c; J. T. Deans, 1.00; Roberta Bunn, 25c; Eliza Caldwell, 25c; A. R. Middleton, 1.00; Mrs. Jno. Badham, 25c; J. J. Scarlet, 1.00; I. G. Patterson, 1.00; New Hope Association, per G. W. Moore, 10.00; Dr. C. S. Brown, 35.00; J. H. Caldwell, 14.00; J. J. Worlds, 1.00; G. W. Buckrum, 50c; Cole, 50c; C. E. Askew, 1.00; Violet James, 25c.

COLLECTION FOR A. B. P. SOCIETY.

J. A. Whitted, 25c; C. S. Brown, 25c; S. N. Vass, 25c; R. H. Harper, 25c; W. A. Patillo, 25c; R. I. Walden, 25c; W. H. Moore, 25c; E. E. Smith, 25c; G. L. Hood, 25c; W. A. Taylor, 25c; E. D. Williams, 25c; J. R. Cozart, 25c; J. J. Worlds, 25c; J. J. Thompson, 25c; J. D. Lyles, 25c; Paul Yancey, 25c; J. R. Holland, 25c; S. L. Johnson, 25c; L. T. Bond, 25c; T. S. Evans, 25c; G. W. Moore, 25c; E. Rice, 25c; J. W. Jones, 25c; G. O. Bullock, 25c; D. J. Avera, 25c; D. W. Best, 25c; J. S. Sills, 25c.

SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

J. A. Whitted, \$1.00; E. E. Smith, 1.00; C. S. Brown, 1.00; L. T. Bond, 1.00; C. C. Somerville, 1.00; C. E. Askew, W. A. Taylor, 1.00; J. S. Sills, 1.00; A. L. E. Weeks, 1.00; G. N. Cowan, white, 1.00; L. P. Martin, 1.00; Jno. F. Hill, 50c; S. B. M. Dano, 50c; G. W. Moore, 1.00.

COLLECTION FOR ORPHAN ASYLUM.

J. E. Shepard, 50c; L. H. Hackney, 50c; A. B. Vincent, 50c; Paul Yancey, 50c; C. S. Brown, 50c; E. E. Smith, 50c; I. M. Powers, 25c; J. W. Jones, 50c; J. H. Dunstan, 50c; H. Pair, 25c; F. S. Sugg, 25c.

PLEDGES.

THE FOLLOWING PLEDGES WERE MADE FOR THE TUPPER MEMORIAL BUILDING AT SHAW UNIVERSITY.

G. W. Moore, \$100.00; C. S. Brown, 100.00; S. H. Witherspoon, 100.00; A. W. Pegues, 100.00; J. A. Whitted, 100.00;

C. H. Williamson, 100.00; East Cedar Grove, (Lyon & Cozart) 100.00; E. E. Smith, 100.00; A. A. Smith, 100.00; Dr. C. S. Meserve and wife, 100.00; Wake Baptist Association, 100.00; Robt. Shepard, 100.00; S. N. Vass, 100.00; R. I. Walden, 50.00; W. A. Patillo, 50.00; J. H. Dunstan, 50.00; 1st Church, Winston, 50.00; L. T. Bond, 50.00; J. W. Faulk, 50.00; W. H. Wells, Snow Hill, 25.00; I. M. Powers, 30.00; G. O. Bullock, 50.00; D. J. Avera, 50.00; A. B. Vincent, — W. A. Taylor, 50.00; B. W. Williams, 15.00; P. S. Satchwell, 15.00; Lucy Thompson, 5.00; L. H. Hackney, 50.00; C. C. Somerville, 50.00; C. E. Askew, 15.00.

FOR STATE MISSIONS.

East Cedar Grove Association, (Revs. Cozart and Lyon)
\$50.00.

PLEDGES FOR FOREIGN MISSIONS.

R. H. Harper, \$5.00; Mt. Pleasant, 5.00; Rouse' Chapel, 5.00; Old Eastern Association, 5.00; Franklinton Church, 20.00; St. Luke Church, 1.00; T. S. Evans, 1.00; G. W. Holland, 5.00; L. H. Hackney, 10.00; 1st Baptist, 5.00; Spring Garden, 5.00; Gethsemane, (H. Pair.) 5.00; Riley Hill, (H. Pair.) 3.00; St. Matthews, (H. Pair.) 3.00; East Cedar Grove Association, (Lyon and Cozart) 50.00.

THE FOLLOWING ARE THE FEDERATED SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

1. Waters Normal Institue, Winton, N. C., Rev. C. S. Brown, D. D., President.
2. Rowan Normal Institute, Charlotte, N. C., Rev. C. C. Somerville, D. D., President.
3. Thompson Normal Institute, Lumberton, N. C., Rev. W. H. Knuckles, Principal
4. Bertie Academy, Windsor, N. C., Rev. Luke Pierce, President.
5. Tar River Institute, Greenville, N. C., Rev. W. A. Taylor, Principal.
6. New Bern Collegiate Industrial Institute, New Bern, N. C., Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, President.
7. Burgaw High School, Burgaw, N. C., J. A. Fennell, Principal.
8. Union Academy, Clinton, N. C., Rev. J. E. Boykin, Principal.
9. Faison High School, Faison, N. C., J. N. Bennett, Principal.
10. Girls Training School, Franklinton, N. C., Rev. A. W. Pegues, D. D., Ph. D., President.

CONSTITUTION OF THE CONVENTION.

(Revised November 16, 1904.)

Article I.

This Convention shall be known as "The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina "

Article II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this Convention, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong, to encourage education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the Gospel, and co-operate with the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention and Northern Baptist Missionary Societies.

Article III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, and all Baptist organizations of a missionary nature or character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist churches.

SEC 2. Any member may become a life member by the payment of \$10, and an annual member by the payment of one dollar. Any Association may be represented by the payment of fifty cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist church in good standing may be represented on the payment of one dollar. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members. But any Association may send one delegate to the Convention for each twenty-five dollars thus contributed any time during the year. Any church may send one delegate for every five dollars contributed during the year.

Article IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, a Vice-President for each Association represented, a Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Assistant Recording Secretary, Statistician, Auditor, a Home Mission Board, a Foreign Mission Board, and an Educational Board, of each of which the President, Corresponding Secretary and Financial Agent and Treasurer shall be ex officio members, and provided that the Educational Board shall be composed of the Principals or Presidents of the secondary schools under the plan of federation with five other persons appointed by the convention. The Corresponding Secretary shall be Secretary to each Board.

SEC. 2. There shall be appointed annually an Advisory Board of three members to the Woman's Baptist State convention.

SEC. 3. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention, and sign all orders drawn upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 4. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention and shall prepare the minutes for the press, and the Assistant Recording Secretary shall act as Secretary in the absence of the regular Secretary and assist him when present.

SEC. 5. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys, valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and shall keep a separate account of the moneys designated for each Board and object, and shall pay out the funds of each Board to order of Chairman and Secretary of said Board. He shall report annually to the Convention, and also give a suitable bond.

SEC. 6. The Corresponding Secretary shall do the correspondence of the Convention with other organizations. make out and sign all orders on the Treasurer, and shall report annually the general condition of the Convention's work and make recommendations. He shall issue all appeals when requested by any Board, and shall collect and receive contributions for all the objects of the Convention, and pay the same over to the General Treasurer within thirty days unless otherwise directed.

SEC. 7. The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

Article V.

SECTION 1 The Home Mission Board shall be located at Raleigh, and shall have charge of the work of the convention as its executive committee.

SEC. 2. The Foreign Mission Board shall be located at Winton, and shall have supervision over the collection and disbursement of all Foreign Mission funds. They shall be empowered to employ such means as will most efficiently and effectively reach the churches, and that will bring in the greatest amount of money for the foreign field.

SEC. 3. The Educational Board shall be located at Charlotte. Its power in collecting and disbursing educational funds shall be similar to that of the Home and Foreign Mission Boards in their respective fields of work.

SEC. 4. The Advisory Board to the Woman's Convention of North Carolina shall keep in touch with the Woman's Convention, shall advise them whenever necessary and shall make annual reports and recommendations to the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, respecting the work of the women.

SEC. 5. Each Board shall render annually to the Convention an accurate account of the work done, collections and disbursements during the year.

SEC. 6. The Home Mission and Foreign Mission Boards shall be composed of twenty-five members each, and the number for the Educational Board will be determined by the number of schools represented.

SEC. 7. The President of Shaw University and the Dean of the Theological Department shall be ex officio members of the Educational Board.

SEC. 8. These Boards shall meet twice during the year, or as often as may be necessary.

Article VI.

All officers and missionaries of the Convention shall be members of regular Baptist Churches.

Article VII.

The officers of this Convention shall be elected annually.

Article VIII.

The Convention shall meet on Wednesday after the second Sunday in November.

Article IX.

The funds of this Convention shall be Educational, Foreign Mission, Home Mission and General. These funds shall be kept separate and distinct, and the moneys contributed to either must be applied to it. Any moneys sent up for an object approved by the Convention, shall be turned over to that object.

Article X.

This Constitution may be changed at any regular annual meeting of the Convention by a two-thirds vote of the members present.

OUR FACILITIES

AS GENERAL BOOKSELLERS

ARE UNEXCELLED

With our seven branches we buy in such large quantities that we are able to purchase at lowest rates, hence can sell at **bottom prices.**

WE KEEP ALL THE NEW BOOKS OF ALL PUBLISHERS

Send to us for any books published

MUSIC BOOKS

SURSUM CORDA. Edited by E. H. JOHNSON, D. D., and REV. E. E. AYRES. Price, music, \$1.50; words, 75 cents; for introduction, \$1.00 music; 50 cents words.

"The hymn book of the century."

BAPTIST HYMNAL. Price, cheap edition, music, 50 cents net; postpaid, 62 cents. Regular edition, music, 75 cents; postpaid, 87 cents. Persian goat, \$2.50. Words, cheap edition, 25 cents; postpaid, 33 cents. Words, regular edition, 40 cents; postpaid, 48 cents.

CORONATION HYMNAL. Price, boards, 60 cents net; cloth, 75 cents net; by mail, 10 cents extra.

CHOICE SONGS. By C. C. CASE. Price, 12 cents net per copy; by mail, 15 cents; \$10.00 per hundred.

THE CHORD. By E. M. STEPHENSON. Price, 8 cents net per copy; by mail, 10 cents; \$6.00 per hundred.

CHILDHOOD SONGS. By MIRA and MABEL ROWLAND. Price, 25 cents net per copy; by mail, 30 cents.

American Baptist Publication Society

Souvenir Buttons

Price, 10 cents per dozen, postpaid



THREE SERIES

Series I. Twelve designs taken from the Life of Christ.

Series II. Twelve designs taken from the Life of Paul.

Series III. Twelve designs taken from the Old Testament. Six

scenes in the Life of Moses. Six scenes in the Life of David.

Sold only in dozen lots. Beautifully colored celluloid buttons, mounted on cardboard with scriptural description printed around each button.

Send for Illustrated Circular

For Sunday School Workers

OUR SUNDAY SCHOOL WORK AND HOW TO DO IT. *Fourth Revised Edition.* By C. R. BLACKALL, D. D. 45 pages. Price, paper, 10 cents; cloth, 15 cents.

The International Sunday School Evangel says: "Every Sunday school worker of whatever denomination should not fail to add a copy to the list of Sunday school books."

THE MINISTRY OF THE SUNDAY SCHOOL. By T. HARWOOD PATTISON, D. D. 12mo, 272 pages. Price, \$1.00 net; postpaid, \$1.10.

It gives a historic sketch of the institution and development of the school and dwells very extensively with the relation of the ministry to the school, while the closing chapter takes a rapid glance at it as related to the twentieth century.

A PRACTICAL HANDBOOK ON SUNDAY SCHOOL WORK. By REV. L. E. PETERS, Sunday school missionary. 16mo, 128 pages. Price, 60 cents.

"A moment's glance at the work will satisfy the eager inquirer that there are nuggets of gold for him here, for there is abundant evidence of wide reading, fruitful observation, level-headed judgment, and skill in the art of putting things."—*The Watchman.*

American Baptist Publication Society

IS IT WISE?

WE HAVE been informed that there are Baptist Sunday schools which have yielded to the solicitations, personal and otherwise, of an undenominational publishing house, and which are taking, in whole or in part, the literature of that house in preference to the literature of their own Publication Society. In view of this information we desire to put the question, *Is it wise?* to pastors, Sunday school officers and teachers who may have been thus influenced.

Is it wise to put into the hands of Baptist children and youth a literature which in some parts is largely sensational, in other parts directly opposed to Baptist teaching, and in no part clearly and positively declarative of our distinctive denominational views? What sort of Baptists will the next generation be if the youth of this generation are brought up on a merely negative or an essentially Pedobaptist literature, and are never taught in the Sunday school the truths for which our fathers were ready to suffer and which form the only ground for our denominational existence? And how are young people to be brought to Christ and developed into stalwart Christians, if the aim in the literature employed is mainly to gratify a craving for the sensational and not to instruct and fortify against errors in doctrine and life?

Baptist Periodicals

ARE THE BEST LESSON HELPS PUBLISHED

With the thought of constant growth, they were greatly enlarged and improved at the beginning of the year. Prices have also been reduced.

MONTHLIES

Baptist Superintendent	7 cents
Baptist Teacher	10 "
	<i>per copy! per quarter!</i>

QUARTERLIES

Senior	4 cents
Advanced	2 "
Intermediate	2 "
Primary	2 "
Our Story Quarterly (new)	1/4 "
	<i>per copy! per quarter!</i>

LESSON LEAFLETS

Bible	} 2 cent each
Intermediate	
Primary	<i>per copy! per quarter!</i>
Picture Lessons	<i>per set! per quarter!</i> 2 1/2 cents
Bible Lesson Pictures	<i>per quarter!</i> 75 "

HOME DEPARTMENT SUPPLIES

OF ALL KINDS

Senior Home Department Quarterly	4 cents
Advanced Home Department Quarterly	2 "
	<i>per copy! per quarter!</i>

ILLUSTRATED PAPERS

	<i>per quarter!</i>	<i>per year!</i>
Young People (weekly)	13 cts.	50 cts.
Boys and Girls (weekly)	5 1/2 "	22 "
Our Little Ones (weekly)	4 1/2 "	18 "
Young Reaper (semi-monthly)	3 "	12 "
Young Reaper (monthly)	2 "	6 "

(The above prices are all for clubs of five or more.)

Good Work (monthly)	15 cents per year!
In clubs of ten or more	10 cents per year!

SEND FOR SAMPLE COPIES

BIBLICAL STUDIES now complete, is printed in three parts: I. PREPARATION FOR CHRIST, 30 lessons in the Old Testament. II. PERSONAL PRESENCE OF CHRIST, 40 lessons in the Gospels. III. CHRIST IN HIS PEOPLE, 30 lessons in the Acts and the Epistles. Prices, in paper cover: Parts I. and III., 15 cents each; Part II., 20 cents. The complete works, 40 cents.

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

1420 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia

BOSTON: 256 and 258 Washington St.
NEW YORK: 132 E. 23rd St.

CHICAGO: 177 Wabash Ave.
ST. LOUIS: 1407 Olive St.

DALLAS: 279 Elm St.
ATLANTA: 37 South Pryor St.

286.05

defecting

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Thirty-ninth Annual Session

OF THE

Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina

HELD WITH THE

DIXONVILLE BAPTIST CHURCH

SALISBURY, N. C.

November 13, 14, 15, and 16, 1906

Recording Secretary, E. E. SMITH, Fayetteville, N. C.

The next session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Oxford, N. C., on Tuesday evening before the third Sunday in November, 1907.

FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.
G. H. THOMSON, Printer.

American Baptist Publication Society

ITS MISSIONARY WORK

The Denominational Bible Society : 350,000 Bibles Distributed in One Year.
The Denominational Sunday School Society : 13,000 Sunday Schools Organized.
The Denominational Colportage Society : 79,000 Families Visited in One Year.
The Denominational Chapel Cars : 12,000 Converted Through the Cars.

HOW TO HELP

Every Church Give a Regular Contribution.
Every Sunday School Keep "Children's Day," the Second Sunday in June.
Every Sunday School Keep "Bible Day," the Second Sunday in November.

Send for Information to R. G. SEYMOUR, D. D., Missionary and Bible Secretary
1630 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

Sunday School Libraries

The best, cheapest, and most up-to-date complete libraries published.

THE NEW CENTURY LIBRARY

Sixty volumes. List price, \$76.00.
Net Price, \$25.00

THE CRESCENT LIBRARY

Sixty volumes. List price, \$65.00.
Net Price, \$25.00

THE STAR LIBRARY

Fifty volumes.
Net Price, \$17.50

THE ROYAL LIBRARY

Fifty volumes.
Net Price, \$15.00

All the above libraries neatly packed in three-shelf wooden boxes. Fifty catalogues with each library. Books well illustrated and printed.

PRIMARY CLASS LIBRARY. No. 1

Fifty volumes.
Price, \$7.25 net

PRIMARY CLASS LIBRARY. No. 2

Fifty volumes.
Price, \$7.00 net

Books well printed and illustrated and accompanied by fifty catalogues.



Text Bibles and Testaments

The Best Books Published at These Prices.

25 CENT BIBLE. Size, 4x6½ inches. Minion type, cloth bound, red edges, square corners. By mail, 30 cents.

6 CENT TESTAMENT. Self-pronouncing. Same size, binding, and type as 25 cent Bible. By mail, 9 cents.

5 CENT TESTAMENT. Not self-pronouncing. No. 1. Ruby type, 24mo, cloth, sprinkled edges. 240 pages. Size, 3½x5½x¼ inches. By mail, 7 cents.

Teachers' Bibles

All the latest helps, newest editions. Prices from \$1.35 to \$10.00.

Pulpit Bibles

A very handsome assortment of all styles and prices from \$5.75 to \$35.00.

Family Bibles

A great many different styles of binding and type. Prices from \$1.90 to \$35.00.

AMERICAN BAPTIST PUBLICATION SOCIETY

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

39th Annual Session

OF THE

Baptist Educational

2 2 AND 2 2

Missionary Convention

OF NORTH CAROLINA

HELD WITH THE

DIXONVILLE BAPTIST CHURCH

SALISBURY, N. C.

November 13, 14, 15 and 16, 1906

E. E. SMITH, Recording Secretary

Fayetteville, N. C.

The next session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Oxford, N. C., beginning on Tuesday evening before the third Sunday in November, 1907.

OFFICERS:

PRESIDENT: C. S. Brown, D. D.

VICE-PRESIDENTS:

W. D. Moore,	H. L. Jones,
A. B. J. Wyche,	D. Graves,
R. H. Harris,	D. W. Montgomery,
S. W. Dockery,	J. W. Dew,
J. C. Williams,	T. S. Leake,
L. P. Martin,	J. M. Mays,
G. W. Perry,	A. Wilbourn,
W. M. Ellerby,	C. H. Mays,
I. M. Powers,	J. D. Harrell,
J. Ratcliff,	W. T. Woodward,
N. B. Dunham,	J. W. Faulk,
D. J. Moore,	S. W. Smith,
P. R. Tyson,	W. A. Patillo,
Thomas Parker,	J. L. Fennell,
	J. H. Caldwell.

RECORDING SECRETARY:

E. E. Smith, Ph. D.

ASSISTANT RECORDING SECRETARY:

Rev. G. W. Moore.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY:

J. A. Whitted, D. D.

TREASURER:

Rev. J. J. Worlds

AUDITOR:

Prof. W. T. Askew.

STATISTICIAN:

S. W. Witherspoon, D. D.

BOARDS OF THE CONVENTION:

STATE MISSION BOARD—E. E. Smith, Chairman; J. A. Whitted, Secretary; J. J. Worlds, Treasurer; C. S. Brown, W. T. Hawkins, W. A. Patillo, A. Shephard, J. W. Dew, S. N. Vass, J. R. Cozart, W. T. Coleman, N. F. Roberts, G. W. Johnson, D. J. Moore, H. Pair, J. S. Sills, W. H. Moore, L. H. Hackney, Paul Yancy, A. B. Fleming, A. W. Pegues, J. C. Williams, N. B. Dunham, T. H. Barrett, J. H. Lyon.

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD—C. S. Brown, Chairman; J. A. Whitted, Secretary; J. J. Worlds, Treasurer; I. M. Powers, P. S. Lewis, Wm. Reid, M. N. Newsome, A. A. Smith, L. T. Bond, C. H. Lewter, L. P. Martin, S. S. Henderson, A. B. Vincent, J. J. Thompson, R. H. Harper, A. G. Graves, W. A. Cobb, Luke Pierce, A. S. Croom, Thos. Sharp, Thos. Parker, W. R. Mason, J. S. Brown, P. W. King.

BOARD OF EDUCATION—C. S. Brown, W. A. Taylor, W. R. Toliver, A. L. E. Weeks, A. W. Pegues, Luke Pierce, J. H. Young, W. H. Knuckles, J. L. Fennell, J. J. Hines, J. E. Boykin, J. N. Bennett, W. D. Montgomery, J. A. Whitted, J. J. Worlds, E. E. Smith, S. N. Vass, W. C. Pope, C. T. Underwood, J. M. Jinkins, N. F. Roberts, C. F. Meserve, J. E. Dellinger, W. T. Askew, E. H. Lipscombe.

COMMITTEES.

FINANCE—G. O. Bullock, L. T. Bond, C. E. Askew, J. H. Rhoe, Wm. Reid, O. Watkins, G. L. Hood.

RESOLUTIONS—S. N. Vass, A. B. Vincent, M. N. Newsome, W. H. Moore, J. W. Hairston, J. J. Hines, W. C. Pope, L. H. Hackney.

ORGANIZATION—G. W. Moore, S. H. Witherspoon, P. W. King, R. H. Harper, J. P. Alexander, J. C. Williams, S. Devane, J. S. Brown, J. H. Caldwell.

OBITUARY—P. S. Lewis, Miss Addie Morris, A. Wilbourn, T. Parker, D. W. Dockery, W. T. H. Woodward, J. Perry, R. Shephard, C. Johnson.

TEMPERANCE—B. B. Hill, Mrs. Roberta Bunn, B. F. Hopkins, R. D. Harris, George Williams, J. A. Spaulding, G. W. Buckram, J. B. Blakeny, Mrs. J. L. Walker.

EDUCATION—W. R. Toliver, T. D. Atkins, W. D. Montgomery, O. S. Bullock, J. D. Massey, J. H. Lyon, R. B. Watts, W. T. Askew.

STATE MISSIONS—J. R. Cozart, J. J. Worlds, S. Thomas, J. H. Martin, J. F. Davis, A. Wilson, I. M. Flake, A. S. Croom.

FOREIGN MISSIONS—W. W. Colley, W. M. Alexander, L. G. Jordan, R. H. Harris, H. Pair, G. A. Mial, A. Cooper, G. W. Barns, C. Johnson.

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION—A. W. Pegues, A. Jones, J. H. Nelson, H. D. Sanders, M. S. Wyche, G. W. McIvey, W. C. Lockhart.

PLACE OF NEXT MEETING—J. J. Thompson, W. S. Waddell, W. Owens, K. R. Williams, J. T. Williams, A. R. Burke, L. A. Bailey, B. S. Giles, D. H. Jones.

WAYS AND MEANS—W. T. H. Woodward, S. N. Vass, J. R. Cozart, J. S. Sills, J. W. Jones, J. A. Spaulding, F. R. Mason, W. T. Askew, M. Newsome, L. T. Bond, S. H. Witherspoon, E. E. Smith, J. A. Whitted.

ROLL OF PASTORS AND MESSENGERS.

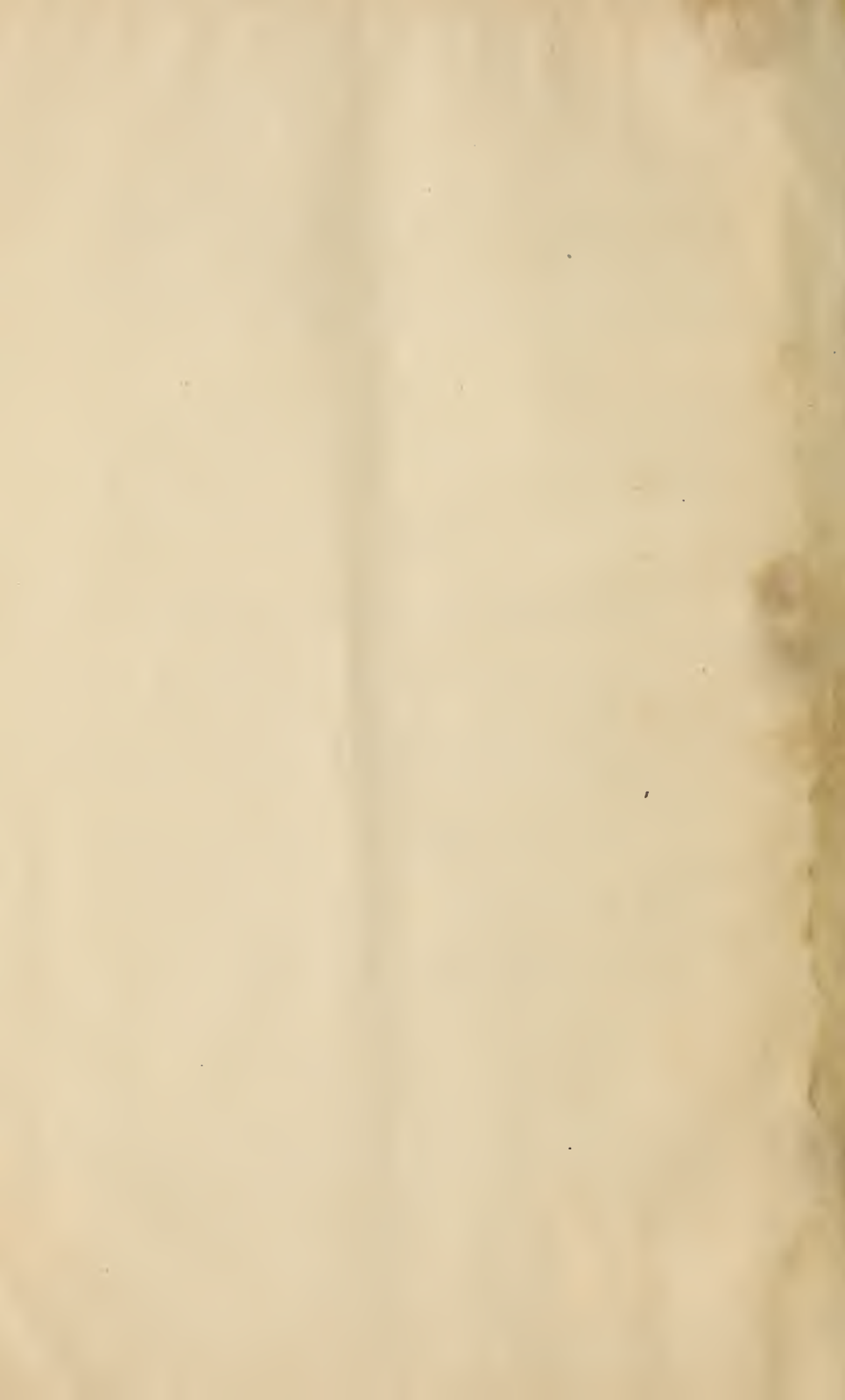
C. S. Brown, Winston; E. E. Smith, Fayetteville; J. A. Whitted, Raleigh; S. N. Vass, Raleigh; J. J. Worlds, Raleigh; A. W. Pegues, Raleigh; W. T. Coleman, Raleigh; A. B. Vincent, Raleigh; C. Johnson, Raleigh; Geo W. Yores, Raleigh; C. H. Williamson, Raleigh; W. T. H. Woodward, Littleton; L. T. Bond, Windsor; K. R. Williams, Goldsboro; G. W. Moore, Raleigh; W. T. Askew, Rutherfordton; C. E. Askew, Washington, N. C.; W. R. Toliver, Greensboro; W. D. Montgomery, Salisbury; T. Parker, Warsaw; R. H. Harper, LaGrange; J. S. Sills, Ahoskie; J. H. Lyon, Oxford; R. Shepard, Oxford; Mrs. Roberta Bunn, Selma; W. C. Pope, Lumberton; J. C. Williams, Cahaba; J. F. Davis, Wadesboro; A. A. Smith, Mt. Olive; J. J. Thompson, Lewiston; A. Cooper, Windsor; Wm. Reid, Murfreesboro; G. O. Bullock, Charlotte; G. A. Mial, Raleigh; O. S. Bullock, High Point; S. W. Dockery, ———; A. S. Croom, LaGrange; J. H. Rhoe and W. H. Moore, Wilmington; O. Watkins, Lumber Bridge. S. H. Witherspoon, Charlotte; P. W. King, M. N. Newsome and J. S. Brown, Fayetteville; J. P. Alexander, B. K. Mason and J. R. Baker, Salisbury; J. R. Cozart, N. P. French and S. P. Lewis, Charlotte; T. D. Atkins, Greensboro; B. B. Hill, Reidsville; L. Hackney, Chapel Hill; C. V. Roberts, and A. C. Craig, Salisbury; J. J. Hines, Red Springs; A. Jones, Charlotte; W. S. Waddell, Waxhaw; L. A. Bailey, Asheville; W. W. Colley, Asheville; J. H. Nelson, Charlotte; R. H. Harris, Greensboro; B. S. Giles, Hendersonville; I. N. Flake, Stanley; S. Devane, Ivanhoe; J. H. Caldwell and B. F. Hopkins, Chapel Hill; D. H. Harris, Charlotte; H. D. Sanders, Clayton; J. Perry, Winston-Salem; Miss Addie Morris, Winston-Salem; J. H. Martin, R. L. File and J. A. Spaulding, Salisbury; G. W. Buckram, Tarboro; A. R. Burke, Clover, S. C.; and J. Moore, Clarkton.

Messengers of the Convention to the National Baptist Convention--C. S. Brown, D. D ; E. E. Smith, Ph. D.; C. Johnson, D. D ; A. W. Pegues, D. D , Ph. D.; J. A. Whitted, D. D.

To the Woman's Home and Foreign Mission Convention of North Carolina--Revs. A. B. Vincent, A. M ; J. R. Cozart; J. P. Alexander; I. M. Powers, S. N. Vass, D. D.

THE FOLLOWING ARE THE FEDERATED SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

1. Water's Normal Institute, Winton, N. C., Rev. C. S. Brown, D. D. President.
2. Rowan Normal Institute, Charlotte, N. C., Rev. C. C. Somerville, D. D., President.
3. Thompson Normal Institute, Lumberton, N. C., Rev. W. H. Knuckles, Principal.
4. Bertie Academy, Windsor, N. C., Rev. Luke Pierce, President.
5. Tar River Institute, Greenville, N. C., Rev. W. A. Taylor, Principal.
6. New Bern Collegiate Industrial Institute, New Bern, N. C., Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, President.
7. Burgaw High School, Burgaw, N. C., J. A. Fennell, Principal.
8. Union Academy, Clinton, N. C., Rev. J. E. Boykin, Principal.
9. Faison High School, Faison, N. C., J. N. Bennett, Principal.
10. Girls Training School, Franklinton, N. C., Rev. A. W. Pegues, D. D., Ph. D., President.



PROCEEDINGS.

DIXONVILLE BAPTIST CHURCH,
Salisbury, N. C., November 13, 1906.

The thirty-ninth annual session of the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina was called to order by President Brown at 8 o'clock. Devotional exercises were impressively conducted by Missionaries Moore, Bond and Witherspoon. Following these exercises the President introduced the Convention's host, Rev. D. W. Montgomery, who delivered a most cordial address of welcome to the Convention on behalf of his church and congregation.

Rev. W. H. Bryant was introduced and made the Convention welcome on the part of the citizens of Salisbury.

Rev. F. R. Mason was next introduced. He spoke words of welcome in behalf of the Baptists of Western North Carolina.

Pastors W. R. Toliver, B. F. Hopkins and W. H. Moore most happily responded to the cordial welcome addresses.

Rev. L. G. Jordan, of the Afro-American League, was introduced to the Convention. He delivered a short but splendid address, which was well received.

In consequence of the late arrival of the train on which the Rev. A. S. Croom came, the introductory sermon was deferred until Wednesday afternoon.

A collection for Conventional purposes, amounting to \$5.50, was taken.

After some announcements by the President of the Convention and others by the pastor of the church, the evening session closed with the benediction by Rev. W. W. Colley.

WEDNESDAY FORENOON.

The session was called to order at 9:45. Appropriate religious exercises were conducted by Revs. R. H. Harper and Joshua Perry.

The minutes of the previous evening session were read and approved. Following which the President announced the various committees.

Rev. M. A. Murray, of Rock Hill, S. C., was introduced and made welcome to a free participation in the deliberations of the Convention. After a few well chosen remarks by Prof. Murray, Vice-President R. H. Harris was called to the chair; he presented President Brown, who delivered his fourth annual address to the Convention.

Rev. Caesar Johnson, who was at the organization of the Convention nearly forty years ago, was requested to discuss the address. After strongly endorsing certain features and recommendations of the address by Drs. Johnson, Vass and Jordan, it was referred to a committee composed of Brethren Vass, Vincent, Cozart, Jordan, Toliver, Johnson and French to submit a report thereon.

The arrival of the hour for the discussion of the "Condition of the Field" was announced, and Missionaries Bond and Witherspoon addressed themselves to the Convention upon that subject. Each gave valuable information to the Convention, evidencing thorough knowledge of the condition and needs of our churches in Eastern and Western North Carolina respectively.

Further discussion of this subject, for the present, was deferred and an opportunity was given to Rev. R. Shepard to present to the Convention the claims of the Orphan Asylum at Oxford. At the conclusion of Superintendent Shepard's impressive remarks, four little orphans, under the direction of Mrs. Sujette Smith, one of the teachers at the asylum, a collection, amounting to \$18.80, was taken for the institution. Six dollars of said amount were sent up by Beulah Association and \$1 from Winston.

The session closed with the benediction by Dr. P. S. Lewis.

WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON.

The President called the Convention to order at 2:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Pastors J.

H. Nelson and S. W. Dockery. The minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved, following which the discussion of the "Condition of the Field" was continued by Sunday School Missionaries Moore and Vincent. These brethren, too, showed themselves conversant with the condition and needs of the work prosecuted by the Convention in different parts of the State.

The next subject to claim the attention of the Convention was "How Best to Promote the Proper Relations between the Convention and the Association of North Carolina." This subject was discussed by Pastor J. R. Cozart in his own felicitous and unique way.

The hour having arrived for the Introductory Sermon to be preached Rev. W. C. Pope was requested to associate in the pulpit Rev. A. S. Croom who proceeded to deliver his message. "The Power of Patience" was the subject of his discourse, and the following is an extract therefrom :

This venerable number of Christian gentlemen before me and around me proves the loyalty and feeling which the occasion excites. While your faces glow with joy and sympathy, and your minds turn reverently to God and Heaven in behalf of him who shall attempt to address you, permit me to speak to you from a text selected from James 5 : 8. :

"Be ye also patient brethren for the
coming of the Lord draweth nigh."

We long for and are in great need of Bible and New Testament patience. Because we rightly understand that it is a patient holding out under trial. It is most correctly understood and expressed in the New Testament as long suffering. So we concede that it is a long, protracted restraint of the soul from yielding to passion—especially the passion of anger. It is the brave patience with which the christian contends in his conflict with the inward and outward world.

We only need to know patience in order to love her, she is the guardian of our faith, the preserver of peace, the cherisher of hope and love, the teacher of humility. She governs the flesh, strengthens the spirit sweetens the temper, stifles anger, extinguishes envy, subdues pride, hence she makes a

faithful Joseph in the palace of an Egyptian king. Patience compels a man who has the spirit of a Nebuchadnezzar, to bow down before the sceptre of the Almighty God, even clothed in the mind and nature of a beast, until he recognizes the true God—the only Supreme Ruler of the universe.

Patience bridles the tongue, restrains the hand, tramples upon temptation, endures persecution, consummates martyrdom. Patience produces unity in the church and among the brethren. It is loyalty in the State, harmony in the family and society. Patience is a solver of race problems.

The greatest problem with which the school of pro-slavery scientists had to deal was the Psychological physique of the negro. Some believed that the skull of the negro was too thick to comprehend the substance of Aryan knowledge. Patience proved the authenticity of the doctrine thereby giving to the world in forty years from the negro race fifty thousand professional men such as lawyers, doctors, editors, authors, architects, engineers, etc.

It is impossible for one to be congenial with his brother without patience, because all men have not the same temperament.

A patient man gets God's vindication. Alfred Dreyfus was imprisoned five years on Devil's Island for false accusation. Through patience he was recalled and facts heretofore hidden were brought to bear on his case and he was released and honored more highly than ever. We cannot deny that in the evidence of this great trial God vindicated the man though He may seem a long time about it, yet He will vindicate the cause of all who trust in Him. It is through the power of patience that we have knowledge of God.

“Stand still and consider the wondrous works of God. Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds?”

The patience of Job is taxed for the purpose of understanding the mysteries of God as He displays them upon the clouds. This knowledge is too wonderful for an impatient man to ascertain. This is a science which claims the patience of Job, known as meteorology by which one learns of clouds and their characteristics. There are eight different clouds

which indicate the condition of weather, viz: The Stratus cloud known as night cloud which represents dark nights; Cumulus or Mid-day which indicates fair weather; Cirrocumulus which indicates high air; Cumulo-Stratus which precedes thunder storms and the Cirrus or the High Air Cloud; Nimbus cloud which is an indication of the rain.

There are various clouds in the horizon of every life, some indicate joy, happiness and peace, while others foretell sadness, sorrow and adversity, but we must have patience. With patience in all of our affairs we can learn of God. Hence patience is calm and serene as the face of Heaven, unspotted by the shadow of a cloud. No wrinkle of grief or anger is seen in her forehead; her eye is as the eye of a dove for meekness and her eyebrows show cheerfulness and joy; her mouth is lovely in silence; her complexion and color that of innocence and serenity. Like the daughter Virgin of Zion she shakes her head at the adversary, despising and laughing him to scorn. She is clothed in a robe of mysteries. She rides not in the whirlwind of passion and anger but her throne is of an humble and contrite heart—her kingdom is of peace.

‘One of the sweet virtues that adorns a christian life is patience.’

At the conclusion of the sermon Dr. Vass delivered an eloquent address, touching the work and growth of the Convention and setting forth in a convincing manner, at the same time, some of the benefactions we have received from the American Baptist Publication Society. A collection amounting to \$10.15 was taken for the Society.

The session closed with benediction by Missionary Vincent.

WEDNESDAY EVENING.

Devotional exercises conducted by pastors J. S. Brown and O. Watkins being concluded, president Brown at 8 o'clock called the Convention to order and work of the session was entered upon.

Corresponding Secretary Whitted was presented and read communications. One from Dr. A. S. McMillan, of Tarboro, with greetings to the Convention and an enclosure of \$50 for the Tupper Memorial; one from Prof. E. H. Lipscomb conveying the intelligence of the critical illness of his wife and asking choice benedictions to be showered upon the brethren; one from brother A. R. Middleton saying, "am sick with chills: God bless you." Others expressive of regrets for absence from Revs. I. Alston, T. S. Evans, J. W. Dew, G. W. Johnson and Prof. J. W. Blacknall. Then followed the corresponding Secretary's comprehensive annual report which presented the work accomplished by the different agents and agencies of the Convention during the past year. The report, by motion, was adopted.

Resolutions offered by Dr. Vass were adopted.

After prayer by Dr. P. S. Lewis, pastor of the first church Charlotte, Rev. C. E. Askew, of Washington, preached a doctrinal sermon, which was at once a master piece of irrefutable logic. The sermon being finished Dr. C. F. Meserve, president of Shaw University was presented to the Convention which he favored with a thoughtful address.

A cash collection of \$202 was taken for the Tupper Memorial building at Shaw University.

Miss Addie Morris was introduced and spoke impressively for the Orphanage being established at Winston-Salem and afterwards a collection was taken for said institution amounting to \$14.00.

After an interesting address on Foreign Missions was made by Dr. L. G. Jordan, Secretary of the Foreign Mission Board of the National Baptist Convention, the evening session adjourned with the benediction by Rev. W. H. Moore.

THURSDAY MORNING.

After devotional exercises, by pastors Buckram, Blakely and Sanders, president Brown, at 10 o'clock called the convention to order.

The minutes of the previous afternoon and evening sessions were read and approved. The treasurer and auditor of Convention submitted their annual reports which the Convention adopted.

"Why are the Baptists of North Carolina not united" was discussed by Revs. R. H. Harris, J. H. Rhoe, B. B. Hill and D. W. Montgomery.

At this juncture the Convention, by motion, voted to accept the invitation of the Oxford Baptist church inviting the Convention to hold its next annual session with it.

Miss Charlotte E. Hawkins, principal of the Palmer Memorial Institute, was introduced to the Convention and spoke entertainingly on "Right Ideas of Education."

"The Importance of Fostering Secondary Schools" was discussed by Profs. M. A. Murray and W. T. Askew. Dr. Colley submitted pertinent remarks along the same line.

"The Position for the Church in the Present Crisis Between the Races," was discussed by Rev. P. S. Lewis, M. N. Newsome, S. Thomas and J. A. Spaulding.

A collection for Secondary Schools amounting to \$29.75 was taken.

Adjournment was had with the benediction by Rev. G. O. Bullock.

THURSDAY AFTERNOON.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. D. J. Moore and S. Thomas. Following which the minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved.

The committee on Permanent Organization submitted its report, virtually naming the same officers who had served the Convention for years. The report was received without dissent.

Rev. P. W. King, late of Florida, but now pastor of the second Baptist Church, Fayetteville, was introduced to the Convention and made welcome to exercise the prerogatives of membership. He made some cheering remarks.

Dr. Caesar Johnson, delegate to the recent session of the National Baptist Convention made a glowing report, which was approved.

Secretary E. E. Smith reported for Commission appointed a year ago to treat with the brethren of the North Carolina Baptist Convention. Consideration of said report was deferred until the report of the Committee was made on the address of the president.

Dr. A. W. Pegues, acting manager of the Baptist Sentinel presented the claims of that paper upon the brethren of the Convention.

Dr. W. H. Goler, president of Livingstone College was introduced and addressed the Convention. Concluding his address the president extended an invitation to visit the college. The invitation was by motion accepted.

The Committee on Ways and Means submitted its report, consideration of which was deferred until Friday.

A collection for Woman's Work was taken amounting to \$10.55.

The session closed with the benediction by Rev. W. T. H. Woodward.

THURSDAY EVENING.

The devotional exercises were conducted by pastor A. A. Smith and Missionary A. B. Vincent.

"The duty of the Churches in the Work of Educating the Masses" was discussed by pastors H. M. Elles and J. A. Carter.

By request Dr. C. C. Somerville addressed the Convention.

After the rendition of a suitable selection by the choir, Prof. Vincent, for the Committee, submitted a report on the president's address. Consideration of the report was carried over until Friday morning.

A resolution offered by Rev. W. R. Toliver was referred to the Committee on Resolutions.

"An Educated Ministry the Greatest Necessity, as a

Remedy for 'Better Home Life' was discussed by Revs. Thomas Parker and J. W. Jones.

'An Educated Ministry as a Remedy for Moral Uplift' was discussed by pastors J. S. Sills and G. O. Bullock.

By motion of Rev. R. Shepard, the Convention voted to request each pastor present to pledge his church to raise \$5 00 for the benefit of the Baptist Sentinel; and the same to be sent up to the Sentinel within the next 30 days or as soon thereafter as possible.

Rev. C. H. Williamson, Commissioner General of North Carolina for the Jamestown Exposition, addressed the Convention. After a collection for Ministerial Education had been taken, the evening session closed with the benediction by Rev. J. R. Cozart.

FRIDAY FORENOON.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. B. B. Hill and R. Shepard.

The minutes of the previous afternoon and evening sessions were read and approved.

Rev. Wm. Beckham, D. D., Field Secretary of the Publication Board of the National Baptist Convention, was introduced to the Convention and to him was extended a cordial welcome to a free and full participation in the deliberations of the same.

The report of the Committee on Ways and Means was the special order of the hour. After considering it by sections its adoption deferred until the afternoon session.

By motion the Convention voted to waive the regular order of business to hear Dr. Somerville upon a matter which he desired to bring before the brethren, at the close of the period allotted to the consideration of Woman's Work.

Dr. Beckham addressed the Convention, giving valuable information touching the growth and progress of the denomination. An offering of \$10.25 was made to the cause which he represented.

Adjournment was had with the benediction by Dr. Beckham.

FRIDAY AFTERNOON.

Rev. J. R. Cozart in the chair, called the Convention to order at 2:30 o'clock. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. F. A. Long and R. B. Yarvin.

After reading and approving the minutes of the forenoon session, T. D. Atkins and W. C. Pope discussed the subject: "What can be done to Awaken new Interest in our Foreign Mission Work."

A number of the different Committees made reports—some of which were adopted as submitted, others of the reports were discussed, amended and then adopted. The report on obituary was made special order for 7:30 o'clock tonight.

"Woman's Work—It needs our Encouragement" was most interestingly and helpfully discussed by Miss Hannah Stannard, Mrs. Roberta Bunn, Mrs. Lucy Thompson and Mrs. L. R. Chavis. The first named of these ladies climaxed her carefully prepared paper with \$50. which she handed over as a donation from the Woman's Home and Foreign Mission Convention of North Carolina which she represented.

The Convention recorded expressions of gratefulness for the tangible exhibition of cooperation between the two organizations.

A collection amounting to \$5.00 was taken for the schools represented by Miss Charlotte E. Hawkins and Prof. M. A. Murphy.

Dr. Somerville addressed the Convention on a matter personal. The adjustment of which was referred to the Executive Committee.

The State Mission Board met and organized by electing Rev. E. E. Smith, Chairman.

The afternoon session closed with the benediction by Dr. Ceasar Johnson.

FRIDAY NIGHT.

The devotional exercises of the last session of the thirty ninth annual session of the Convention were rendered, inspir-

ing and impressive by the assistance of sisters Lucy Thompson and Roberta Bunn.

Praise services being over, the president recognized Mrs. L. L. Walker, corresponding delegate of the Western Sunday School Convention, who made some cheering remarks to the Convention.

The arrival of the hour for hearing remarks and addresses on the report of the Committee on Obituary. Short addresses were made by Dr. Vass, Prof. Vincent, Dr. Lewis, Miss Addie Morris, Rev. J A Carter, and president Brown. A suitable song was sung

The Committee on Foreign Missions reported, and the report was adopted.

Addresses on Foreign Missions were made by Drs. Colley and Whitted. A collection for Foreign Missions amounting to \$81.35 was taken. Another collection amounting to \$10.05 was lifted for the Piedmont Institute. A song in African dialect was sung by Dr. Colley. Resolutions offered by Prof. Vincent were adopted.

The work of the session being completed, the long metre doxology was sung and the Convention adjourned to meet at Oxford on Tuesday night before the third Sunday in November 1907. Benediction by Dr. W. W. Colley.

C. S. BROWN, President.

E. E. SMITH, Secretary.

APPENDIX.

REPORT OF CORRESPONDING SECRETARY OF THE EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA.

*Mr. President and Members of the Educational and Missionary
Convention of North Carolina:*

Allow me to submit to you for your consideration the annual report of the State Mission, Foreign Mission and Educational Boards of the Convention.

STATE MISSION BOARD.

In contrast to the past twelve years the missionaries have been left almost wholly to themselves in the prosecution of their work as the Corresponding Secretary has given himself almost exclusively to the raising of the Tupper Memorial money, and under the changed conditions they (the missionaries) have done well.

As might be expected after a continuation of the Ministers Institutes for thirteen years, and with the revolution in the State lasting a greater part of that time, the interest in these meetings would necessarily grow less and yet the two missionaries report thirty-two of these meetings held in the different sections of the State, with an attendance of two hundred and thirty-seven ministers.

Time alone can tell what these New Era Institutes have been to North Carolina. Considering the many demands made on our churches and other religious bodies, and considering our lack of the proper training along missionary and educational lines, we cannot complain at the responses made to the work, and yet we feel that the time has come when the churches and associations should bestir themselves for the missionary work of the State, knowing with an increase of State mission work all other work will be facilitated.

Your Board feels that the time has come for one feature of our past work, that is the work of raising State mission money, should be done through the office, and not by the appeal of the missionary.

This is indeed ideal missionary work for the churches and allows the missionary not to be a mere agent, but gives him a chance to go to the destitute sections and give his time, enlightening and awakening an interest in the darker sections of the State. This can never be done however until our more wealthy and better informed churches take an interest in their more unfortunate brethren. The time has come to make a beginning and the Board recommends that a committee on Ways and Means be appointed at this session of the Convention which committee will suggest plans for the next year and an hour be set apart for this report with such modification as the Convention may suggest.

The Board further recommends that the State Mission Board be enlarged by the usual appointment of fifteen, and an increase of one from each association represented in the Convention. In this way the association will have a representative on the Board and hence will be drawn in closer relation with each other. The question is often asked what can the Convention do more to strengthen itself with the different sections of the State. The convention is putting forth every effort in its power to do that very thing. Last year every cent beyond its current expenses was given to the different Secondary Schools scattered over the State, and the Convention stands ready to do anything in its power now to increase its usefulness, but it can increase its usefulness only in proportion as it is made stronger by the churches and Associations composing it. Let every brother feel it an indispensable duty to push the Convention and its objects by talking it up, and helping if only in some small way, and every feature of its work will go forward.

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD.

The Foreign Mission Board regrets that the thousand dollar limit for this Convention has not been realized and that there is a small fall off from last year's report. The same reason may be claimed for this fall off as in the case of the State work, the interest centered in the raising of the five thousand

dollars for the Tupper Memorial building. With this out of the way the Board sees its way clear to do more. The Board is confident with the proper effort the amounts for Foreign Missions may be easily increased. Like other objects the Foreign work needs a special representative, sometime at least, to lay the work properly before the people.

The Convention at Portsmouth in point of numbers was the largest in its history, and although the meeting was held in a sister State by far the largest part of the delegation was from North Carolina. This is strong evidence that the people of the State have not lost interest in the Foreign Mission work. The Convention goes to the home of the Corresponding Secretary next year and there should be a special effort not only to keep up the interest by attending the Convention, but by doubling our finances. Your representative met the National Baptist Convention and although the amount appropriated was indeed small considering the stupendous work of Convention yet a relation has been established between these two Conventions so long apart which promises to grow with the years. Since the Convention meets in Washington the Board recommends not only an attendance at the Lott Carey but a large delegation to the National Convention and a much larger appropriation, for indeed they are doing a noble work in Africa's redemption.

EDUCATIONAL BOARD.

The Educational Board rejoices with the Convention for the fruits of the appropriations made to the Secondary Schools of the State last year. No money ever appropriated has done so much to strengthen the hold of the Convention on the different sections of the State than the comparatively small appropriations made last year. While we would not recommend reciprocity as the highest type of christian beneficence yet the opinion had gone abroad that the Convention was not alive to the interests of the different localities and this gift though small has greatly emphasized the position of the Convention. It should be remembered however that the Convention can

only do such things only in proportion as its treasury is strengthened since it is wholly dependent on the churches and associations for money to carry on its work.

While many of those who pledged to the special fund for the building at Shaw University have failed in their responses yet on the whole the people have done nobly in helping to raise that amount.

The educational wave still sweeps over the Baptists of North Carolina, and in every Association education in some form has the sway. With the increase of the Secondary Schools and the popularity of the movement it looks as if the time will soon come when the Association which does not have a school for its object will be cried down. We rejoice for the desire to educate but the Board has been led to wonder if in some instances it would not be better for two or more Associations to combine their strength and have one good school, and hence leave themselves room to look to some extent after other objects which demand their attention. Though a struggle, it looks now as if our five thousand dollars will, with the necessary expenses, be raised within the limited time, and the Convention is to be congratulated that it has kept the record it has maintained with the Home Mission Society that North Carolina is made up of loyal Associations and churches fully recognizing the great sacrifices made and still being made in their behalf. During the past year there has been a decline in the collections for ministerial education. This is due in part because of the fact that Dr. Pegues, the dean of that department at Shaw has been physically unable to meet our churches and other bodies in direct appeals. This still bears out the idea that we need to systematize our giving and whether these appeals are made to us or not the money for the necessary objects will be forthcoming.

The time has fully come for the Convention to put itself on record in behalf of a better prepared ministry. Of all the professions we are most in need of a qualified ministry. We have made advances along this line but we greatly need more qualified men to preach the gospel and lead the people along moral and spiritual lines.

Your Board recommends an increase to the Secondary School's as a means of stimulating and bringing the different sections in closer touch with the Convention. They further recommend each church and Baptist organization to bring their influence to bear in every laudable way for the education of all the people.

We give below amount of work done by the missionaries, numbers of Institutes held, and money collected from the various churches, associations, conventions and individuals.

SYNOPSIS OF WORK DONE BY MISSIONARIES.

NAME	WEEKS SERVICE	INSTI- TUTES	HOMES	SERMONS	AD- DRESSES	MILES TRAVELED
S. H. Witherspoon	48	16	285	148	137	7585
L. T. Bond	48	16	324	130	120	7640

MINISTERS INSTITUTES.

PLACES	COLORED LECTURES	WHITE LECTURES	MINISTERS	CONGREGATION
Ebenezer	5	0	6	200
Providence	4	0	7	425
Poplar Springs	2	0	10	700
Smithfield	2	0	6	550
Sandy Grove	2	1	18	750
Ashpole	1	0	7	900
Hamlet	1	0	9	250
Wadesboro	1	1	6	225
Huntersville	1	1	3	268
Aberdeen	2	0	4	850
Maxton	2	1	6	795
Concord	1	0	5	575
Monroe	2	1	7	435
Spencer	1	0	5	765
Salisbury	1	1	10	975
Madison	2	0	7	675
Spring Hill	3	0	7	1000
Jerusalem	3	0	4	400
Enfield	4	0	9	300
Rorer	2	0	5	250
Friendship	2	0	6	120
Shady Grove	2	0	4	70
Wilmington	3	0	12	600
Hayes Chapel	2	0	7	600
Jackson Chapel	3	0	8	200
New Bethel	3	0	9	100
Shiloh	4	0	11	500
Zion Grove	2	0	8	700
St. Paul	3	0	5	150
Elm Grove	3	0	7	300
Conoconary	2	0	7	250
Piney Woods	3	0	9	700

COLLECTIONS.

PLACES	AMOUNTS
High Point.....	\$ 55
W. U. Academy	4 00
Shelby	1 25
Carried Forward.....	\$ 5 80

PLACE	AMOUNT
Brought Forward	\$ 5 80
Mt. Zion, Kings Mts.	2 25
Fayetteville.....	7 75
Hamlet	16 65
Pee Dee Union	2 25
Zion Union	4 05
Gold Hill	13 08
Wadesboro	9 73
Charlotte 1st Baptist.....	1 18
Friendship.....	3 25
Ebenezer	16 69
Ebenezer (W. H. M. S)	2 29
St. Paul	1 00
Mt. Zion	2 09
West End	3 55
New Bethel.....	3 10
Mdodana Band, Ashpole.....	2 85
Poplar Spring.....	25 14
Shady Grove.....	19 80
Dixonville	4 00
Mt. Zion, Salisbury.....	26 12
Providence	13 76
Providence (W. H. M. S).....	2 50
Miss Thacker, Mdodana Band.....	2 00
Mt. Sinai, Greensboro	2 11
Shiloh Association.....	8 00
New Zion	10 00
Mrs. J. F. Davis	3 85
Madison.....	36 48
Smithfield.....	42 75
Lumberton 1st Baptist.....	25 10
Lumberton (W. H. M. S.).....	5 00
Lumberton S. School	5 00
Ashpole	51 10
Ashpole (W. H. M. S.)	14 00
Boardman	7 00
Boardman Sunshine Band	1 00
Boardman (W. H. M. S.)	1 00
Evergreen.....	3 00
Fair Bluff.....	3 00
Hollis	1 70
Carried Forword	\$410 97

PLACE	AMOUNT
Brought Forward	\$410 97
Washington	6 50
High Point Union	6 00
Ellenboro	2 15
Stanley Creek	11 55
Melton Grove.....	2 70
Red Springs.....	2 45
Maxton	11 40
Center.....	6 15
Dallas	4 70
Lumberton 2d Baptist	4 75
Concord.....	18 50
Huntersville	9 50
Hillsboro.....	75
Salem	2 00
Sandy River Association	5 00
Madison Grove	3 15
Aberdeen	18 60
Deep Creek.....	5 25
Friendship Monroe.....	15 75
Rowan Association.....	10 00
Macedonia	2 50
Leaksville.....	7 00
Ebenezer Association.....	5 00
Asheville First Church	2 65
Mt. Zion " "	4 80
W. N. C. Convention	6 75
Pee Dee Association	5 45
Holly Swamp	2 65
Keyser	7 00
Zion Association.....	4 65
Mt. Pleasant Association	6 05
St. Elmo.....	6 01
Powellsville	3 09
Conocanary	6 66
Elm Grove.....	17 08
Piney Woods	26 93
Elm Grove	9 40
Woodville Plain.....	3 30
Jerusalem	12 60
Conocanary	15 50
Ahoskie	2 50
Rich Square	15 14
Hayes Chapel	9 87
Carried Forward	\$739 30

PLACE	AMOUNT
Brought Forward	\$739 30
Rich Square Academy.....	4 00
Jordans Grove	5 00
Zion Grove.....	3 15
New Ahoskie.....	3 38
Kelford	40
St. James.....	2 92
Mt. Zion.....	6 65
Wilson	4 63
Elm Grove	7 08
Wilmington	5 00
Shiloh.....	2 50
Central Baptist	6 05
Ebenezer	3 15
First African Baptist.....	1 05
Friends.....	2 00
Conocanary.....	4 00
Mt. Moriah.....	14 00
Dr. C. S. Brown.....	5 00
South Winton.....	8 00
Mill Neck (W. M. H. S.).....	3 75
Piney Woods Chapel.....	6 00
Powellsville.....	1 65
Mt. Pleasant.....	4 52
Harrellsville.....	1 25
Mt. Ephraim.....	7 61
Aulander.....	2 00
Powellsville.....	4 00
Elm Grove.....	7 08
Mill Branch	2 27
Goldsboro, Rev. Reddick	5 50
Aulander	3 65
Mill Neck	13 12
Reedy Creek Association	4 00
State S. S. Convention	10 00
Missouri	21 00
Ahoskie	2 00
West Roanoke Association	22 63
Bethlehem	3 58
Little Hope	1 50
Woman's Zion Association	3 80
Carried Forward	\$ 958 17

PLACE	AMOUNT
Brought forward.....	\$ 958 17
Caintuck.....	10 75
Clinton 1st Baptist.....	7 59
Warsaw 1st Baptist.....	5 00
Tilery.....	7 49
Bear Creek Union.....	2 60
Mt. Pleasant Wayne.....	3 00
Friendship Pender.....	18 00
Old Eastern Association.....	3 00
Bear Creek Association.....	5 00
Middle District Association.....	8 45
Shady Grove.....	7 03
Kenansville Eastern Association.....	5 00
Lake Waccamaw Association.....	4 05
Wilmington 1st Baptist.....	39 96
Scotland Neck.....	7 05
Kelford.....	4 20
Spring Hill.....	7 25
Union.....	8 25
South Winton.....	5 00
Mt. Zion.....	5 00
Jerusalem.....	20 70
Battleboro.....	5 10
Cash.....	6 35
New Bethel.....	2 00
Tillery.....	2 67
Shiloh.....	6 80
First African Baptist.....	8 25
Mill Neck.....	8 06
Weldon 1st Baptist.....	2 00
Elm Grove.....	7 08
Mt. Sir.ai.....	13 08
Chapel Hill Church.....	3 00
Cash.....	4 00
Sandy Point.....	5 50
St Elmo.....	2 00
West Roanoke Union.....	10 70
Zion Hill.....	11 50
Enfield.....	9 63
Halifax.....	6 25
Mayo Chapel.....	2 15
Carried Forward.....	\$1258 66

PLACE	AMOUNT
Brought Forward.....	\$1258 66
Spring Hill.....	16 46
Jackson Chapel.....	3 00
Total.....	\$1278 12

FOREIGN MISSION COLLECTIONS.

PLACE	AMOUNT	PLACE	AMOUNT
North East Church	\$ 5 00	New Hill	\$ 1 00
Mount Gilead	5 00	Rev. Wm. Devane	1 00
Williamsboro	1 00	Bulah Association Union	65
Williamsboro S. S.	1 00	Rev. N. B. Dunham	1 00
Pleasant Grove	4 00	Grays Creek	2 00
Laurel Hill	1 00	Second New Light	1 00
Rev. L. H. Hackney	10 00	Providence	3 25
1st church Franklinton	7 00	1st church west Raleigh	1 00
Friendship	1 60	Pleasant Plains	5 00
Chowan S.S. Convention	5 00	Smithfield Church	2 00
North Hampton church	2 00	Smithfield S. S.	1 00
Hills Chapel	2 00	1st Baptist Raleigh	5 00
Greenville church	2 00	Beautiful Zion	1 50
Cascania	2 10	Mt. Pleasant	2 00
Rouses Chapel	1 00	Gibsonville	5 00
Ebenezer	7 50	State S. S. Convention	15 56
Wake Association	25 00	W. Roanoke Union	13 50
Mt. Shiloh	5 00	Swann Association	7 50
Rowan Association	20 00	Rev. T. S. Evans	1 00
Elm Grove	5 00	Liberty	2 00
W.H.M.S. Greensboro	1 00	W. H. M. S. South Winton	6 25
W. Roanoke As. w. H. M. S.	70 00	Mrs. Rebecca Bullock	3 00
W.H.M.S. St. Paul	2 00	W.H.M.S. Durham	27 00
Wake Miss'y Union	20 00	Sandy Grove	60 00
Pee Dee Association	50 00	Holly Swamp	20 00
St. John	17 00	Union Association	10 00
Spring Branch	25 00	Womans Convention N.C.	30 00
Bright Hoe	15 00	Nashville	5 00
Lumber River Asso.	10 00	N. C., S. S. Convention	15 00
Neuse River Asso.	18 20	Louisburg 1st Baptist	5 00
Manassa Chapel	11 00	Mt. Moriah	5 00
Total,			\$ 296 20

MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

PLACE	AMOUNT	PLACE	AMOUNT
Wake Miss'y Union	\$10 00	Oakey Grove	\$ 8 06
Bear Creek Association	3 50	Middle District Asso.	9 75
Johnson District Asso.	4 50	Zion Baptist	3 50
Lake Waccamaw Asso.	2 00	Wake Association	35 00
Oak City	8 02		
		Total	\$84 33

REPORT OF ASSOCIATIONS AND SUNDAY SCHOOL CONVENTIONS FOR SECONDARY BAPTIST SCHOOLS IN NORTH CAROLINA.

West Roanoke Association	\$ 1320.00	S. S. Convention	\$388.69
Lumber River Association	420.82	" "	82.00
Rowan Association	362.00	" "	450.00
Brunswick and Atlantic	70.00	" "	40.00
East Cedar Grove	90.85		
Zion Association	330.00	" "	313.00
Middle District Association	350.00	" "	285.00
Pee Dee Association	450.00	" "	326.00
Shiloh	299 16	" "	100.00
Union Western	120 00	" "	103.00
New Hope	204.38	" "	327.85
Union Association	156.37	" "	88.47
Wake Association	460.00	" "	100.00
Kenansville	246.90	" "	129.35
Johnson District	168.20	" "	153.65
Old Eastern	220.00	" "	32.60
State S. S. Convention	1650.00		
Womans Convention of N.C.	660.32		
Bear Creek Association	150.00		
Total,	\$ 6,929.50		\$ 2,919 61

CONFEDERATED BAPTIST SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

NAME OF INSTITUTION	COLLECTIONS	TEACHERS	PUPILS	VALUE PROPERTY
Waters Normal Institute	\$ 740 69	7	250	\$15000.00
Bertie Academy	1158.09	2	136	6000.00
Zion Academy	400.00	3	123	2000.00
Carried Forward,	\$2298.78	12	509	\$23000.00

NAME OF INSTITUTION	COLLECTIONS	TEACHERS	PUPILS	VALUE PROPERTY
Brought Forward,	\$2298.78	12	509	\$23000 00
New Bern Iddustrial	1248.88	6	175	15000.00
Thompson Institute	300.00	5	160	4000.00
Burgaw High School	702.42	3	150	5000.00
Piedmont Institute	434.54	3	160	
Franklinton, G. T. S.	350.00	2	120	1500.00
Faison High School	450.00	3	140	1000.00
Garysburg High School	500.00	3	125	2000.00
Western Union Academy	1556.40	3	93	7000.00
Tar River Institute	500.00	2	100	1000.00
Clinton School	300.00	2	125	1200.00
	<u>\$8641.02</u>	<u>44</u>	<u>1857</u>	<u>\$60700.00</u>

RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS.

Balance from last year.....	\$ 43.50
Reported by Treasurer.....	827.29
Home Mission Society.....	218.72
Southern B. C.....	50.00
S. H. Witherspoon.....	614.32
L. T. Bond.....	667.06
Tupper Memorial.....	3054.40
Foreign Mission.....	609.62
Ministerial Education.....	84.33

\$6169.24

Amount paid by Treasurer.....	\$ 827.29
“ “ S. H. Witherspoon.....	642.50
“ “ L. T. Bond.....	687.50
“ “ Institute Expenses.....	69.15
“ “ Prize Bibles.....	17.35
“ “ Prize Sentinels.....	13.25
“ “ Printing.....	19.40
“ “ Office Expenses.....	30.00
“ “ Tupper Memorial.....	3154.40
“ “ Lott Carey Convention.....	543.62
“ “ National Baptist Convention.....	66.00
“ “ Ministerial Education.....	84.33

\$6154.79

Total Collections.....	\$6169.24
Association Collections.....	6929.50
S. S. Convention Collections.....	2919.61
Secondary School Collections.....	8641.02

Total collections for all purposes, \$24659.37

Respectfully submitted,

J. A. WHITTED.

Corresponding Secretary.

REPORT OF ASSOCIATIONS.

The Beula, Revs. W. T. H. Woodward, Garysburg, and J. W. Blacknall, Littleton, N. C.	\$ 7.00
Brunswick Atlantic, Rev. J. H. Rhoe, Wilmington, N. C.	50
Lanes Creek, Rev. W. T. Waddell, Wax Hall, N. C., R. F. D. No. 4.	5.00
Union Baptists, Dr. E. E. Smith, Fayetteville, N. C.	12.00
O. Wadkin, Lumber Bridge, R. F. D. 1.	18.00
Middle District, Rev. W. H. Moore, Wilmington, N. C.	15.50
Johnson Association, Rev. H. D. Saunders, Wilson Mills, N. C., R. F. D. 3.	20.00
New Hope, Revs. G. W. Moore, L. H. Hackney, J. H. Caldwell, B. F. Hopkins, Chapel Hill, N. C.	1.00
Women's Home and Foreign Missionary Society, New Hill, Rev. J. H. Caldwell, Chapel Hill, N. C.	5.00
Mt. Pleasant, Rev. A. R. Burk, Clover, S. C., Rev. J. T. Williams, Mt. Holly, N. C.	6.00
Shiloh, Alfred Jones, No. 206 E. Boundary St., Char- lotte, N. C.	10.00
Zion, J. F. Davis, Wadesboro, N. C.	4.50
Lake Waccamaw, Rev. D. J. Moore, Clarkton, N. C.	5.00
High Point Educational Association, Represented by Rev. F. A. Long, Greensboro, N. C.	15.50
Bear Creek Association, represented by Revs. G. L. Hood, R. H. Harper, K. R. Williams, A. A. Smith	5.50
Western Union Association, represented by Rev. A. A. Smith, Mt. Olive, N. C.	5.00
Pee Dee, Rev. S. W. Dockery, Cognac, N. C.	(Promise to send five more in 30 days.)
West Roanoke, Revs. L. T. Bond, Windsor, N. C.; J. C. Williams, Cahaba, N. C.; William Reid, Mur- freesboro, N. C.; A. Cooper, Windsor, N. C.; J. J. Thompson, Lewiston, N. C.; J. S. Sills.	26.95
Old Eastern, Rev. W. D. Moore, Bonnerton, N. C.; Rev. T. S. Evans, Raleigh, N. C.	\$15.00
Women's Convention of North Carolina, Miss Han- nah Standard, Salisbury, N. C.	50.00
First Baptist, Winston-Salem.	1.00

First Baptist, Town Creek.....	1.00
First Baptist church, Reidsville (F. M.).....	2.30
Dickie's Grove.....	1.00
First Baptist church, New Bern.....	1.00
Mt. Sinai Stonewall.....	1.00
Wake Missionary Union, (F. M.).....	20.00
First Colored Baptist church, Warrenton.....	1.50
Dr. J. A. Whitted due for Old Eastern Association..	15.00
Dr. C. S. Brown due for West Roanoke Association..	26.95
Wake Association	16.00

CHURCHES.

First Baptist Oxford, Rev. R. Shepherd, Oxford, N. C. \$	1.00
Mt. Zion, Rev. F. R. Mason, Salisbury, N. C.....	1.00
Mt. Zion, Jerusalem, Rev. J. T. Williams, Mt. Holly,	1.00
First Baptist, Dr. W. M. Colley, Asheville, N. C.....	1.00
Providence, W. R. Toliver, and D. H. Jones, Greens- boro, Tupper Memorial \$4 00.....	5.00
West End, Rev. J. W. Jones, Winston-Salem.....	1.00
Second Baptist, P. W. King, Fayetteville.....	1.00
High Point, Rev. B. S. Bullock.....	1.00
Ebenezer, Rev. J. R. Cozart, Charlotte	2.00
First Baptist, Rev. G. W. Buckrum, Tarboro.....	1.00
First Baptist Farmville, Wilson, N. C.....	1.00
Smithfield, J. A. Whitted, Raleigh	1.00
First Af. Baptist Goldsboro, J. A. Whitted, Raleigh..	1.00
Locust Grove, S. Thomas, Burlington, N. C.....	1.00
Elm Grove, " " ".....	1.00
Gibsonville, " " ".....	1.00
White Oak Grove, " " ".....	1.00
Mt. Pleasant, Rev. B. H. Boyd, Belmont.....	1.00
Jerusalem, Rev. Wm. Reid, Murfreesboro, N. C.... \$	1.00
Mill Neck, " " ".....	1.00
New Ahoskie, " " ".....	1.00
Zion Grove, " " ".....	1.00
St. James, Rev. A. S. Croom, Rocky Mount N. C....	1.00

Bethel, J. D. Massie, Charlotte, N. C.-----	1.00
St. Peters, " " "-----	1.00
New Zion, B. K. Mason, J. R. Baker, C. V. Roberts, A. C. Craig, Salisbury, N. C.-----	1.00
First Baptist, Wilmington, N. C., Rev. J. H. Rhoe,--	1.10
Thomasville, Rev. A. W. Wilbon, Trinity, N. C.----	1.00
Trinity, " " "-----	1.00
First Baptist, Charlotte. P. S. Lewis, D. D., N. P. French, Charlotte, N. C., Tup. Mem. \$2.00-----	6.00
Holly Springs, Rev. C. H. Williamson, Raleigh, N. C.	1.00
Haw Shaws Grove,-----	1.00
First Baptist, Asheboro, Rev. H. M. Ellis, Lexington,	1.00
First Baptist, Dr. W. T. Coleman, Raleigh, N. C.----	1.00
Martin Street-----	1.00
Good Hope-----	1.00
by W. S. Wyche, Raleigh, N. C.	
Spring Field, Rev. R. D. Harris, Charlotte, N. C.----	1.00
Friendship, Rev. Geo. Bullock, " "-----	1.00
Cedar Grove-----	1.00
Oak Grove-----	1.00
New Light-----	1.00
Rocky Springs-----	1.00
all by Rev. J. H. Lyon, Oxford, N. C.	
St. Paul Baptist church-----	1.00
Rev. W. C. Lockhardt, 612 E. 6 St., Charlotte, N. C.	
Mt. Pisgah-----	1.00
Pleasant Grove-----	1.00
by Rev. A. R. Burke, Clover, S. C.	
First Baptist Sanford, Rev. S. Devaughn, Ivanhoe, N C.	1.00

COLLECTIONS.

For Orphan Asylum at Oxford-----	\$ 18.80
" American Baptist Publication Society-----	10.15
" Conventional Purposes-----	5.50
" Tupper Memorial Building-----	169 00
" Secondary Schools-----	29.75

For Woman's Convention	\$ 10.55
“ Ministerial Education	32.11
“ The schools of Miss Hawkins and Prof. Murray ..	5.00
To Dr Beckham for National Convention	10.05
For Piedmont Institute	10.25
“ Orphanage at Winston-Salem	14.00

REPORT ON FINANCE.

We, your Committee on Finance, submit the following report:

No. of churches represented 46	\$ 55.10
No. of Associations 19	149.50
Woman's Home & Foreign Mission Society, New Hill	1.00
Other organizations, Woman's Con.	50.00
Collections during the session	284.76
For the schools of Miss Murray and Prof Hawkins ..	5.00
Collections for Foreign Missions	81.35
“ for Piedmont Institute	10.05
Total	<u>\$636.76</u>

CONTRIBUTORS AND CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE TUP- PER MEMORIAL FUND.

Dr. C. F. Meserve	\$10.00
Rev. I. M. Powers	4.00
Rev. R. Shepard	15.00
Rev. M. N. Newsome	1.00
Mrs. Lucy Thompson	3.00
Rev. J. F. Davis	4.00
Rev. T. D. Atkins	25.00
St. Matthews church (Rev. H. Pair)	5.00
Gethsemyne church “	5.00
Rev. G. O. Bullock	\$ 5.00
Brother A. Smith	1.00

Rev. L. H. Hackney	10.00
Rev. S. Devane	5.00
Riley Hill church	5.00
Malloly X Roads church	2.00
Rev. C. E. Askew	11.00
Dr. F. L. Daniels	5.00
Rev. W. S. Waddell	2.00
Dr. C. Johnson	1.00
Prof. A. B. Vincent	5.00
Mrs. — — Lindsay	1.00
Rev. L. T. Bond	10.00
Rev. J. H. Caldwell	4.25
Bro. J. J. Worlds	4.00
Rev. W. H. Moore	2.00
Dr. L. G. Jordan	5.00
Rev. J. H. Lyon	1.00
Rev. J. J. Hines	5.00
Dr. W. W. Colley	1.00
Mrs. F. Brown	1.00
Prof. W. T. Askew	2.50
Rev. F. G. Hofman	1.00
“ J. P. Alexander	5.00
“ S. Thomas	2.00
Deacon French	1.00
Rev. G. L. Hood	1.00
Dr. S. N. Vass	1.00
Miss Charlotte E. Hawkins	1.00
Rev. J. H. Nelson	1.00
Mrs. L. L. Walker	1.00
Dr. S. P. Wright	1.00
Rev. A. A. Smith	15.00
Brother W. T. H. Woodward	1.00
Rev. K. R. Williams	3.00
Brother Geo. Williams	1.00
“ P. A. Stevenson .....	.50
Rev. G. W. Buckram	1.00
H. Pair	1.00

J. F. Davis	\$ 2.00
— Waddell	1.00
A. Morris	1.00
R. Shepard	1.00
J. A. Whitted	1.00
N. A. Murray	1.00
S. H. Witherspoon	1.00
W. T. Askew	1.00
P. W. King	1.00
C. S. Brown	1.00
W. W. Colley	1.00
G. W. Moore	1.00
S. N. Vass	1.00
A. W. Pegues	1.00
D. W. Montgomery	1.00
S. W. Dockery	1.00
W. S. Waddell	1.00
W. C. Lockhart	1.00
Mrs. M. L. Hargrave	1.00
J. S. Sills	1.00
C. E. Askew	50
C. H. Williamson	1.00
D. H. Jones	1.00
J. B. Wade	1.00
A. Cooper	1.00
J. J. Thompson	1.00
A. Wilson	1.00
R. H. Harper	1.00
L. T. Bond	1.00
M. N. Newsome	1.00
J. H. Rhoe	1.00
W. R. Toliver	1.00
J. J. Hines	1.00
E. E. Smith	1.00
H. Pair	1.00
W. C. Pope	1.00
Mrs. J. J. Thompson	50

The amount contributed by the above named persons was swelled to \$202, as the offering to the Memorial Building.

REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

Received of the Convention, Nov. 17th, 1906,-----	\$762.29	
“ “ Cedar Grove Association-----	11.50	
“ “ Gold Hill “-----	4.00	
“ “ Bulah “-----	9.50	
“ “ Rev. J. H. Dunston-----	25.00	
“ “ Dr. R. I. Walden-----	5.00	
Paid Burgaw Academy-----	\$ 14.50	
“ Rutherfordton Institute-----	14.50	
“ Tar River Institute-----	14.50	
“ Faison High School-----	14.50	
“ Franklinton Girls Training School-----	15.00	
“ Atlantic & N. C. Institute-----	10.00	
“ Cedar Grove Academy-----	10.00	
“ Garysburg High School-----	14.50	
“ Bertie Academy-----	14.50	
“ Orphan Asylum-----	25.00	
“ Treasurer's traveling expenses-----	5.60	
“ balance due Treasurer-----	8.34	
“ Mrs. Bunn Salary-----	63.00	
“ Dr. C. W. Lee-----	17.25	
“ National Baptist Convention-----	13.01	
“ Recording Secretary-----	21.00	
“ Corresponding Secretary, stationery-----	25.00	
“ Assistant Secretary-----	5.15	
“ Rev. W. T. H. Woodward-----	10.00	
“ Programmes and tickets-----	\$ 4.70	
“ Pres. traveling expenses-----	11.15	
“ Central church-----	10.00	
“ A. M. B. S.-----	15.00	
Carried forward-----	\$356.20	\$817.29

Brought forward	\$356.20	\$817.29
“ Theological Dept. Shaw	27.00	
“ Foreign Mission	89.34	
“ Trent River School	5.00	
“ Minutes	80.00	
“ Tupper Memorial	200.25	
“ Clinton School	3.00	
“ Prize bibles	36.86	
“ Dunn Bapt. Ch.	5.00	

Total collections, \$817.29

Total disbursements, \$802.65

Respectfully submitted,

J. J. WORLD, Treasurer.

To the Educational Baptist State Convention :

I have examined the books and papers and reports of the Treasurer, and found them to be correct.

GEO. W. MOORE, Auditor.

REPORT ON WAYS AND MEANS.

We, your committee on Ways and Means, beg to submit the following report:

1st. We recommend that the corresponding secretary of the Convention should be employed by the State Board to serve as Educational Secretary to raise money for Ministerial and also for Secondary Education, under such plans as shall be decided upon by the State Mission Board.

2nd. We recommend that the future plans of our State Mission work be left in the hands of the Board. But in view of the failure of our white friends to assist us materially in the support of the Missionaries, thus causing about all of the money raised by them to go to the payment of their own salaries, and

necessitating their placing undue stress upon money-getting, greatly to the prejudice of their efforts to uplift the people, and in view of the fact that our present methods of raising money for mission work are not one which is ahead of methods in vogue before cooperation was started; we strongly recommend that instead of two missionaries we should employ only one missionary not for any particular section, but to act more as an agent for the Convention, as an assistant to and under the direction of the Corresponding Secretary, thus building up the Convention at its weakest points in all sections of the State.

3rd. We further recommend and urge upon the State Board that the greatest stress be hereafter laid upon systematic beneficence. That is to say: Let our State Board make out a budget of all its expenses at the earliest possible date, and determine from the minutes what ought to be the pro rata contribution of each Baptist in each church, and also in each Association, and then let the Corresponding Secretary notify each church and Association of the amount each is asked to raise, and let him and his assistants labor to their utmost to induce the church and the Association to accept and pay this pro rata by sending same in quarterly instalments or in whole to the Corresponding Secretary. We feel that what is needed is not persons to travel the State as Missionaries whose chief work is to collect money and keep the objects of the Convention before the churches, but we feel that such representatives are agents simply, and that they should be known as agents and that they ought not to give the churches to understand that we regard such work as our ideal mission work, but they are agents trying to get our mission work up to the point of supporting men to visit and help purely, destitute and neglected sections and planting Baptist churches at needy places.

Finally, your committee feels that the "prize" method of raising money is wrong in principle and we sincerely hope that never again will the Board allow the funds of this Convention be used in purchasing such prizes, even though they be Bibles.

Respectfully submitted,
W. T. H. WOODWARD, Chairman.

REPORT ON BAPTIST SENTINEL.

WHEREAS, this Convention already owns twenty-five shares of the stock of The Baptist Sentinel, and

WHEREAS, it is possible that this Convention will acquire more shares from time to time,

Resolved, that at this session, and hereafter at each annual session, this Convention shall elect three persons from this body who shall serve as trustees of the interests of the Convention in the Sentinel Publishing Co., and said trustees shall have the right and be requested to vote the shares of this Convention, and otherwise protect its interest and property.

Resolved, further, that hereafter all money appropriated by this body to The Sentinel shall be applied to the purchase of the stock, which stock shall be voted by the hereinafter mentioned trustees.

C. S. BROWN,

E. E. SMITH,

G. W. MOORE,

Trustees of this Convention for the Sentinel.

REPORT ON RESOLUTIONS.

Your Committee on Resolutions beg to submit the following report :

In view of the statement of Rev. W. W. Colley before the Convention to the effect that a most desirable property worth \$6000 can be purchased for \$1700, if part payment is made at once, five years being allowed to pay for it, and in view of the comparatively small number of Baptists in that section and yet their great need of a secondary school,

Resolved that we regard this opportunity to help the work as too valuable to allow to pass, and we refer the matter to the State Board and request them to do their utmost to purchase this property and have deed executed to this Convention.

With regard to the resolution introduced by Rev. W. R. Toliver touching some of our sisters, the Committee asked both these persons to make a statement and after talking over

the matter both Rev. Toliver and sister Bunn understand each other better, and both are sorry about the misunderstanding. Your Committee would recommend that our sisters work always in co-operation with the pastors.

Respectfully submitted,

S. N. VASS, Chairman.

REPORT ON TEMPERANCE.

We your Committee on Temperance wish to submit the following report :

Temperance is the moderate use of things that are helpful and total abstinence from things that are harmful. Now seeing the result of intemperance all over our land and country, our home and churches included. We therefore recommend that special sermons on temperance be preached by our pastors who are temperate men and can speak out against the evil of intemperance in every form and the man who practices what he preaches. And seeing further that the liquor and tobacco traffic is one among the most destructive evils of our day and not only does it paralyze the life of the church but also it is destroying the purity of the home in every department. Be it

Resolved that this Convention stand together in a solid protest against this destroyer of our peace and happiness.

We further believe that temperance also means cleanliness in the home and of the person, as well as habit and indulgence. We believe the Apostle Paul and others meant just what they said when they said let's cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit.

We recommend that our teachers, preachers and leaders in every department be model men and women in habit, manners and dress, and we consider no one a model who goes around smoking and chewing because our sons and daughters do so much want to do just what they see our preachers and teachers do and think it is alright. Therefore we recommend that our young men and women pray earnestly for the power

of self-control along all lines and that an unclean teacher and preacher soon become a thing of the past.

Rev. B. B. Hill, Rev. J. A. Spaulding,
Mrs. Roberta Bunn, Rev. G. W. Buckram,
Rev. B. F. Hopkins, Rev. J. B. Blakeley,
Rev. R. D. Harris, Mrs. J. L. Walker,
Rev. Geo. Williams.

Committee.

HOSPITALITY.

The Thirty-Ninth Annual Session of this Convention has reached the high water mark in many ways. We sincerely believe that Dixonville Baptist church, its excellent and dignified pastor, D. W. Montgomery, the beautiful spirit evidenced by sister churches and denominations have conduced largely to the success of our deliberations, therefore be it

Resolved that this Convention voice an expression of its profound appreciation of this hospitality to this church, pastor, sister churches, friends, railroads, press and all who have in any way contributed to our happiness while deliberating in your midst.

We leave with sweet and pleasant memories of this the greatest session and pray Heaven's benedictions upon these people.

A. B. VINCENT.

COMMITTEE'S REPORT ON FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Twenty-six years ago the colored Baptists of America organized themselves to give the gospel to Africa and to other heathen countries as God might direct. This move started in the Virginia Baptist State Convention, using as their agent a man in the person of Rev. W. W. Colley who had already spent five years in the wilds of Africa, as missionary under the white Baptists of the South. This man of God and other

soldiers of this Foreign Mission movement are here in this Convention today. Since the above named movement was started, nearly every Southern State has furnished some missionaries for the African and other foreign fields. Rev. J. O. Hayse of North Carolina being among the first to sail for the Continent of Africa. Already thousands of the starving millions have been brought to Christ

This great work is growing and the DEMAND is upon us for MONEY and MEN and WOMEN for this foreign work. While North Carolina has given her hundreds to this work already this year, yet we hope to do more at this sitting of the Convention, as we have FIVE OR SIX MISSIONARIES ready to start for the AFRICAN MISSION field within a few weeks more. The National Baptist Foreign Mission Convention has co-operated.

Resolved. That at this Convention a special Foreign Mission movement should be put on foot in North Carolina for this next conventional year.

Resolved. That we recommend that the Board appoint a special agent to work up this great cause among the churches at least a part of his time.

W. W. COLLEY, Chairman.

REPORT ON OBITUARY.

Your Committee on Obituary submits the following report :

Since our last annual gathering, the Lord has sent the death angel into our ministerial rank and removed from our midst some of our most aged and useful brethren in the persons of Revs. Malcom McNeill, of Lumber River Association; Henderson Peoples, of North Hampton Association; J. W. Jenkins and A. A. Richardson, of Pee Dee Association; John White, of Eastern Association; Mr. J. P. Williams, Business Manager Baptist Sentinel, and very recently our most distinguished co-laborer and father in the gospel, the Rev. G. W. Holland, who built up one of the largest and most influential churches in the State and pastored the same thirty years.

The good that these brethren have done for their race, de-

nomination and the world cannot be estimated. Their good deeds, kind words and sound counsel will continue to bear fruits through the ages. For piety, gentleness, meekness, love toward God and humanity, knowledge of the gospel, pastoral and organizing ability, wise leadership, Rev. G. W. Holland was a sun in the midst of a great constellation. He wrought long and well, until the summons came; and while standing on the brink of death and with apostolic fire still burning in his heart and upon his tongue, he gathered up his fading strength and gave vent to these words: "Tell my brethren to love one another, stick together and do not divide and God will bless you. I am alright. I cannot preach to-night. I may be home, if so, it is alright."

In view of the long and untiring labors of these brethren among us and the esteem in which they were held and the memory we cherish for them,

Resolved, That we humbly bow to this dispensation of Providence, which has removed these brethren from our midst believing that God is too wise to err in judgment and too good to do wrong.

Resolved, That while we mourn the loss of these brethren to the denomination and race, we feel that their work is finished and our loss is their gain.

Resolved, That the regular business of the Convention be suspended one hour in order to hold a memorial in respect to the lamented dead.

Resolved, That these resolutions be spread upon the minutes, published in the Baptist Sentinel and a copy sent to the families of the deceased.

Respectfully submitted,

P. S. Lewis,
Miss Addie Morris,
A. Wilborne,
T. Parker,
S. W. Dockery,
W. T. H. Woodward,
J. Perry,
R. Shepard,
C. Johnson.

FOR MINISTERIAL EDUCATION.

Union Association (E. E. Smith)	\$20 00
Woman's Mission'y Society, 1st Baptist Ch. Fayetteville	1 00
Rev. H. Pair	1 00
Rev. J. W. Jones	50
Rev. C. H. Williamson	50
First Baptist Church, Raleigh	1 00
Rev. R. Shepard	50
Dr. W. W. Colley	50
Rev. B. B. Hill	50
Rev. K. R. Williams	50
Dr. C. C. Somerville	50
West End Baptist Church, Winston-Salem	50

FOREIGN MISSION COLLECTION.

Dr. S. N. Vass	\$ 1 00
Rev. W. T. Coleman	1 00
Dr. E. E. Smith (Union Association)	10 00
J. A. Whitted	1 35
A. B. Vincent	1 00
J. J. Thomas	1 00
A. Cooper	1 00
A. W. Pegues	1 00
S. H. Witherspoon	1 00
D. W. Montgomery	1 00
William Reid	1 00
J. P. Alexanders	1 00
Wake Baptist Union	20 00
J. W. Jones	1 00
S. Thomas	1 00
W. M. Rose	1 00
S. G. Huffman	1 00
J. W. Haiston	1 00
Carried Forward	\$46 35

Brought Forward	\$46 35
Richard Giles	1 00
F. R. Mason	1 00
Mrs. F. R. Mason	1 00
Dr. C. C. Somerville	1 00
Rev. J. A. Spalding	1 00
J. C. Williams	1 00
Geo. Williams	1 00
G. W. Alston	1 00
J. J. Worlds	1 00
Mrs. R. A. Bunn	1 00
Rev. C. H. Williamson	1 00
D. J. Moore	1 00
David Holcum	1 00
Mrs. M. L. Hargraves	1 00
J. T. Williams	1 00
Lucy Hargraves	1 00
Mrs. Bradshaw	1 00
B. K. Mason	1 00
A. R. Burke	1 00
J. N. Boys	1 00
J. E. Brown	1 00
J. H. Johnson	50
Miss Lenora Nox	50
Total,	\$68 35

~~~~~

**PIEDMONT INSTITUTE.**

|                   |         |
|-------------------|---------|
| Dr. J. A. Whitted | 1 00    |
| Dr. C. S. Brown   | 1 00    |
| G. W. Moore       | 1 00    |
| B. B. Hill        | 50      |
| W. W. Colley      | 50      |
| J. J. Thompson    | 25      |
| J. S. Sills       | 25      |
| Dr. A. W. Pegues  | 25      |
| Mrs Susana Ellis  | 50      |
| Total,            | \$ 5 25 |

## ASSOCIATIONS AND CHURCHES REPRESENTED.

Union Association, 25 churches; amount sent to Convention: \$12 representation fee; \$10 foreign mission fund; \$15 State mission fund and \$20 ministerial fund. Representatives, Dr. E. E. Smith and Rev. O. Watkins.

Missionary Baptist Convention, Western North Carolina, President Dr. W. W. Colley, Asheville, N. C.

Mud Creek Association, Moderator Rev. L. A. Bailey, Asheville, N. C.

First Baptist Church, W. W. Colley, Asheville, N. C.

Pee Dee Association, Rev. J. J. Hines, Moderator, Red Springs, 36 churches. Rev. J. S. Brown, Fayetteville, N. C., Rev. J. H. Nelson, Charlotte, N. C., Rev. S. W. Dockery, Cognac, N. C.

First Baptist Church, R. Shepard, Oxford, N. C.

Second Baptist Church. Rev. P. W. King, pastor and delegate, Fayetteville, N. C.

Friendship Baptist church, Rev. G. O. Bullock, Charlotte, N. C.

Bulah Association, 17 churches, Dr. W. T. H. Woodward, Littleton, N. C.

Sinai Baptist Church, Rev. R. H. Harris, Greensboro, N. C.

Shiloh Baptist Church, Rev. W. H. Moore, pastor, Wilmington, N. C.

W. N. C. B. C., Rev. B. S. Gils, Hendersonville, N. C.

First Church, I. M. Flake, Stanly, N. C.

Shiloh Association, 12 churches, Western North Carolina, Rev. A. Jones, Charlotte, N. C.

First Church, Rev. J. R. Cozart, Charlotte, N. C.

Lanes Creek Association, 10 churches, Rev. W. S. Wadwell, Waxhaw, N. C.

First Church, Rev. S. Devane, Ivanhoe, N. C.

New Hope Association, 40 churches, Revs. L. H. Hackney, J. H. Caldwell, B. F. Hopkins, Chapel Hill, N. C., and Geo. W. Moore, Raleigh, N. C.

First Church, Rev. M. N. Newsome, Fayetteville, N. C.  
 Brunswick-Atlantic Association, 11 churches, Rev. J. H. Rhoe, Wilmington, N. C.

First Church, Rev. D. H. Harris, Charlotte, N. C.

West Roanoke Association, 66 churches, Dr. C. S. Brown, Winton, N. C.

First Church, Rev. G. A. Mial, Raleigh, N. C.

Bear Creek Association, 32 churches, Rev. K. R. Williams, Goldsboro, N. C.

Johnson Association, 31 churches, Rev. H. D. Sanders, Clayton, N. C.

Kenansville Eastern Association,—churches, Rev. Thomas Parker, Warsaw, N. C.

Orphan Home, Rev. J. Perry, Supt. Winston-Salem, N. C.

New Zion, Salisbury, N. C.:—Rev. B. K. Mason, first church, J. R. Baker, C. V. Roberts, A. C. Craig.

Kyser First church:—Rev. J. D. Core.

Dr. S. H. Witherspoon.

Charlotte, N. C. Missionary:—D. W. Montgomery, Dixonville Church.

Mrs. L. L. Walker, Charlotte, N. C.

S. S. Convention--State:—Rev. T. D. Atkins, B. D., D. D., pastor, Shiloh Baptist church, Greensboro, N. C.

First church, Rev. J. H. Martin, Salisbury, N. C.

First church, Rev. W. A. Owens, Oxford, N. C.

Rev. R. L. File, Salisbury, N. C.

Rev. G. W. Buckram, (2 churches) First church, Tarboro.

---

#### REPORT ON PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

We, your Committee on the President's Address, submit the following report :

The address is a most excellent document, and truly represents the spirit and principles of this body. We may differ somewhat in technical language, but it is hardly possible to expect any address to express our spirit and principles more truly.

With reference to the suggestions concerning the Women's Baptist State Convention, we would say that this matter has been before our Convention several times before, and the Convention has attempted to adjust it by appointing an advisory committee each year to attend the Women's Convention and to advise with them in their deliberations, and the sisters were requested to submit an annual report to this body. If this is done, we feel that every difficulty will be removed. We recommend that this action be strictly carried out.

With reference to the body that styles itself The North Carolina Baptist Convention, we feel that we have done our full duty, have done even more than the New Testament directs, and yet our every effort has failed to bring back our erring brethren and to bring peace to our denomination in the State. We regard the withdrawing of these brethren in the manner they did as unnecessary and unfriendly, and in consequence advise our churches against supporting the agents of an unnecessary organization as burdensome and oppressive, and calculated to confuse and disorganize our forces and thus retard the work of our denomination in the State. We further put ourselves on record as always ready to meet the brethren for the purpose of harmonizing the two bodies.

We recommend that the matter of waiting upon or writing the governor, and also arranging with our white brethren for conferences and a better understanding, be left to the State Board to carry out as they deem best.

Finally, we urge upon each minister of the gospel the absolute need of seeking to check crime by making our lives so exemplary as to make us object lessons. Every preacher that is guilty of immorality, sins not only against God and the church, but he is actually injuring his race in the eyes of the whole world and emboldens the vicious and immoral elements in our race to continue their sinful lives.

We urge upon our churches and Associations to raise the ministerial standard higher than ever before and all of us here pledge ourselves to visit upon them such punishment as they deserve, when guilty of immorality and we urge our churches to discipline all their members strictly for immorality.

**RESOLUTION.**

*Resolved,* That hereafter two hours be given upon the programme to representatives of the Woman's Baptist State Convention, the programme for which time shall be made by the Executive Board of that Convention.

*Resolved,* That this Convention request the Executive Board of the Woman's Baptist Convention to give us a part of a session to representatives of this Convention who will arrange programme for that time.

A. W. PEGUES.

---

**PETITION TO THE CONVENTION.**

The Pee Dee Institute, located at Hamlet, N. C., under the auspices of the Pee Dee Association, J. J. Hines, Moderator and H. W. Townsend, Secretary, asks the aid of this Board all they can aid us.

# CONSTITUTION OF THE CONVENTION.

(Revised November 16, 1904.)

## ARTICLE I.

This Convention shall be known as "The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

## ARTICLE II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by this Convention, to educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the church to which they belong, to encourage education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the Gospel, and co-operate with the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention and Northern Baptist Missionary Societies.

## ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist churches, and all Baptist organizations of a missionary nature or character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist churches.

SEC. 2. Any member may become a life member by the payment of \$10, an annual member by the payment of one dollar. Any Association may be represented by the payment of fifty cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist church in good standing may be represented on the payment of one dollar. Ministers in charge of regular Baptist churches in the State will be considered honorary members. But any Association may send one delegate to the for each twenty-five dollars thus contributed any time during the year. Any church may send one delegate for every five dollars contributed during the year.

## ARTICLE IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, a Vice-President for each Association represented, a Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Assistant Recording Secretary, Statistician, Auditor, a Home Mission Board, a Foreign Mission Board

and an Educational Board, of each of which the President, Corresponding Secretary and Financial Agent and Treasurer shall be ex-officio members, and provided that the Educational Board shall be composed of the Principals or Presidents of the secondary schools under the plan of federation with five other persons appointed by the Convention. The Corresponding Secretary shall be Secretary to each Board.

SEC. 2. There shall be appointed annually an Advisory Board of three members to the Woman's Baptist State Convention.

SEC. 3. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention, and sign all orders drawn upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 4. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention and shall prepare the minutes for the press, and the Assistant Recording Secretary shall act as Secretary in the absence of the regular Secretary and assist him when present.

SEC. 5. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys, valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and shall keep a separate account of the moneys designated for each Board and object, and shall pay out the funds of each Board to order of Chairman and Secretary of said Board. He shall report annually to the Convention, and also give a suitable bond.

SEC. 6. The Corresponding Secretary shall do the correspondence of the Convention with other organizations, make out and sign all orders on the Treasurer, and shall report annually the general condition of the Convention work and make recommendations. He shall issue all appeals when requested by any Board, and shall collect and receive contributions for all the objects of the Convention, and pay the same over to the General Treasurer within thirty days unless otherwise directed.

SEC. 7. The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

## ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The Home Mission Board shall be located at Raleigh, and shall have charge of the work of the Convention as its executive committee.

SEC. 2 The Foreign Mission Board shall be located at Winton, and shall have supervision over the collection and disburse-



ment of all Foreign Mission funds. They shall be empowered to employ such means as will most efficiently and effectively reach the churches, and that will bring in the greatest amount of money for the foreign field.

SEC. 3. The Educational Board shall be located at Charlotte. Its power in collecting and disbursing educational funds shall be similar to that of the Home and Foreign Mission Boards in their respective fields of work.

SEC. 4. The Advisory Board to the Woman's Convention of North Carolina shall keep in touch with the Woman's Convention, shall advise them whenever necessary and shall make annual reports and recommendations to the Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, respecting the work of the women.

SEC. 5. Each Board shall render annually to the Convention a separate account of the work done, collections and disbursed during the year.

SEC. 6. The Home Mission and Foreign Mission Boards shall be composed of twenty-five members each, and the number for the Educational Board will be determined by the number of schools represented.

SEC. 7. The President of Shaw University and the Dean of the Theological Department shall be ex-officio members of the Educational Board.

SEC. 8. These Boards shall meet twice during the year, or as often as may be necessary.

#### ARTICLE VI.

All officers and missionaries of the Convention shall be members of regular Baptist churches.

#### ARTICLE VII.

The Officers of this Convention shall be elected annually.

#### ARTICLE VIII.

The Convention shall meet on Wednesday after the second Sunday in November.

#### ARTICLE IX.

The funds of this Convention shall be Educational, Foreign Mission, Home Mission and General. These funds shall be kept separate and distinct, and the moneys contributed to either must be applied to it. Any moneys sent up for an object approved by the Convention, shall be turned over to that object.

## ARTICLE X.

This Constitution may be changed at any regular annual meeting of the Convention by a two-thirds vote of the members present.

---

## LIFE MEMBERS OF THE CONVENTION.

Rev. Cæsar Johnson.

Rev. Thomas Parker.

Rev. E. E. Smith.

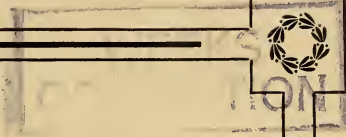
Rev. R. H. Harper.

Rev. Geo. W. Lee.

*Cp 286.2*

*Wilson*

*C 286.2  
Mi*



PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Baptist Educational and  
Missionary Convention  
of North Carolina

HELD WITH THE

JACKSON CHAPEL CHURCH

Wilson, N. C.

October 26, 27, 28, and 29

1909

*Recording Secretary, E. E. SMITH, Fayetteville, N. C.*

The next session will be held with Friendship Baptist Church, Charlotte, N. C., on Wednesday evening after the fourth Sunday in October, 1910.

JUDGE PRINTING CO.  
FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.



# BAPTIST PERIODICALS

- The Superintendent** {C. R. BLACKALL, Editor. Price, single copy, 25 cents per year; 7 cents per quarter.
- The Baptist Teacher** {C. R. BLACKALL, Editor. Price, single copy, 50 cents per year; 13 cents per quarter. In quantities, 40 cents per year; 10 cents per quarter.
- The Primary Teacher** {Mrs. VERNON S. PHILLIPS, Editor. Price, single copy, 35 cents per year; 10 cents per quarter. In quantities, 30 cents per year; 8 cents per quarter.
- The Adult Class** {C. R. BLACKALL, Editor. Price, 40 cents per year; 10 cents per quarter.
- Senior Quarterly** {GEORGE F. GENUNG, D. D., Editor. Price, single copy, 20 cents per year. In quantities, 16 cents per year; 4 cents per quarter.
- Senior Quarterly** {HOME DEPARTMENT EDITION. GEORGE F. GENUNG, D. D., Editor. Price, single copy, 20 cents per year. In quantities, 16 cents per year; 4 cents per quarter.
- Advanced Quarterly** {Prof. E. E. AYRES, D. D., Editor. Price, single copy, 10 cents per year. In quantities, 7½ cents per year; 2 cents per quarter.
- Advanced Quarterly** {HOME DEPARTMENT EDITION. Prof. E. E. AYRES, D. D., Editor. Price, single copy, 10 cents per year. In quantities, 7½ cents per year; 2 cents per quarter.
- Junior Quarterly** {Mrs. M. G. KENNEDY, Editor. Price, single copy, 10 cents per year. In quantities, 7½ cents per year; 2 cents per quarter.
- Primary Quarterly** {Mrs. VERNON S. PHILLIPS, Editor. Price, single copy, 10 cents per year. In quantities, 7½ cents per year; 2 cents per quarter.
- Our Story Quarterly** {Price, single copy, 7 cents per year. In quantities, 4 cents per year; 1¼ cents per quarter.
- Beginners' Lesson Pictures** {Price, 6 cents per set for one quarter; 24 cents per set for one year. Sold only in quarterly sets.
- Young People** {C. R. BLACKALL, Editor. Price, single copy, 60 cents per year; 15 cents per quarter. In quantities, 50 cents per year; 13 cents per quarter.
- The Girl's World** {ANNA EDITH MEYERS, Editor. Price, single copy, 30 cents per year; 8 cents per quarter. In quantities, 25 cents per year; 6½ cents per quarter.
- The Youth's World** {HUGH T. MUSSELMAN, Editor. Price, single copy, 30 cents per year; 8 cents per quarter. In quantities, 25 cents per year; 6½ cents per quarter.
- Our Little Ones** {BLANCHE ALLYN BANE, Editor. Price, single copy, 22 cents per year. In quantities, 18 cents per year; 4½ cents per quarter.
- World-Wide** {ANNA EDITH MEYERS, Editor. Price, single copy, 25 cents per year. In quantities, 20 cents per year.
- Service** {GEORGE T. WEBB, Editor; HUGH T. MUSSELMAN, Associate Editor. Price, single copy, 75 cents per year. In quantities, 60 cents per year.
- Our Juniors** {ANNA EDITH MEYERS, Editor. Price, single copy, 30 cents per year. In quantities, 20 cents per year.

Order from the nearest house  
PHILADELPHIA

**American Baptist Publication Society**

BOSTON

CHICAGO

ST. LOUIS

ATLANTA

DALLAS

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Baptist Educational and Mis-  
sionary Convention of  
North Carolina

HELD WITH

JACKSON CHAPEL CHURCH,  
WILSON, N. C.,

October 26—29, 1909.

---

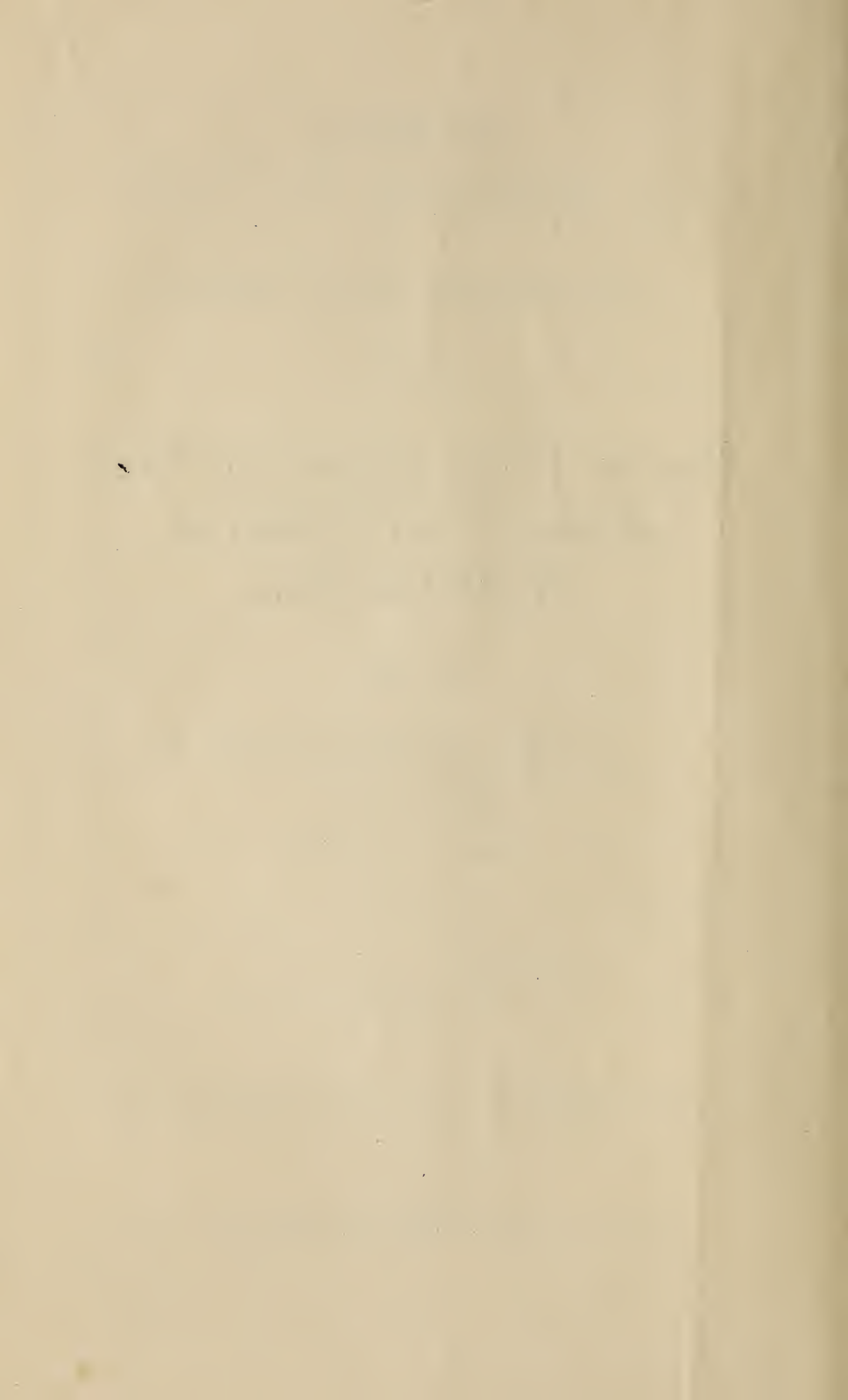
E. E. SMITH, RECORDING SECRETARY,  
Fayetteville, N. C.

---

The next session will be held with Friendship Baptist Church, Char-  
lotte, N. C., on Wednesday evening after the 4th Sunday in October, 1910.

---

FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.:  
The Judge Printing Company, Steam Power Printers.



## ROLL OF PASTORS AND MESSENGERS.

Rev. M. A. Talley, State S. S. Missionary, High Point, N. C.; G. W. Holder, Wilson, N. C.; Rev. C. D. Hackney, Chapel Hill, N. C.; Rev. Jas. J. Scarlette, First Baptist Church, Fayetteville, N. C.; Rev. W. S. Waddell, Waxhaw, N. C., Route 4; Rev. W. T. Askew, Ahoskie, N. C.; Rev. A. J. Jackson, Halifax, N. C.; Rev. Jas. S. Sills, Ahoskie, N. C.; Rev. W. H. Moore, Wilmington, N. C.; Rev. C. E. Askew, Washington, N. C.; Rev. J. H. Rhoe, Wilmington, N. C., Brunswick Atlantic Association; Prof. C. L. W. Smith, Smithfield, N. C.; Rev. C. T. Underwood, Clinton, N. C., West Union Association; A. R. Middleton, Kenansville Association, Kenansville, N. C.; Rev. A. S. Croom, Dixonville, Church, Salisbury, N. C.; P. F. Morris, D. D., Shaw University, Raleigh, N. C.; Rev. J. H. Thompson, Tarboro, N. C., Star Baptist Church; Rev. H. Pair, Knightdale, N. C., R. F. D. 1: 1. Gethsemane Church; 2. Rile Hill Church; 3. St. Matthew Church; 4. Malabes Cross Road Church; Rev. Fred M. Davis, Wilson, N. C., Jacksen Chapel Church; M. T. Hawkins, Louisburg; A. Cooper, Quitsna; A. Lee, Rutherfordton, N. C.; D. J. Avery, Reidsville, N. C.; J. J. Thompson, Lewiston, N. C.; J. W. Blacknals, Garysburg, N. C.; J. R. Cozart, D. D., Charlotte, N. C.; A. T. Price, Raleigh, N. C.; R. I. Walden, D. D., Henderson, N. C.; R. D. Harris, Charlotte, N. C., Mount Peace, Association; W. T. H. Woodward, Littleton, N. C.; J. H. Crow, Dunn, N. C.; E. B. Blake, Raleigh, N. C.; E. H. Lipscombe, Rich Square, N. C.; W. T. Coleman, Raleigh, N. C.; A. B. Vincent, Raleigh, N. C.; W. A. Jones, Raleigh, N. C.; P. J. Vann, Ahoskie, N. C.; R. H. Harper, LaGrange, N. C.; Thomas Sharp, Cofield, N. C., R. F. D. 1; Rev. R. B. Jones, Raleigh, N. C.; Rev. H. D. Sanders, Wilson's Mill, N. C., R. F. D. No. 3; Rev. W. H. Mitchiner, Smithfield, N. C.; Rev. J. H. Dunston, Morrisville, N. C.; Rev. L. H. Hackney, Chapel Hill, N. C.; Rev. Geo. W. Moore, No. 710 Red Cross St., Wilmington, N. C.; Rev. A. B. J. Wyche, B. S., Henderson, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5. Middle Association; S. H. Witherspoon, D. D., Raleigh, N. C.; Rev. J. J. Worlds, Raleigh, N. C.; R. Sheppard, Oxford, N. C.; Rev. N. B. Dunham, White Oak, N. C., Union Association; Rev. Thomas Parker, Six Run Baptist Association, Warsaw, N. C.; C. A. Reid, Goldsboro, N. C.; A. Shepard, D. D., Durham, N. C.; H. W. Malloy, Newport News, Va.; N. A. Cheek, Alert, N. C.; Rev. J. S. Brown, Fayetteville, N. C., Providence Church, Rockingham; Rev. W. D. Moore, Moderator O. E. M. B. Association, R. F. D. 1, Box 22, Bonnerton, N. C.; G. O. Bullock, D. D., Charlotte, N. C.; J. H. Owens, Box 88, Reidsville, N. C., Rowan Association; Rev. J. H. Nelson, No. 205, North York Street, Gastonia, N. C., Mount Zion Church; Rev. William Reid, Murfreesboro, N. C.; Rev. B. F. Hopkins, Chapel Hill, N. C.; Rev. H. Clements, Branchville, Va.; Rev. S. W. Dockery, Fontcol, N. C.; Rev. O. J. Allen, Gastonia, N. C., Ebenezer Association; Rev. J. H. Lyon, Oxford, N. C.; I. M. Powers, Wallace, N. C.; W. P. Watson, Cofield, N. C., R. No. 1; Rev. J. F. Davis, Wingate, N. C.; J. A. Whitted, Winston; C. S. Brown, Winton; A. A. Smith, Mount Olive; S. N. Vass, Raleigh; E. E. Smith, Fayetteville; G. A. Mial, Raleigh; R. H. Harris, Greensboro; G. W. Perry, Raleigh; P. S. Lewis, Charlotte; C. H. Williams, Raleigh; Lucy Thompson, Reidsville J. W. Diggs, Pee Dee.

### FEDERATED SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

1. Water's Normal Institute, Winton, N. C., Rev. C. S. Brown, D. D.,  
President.
2. Hamlet Normal Institute, Hamlet, N. C., Rev. J. J. Hines, Principal.
3. Thompson Normal Institute, Lumberton, N. C., Rev. W. H. Knuckles,  
Principal.
4. Bertie Academy, Windsor, N. C., W. S. Ethredge, President.
5. Tar River Institute, Greenville, N. C., C. E. Askew, Principal.
6. New Bern Collegiate Industrial Institute, New Bern, N. C., Rev. A.  
L. E. Weeks, President.
7. Burgaw High School, Burgaw, N. C., J. A. Fennell, Principal.
8. Union Academy, Clinton, N. C., ....., Principal.
9. Faison High School, Faison, N. C., J. N. Bennett, Principal.
10. Girls' Training School, Franklinton, N. C., Rev. A. W. Pegues, D. D.,  
Ph. D., President.
11. Zion Academy, Wadesboro, N. C., J. R. Faison, Principal.
12. McDonald High School, Kinston.



## OFFICERS:

PRESIDENT: Dr. J. A. Whitted.

### VICE-PRESIDENTS:

B. S. Giles,  
W. D. Moore,  
R. W. Lawson,  
G. O. Bullock,  
S. W. Dockery,  
C. H. Williamson,  
L. P. Martin,  
G. W. Perry,  
W. M. Ellerby,  
I. M. Powers,  
J. Ratcliff,  
N. B. Dunham,  
D. Graham,  
P. R. Tyson,  
G. L. Hood,  
Thomas Parker,

T. H. Burwell,  
R. H. Wilson,  
H. L. Jones,  
D. Graves,  
J. W. Dew,  
T. S. Leak,  
F. M. Davis,  
A. Wilbourn,  
J. D. Harrall,  
W. T. H. Woodward,  
J. W. Falk,  
S. W. Smith,  
J. L. Fennell,  
R. D. Harris,  
J. H. Caldwell,  
J. T. Williams.

### RECORDING SECRETARY:

E. E. Smith.

### ASSISTANT RECORDING SECRETARY:

G. W. Moore.

### CORRESPONDING SECRETARY:

C. S. Brown.

### TREASURER:

J. J. Worlds.

### AUDITOR:

W. T. Askew.

### STATISTICIAN:

D. J. Avera.

### EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE:

J. A. WHITTED,  
C. S. BROWN,  
J. R. COZART,

S. N. VASS,

E. E. SMITH,  
A. W. PEGUES,  
A. SHEPARD.

## BOARDS OF THE CONVENTION.

STATE MISSION BOARD—A. A. Shephard, D. D., J. A. Whitted, D. D., Rev. J. J. Worlds, A. A. Wyche, O. Watkins, C. S. Brown, M. T. Hawkins, J. H. Nelson, S. N. Vass, J. R. Cozart, N. F. Roberts, J. W. Blacknall, F. M. Davis, H. Pair, J. S. Sills, W. H. Moore, L. H. Hackney, P. Yancy, A. B. Fleming, A. W. Pegues, D. W. Early, T. H. Burwell, J. H. Lyons, J. S. Brown, E. E. Smith, G. O. Bullock.

FOREIGN MISSION BOARD—C. S. Brown, W. T. Coleman, I. M. Powers, J. J. Worlds, P. S. Lewis, W. M. Reid, M. N. Newsome, A. A. Smith, L. T. Bond, C. H. Lewter, M. R. Roberson, A. B. Vincent, J. J. Thompson, R. H. Harper, W. A. Cobb, J. H. Owens, A. S. Croom, Thomas Sharpe, T. Parker, D. N. Martin, P. W. King, J. H. Dunston.

EDUCATIONAL BOARD—C. S. Brown, L. H. Hackney, T. H. Hairston, A. L. E. Weeks, W. H. Knuckles, W. H. Moore, J. J. Hines, J. E. Boykins, J. N. Bennett, J. J. Worlds, E. E. Smith, S. N. Vass, W. C. Pope, C. T. Underwood, R. I. Walden, N. F. Roberts, C. F. Meserve, J. E. Delenger, W. T. Askev, E. H. Lipscombe, P. F. Morris, A. Pegues.

---

## COMMITTEES.

ENROLLMENT—M. N. Newsome, M. A. Tally, J. S. Brown, Mrs. A. E. Weeks, J. T. Deans.

FINANCE—N. B. Dunham, P. J. Vann, C. L. W. Smith, I. M. Powers, A. B. J. Wyche.

ORGANIZATION—D. J. Avera, N. B. Dunham, J. J. Thompson, J. H. Owen, N. A. Cheek, R. H. Harper, H. Clements, W. T. H. Woodward.

RESOLUTIONS—E. H. Lipscombe, Wm. Reid, J. H. Nelson, W. S. Waddell, W. A. Jones, Robert Shepard, H. M. Malloy, W. D. Moore, O. J. Allen, D. J. Sanders, W. H. Mitchiner, W. H. Moore.

OBITUARY—S. W. Dockery, Thomas Sharpe, R. D. Harris, — . . Snow, R. B. Jones, G. W. Blacknall, A. T. Price, W. D. Moore, J. G. Coppege.

FOREIGN MISSION—George O. Bullock, J. H. Dunston, J. W. Dew, W. M. Alexander, George W. Moore, E. B. Blake.

NEXT PLACE—S. H. Witherspoon A. B. Vincent, M. A. Tally, Miss Lucy Thompson, J. J. Worlds, G. W. Buckran, Thomas Sharpe.

TEMPERANCE—R. I. Walden, A. Moore, W. T. Coleman, Mrs. A. E. Weeks, I. M. Powers, J. H. Lyon, W. P. Watson, A. Lee, J. H. Thompson.

HOW COLLECTIONS ARE TO BE TAKEN—R. I. Walden, D. J. Avera, C. S. Brown.

REVISION OF CONSTITUTION—L. T. Bonds, A. M. Moore, S. N. Vass.

STATE MISSIONS—A. W. Pegues, Geo. W. Moore, J. H. Dunston, C. S. Brown, R. I. Walden, S. N. Vass, G. O. Bullock, A. Shepard, D. J. Avera, J. R. Cozart, W. T. Coleman, H. Pair, Thomas Parker, S. H. Witherspoon, G. D. Wharton, J. S. Sills.

## PROCEEDINGS.

---

JACKSON CHAPEL,  
WILSON, N. C., October 26, 1909.

At 8 o'clock this, Tuesday evening, the President, Dr. J. A. Whitted, called the Convention to order. Rev. A. B. J. Wyche, of Henderson, and Rev. G. W. Moore, of Wilmington, conducted the devotional exercises. The choir chanted a suitable selection, and Rev. Moore read a part of the 15th chapter of St. John. Prayer was offered by Rev. Wyche. The choir sang "Abide With Me."

The Convention was then welcomed by Rev. D. L. Maultsby, pastor of the A. M. E. Z. Church, on behalf of his people. He said in part: "We are glad to have this body of men meet in our city. You have not come as Cæsar went into Britton, but you have come on another, a better and a greater mission. When we say 'welcome,' we mean all that that old Saxon word means. Wilson gives you, brethren, a cordial welcome, for we believe that it is good and pleasant for brethren to dwell together in unity. We are prepared to feed you with the delicacies of the season. We are constrained to say as Peter said on the mount of transfiguration: 'It is good to be here.' Welcome."

The Convention was further welcomed to Wilson and the hospitalities of the good people, by Rev. Mr. Taylor, pastor of the Presbyterian Church. He said in part: "We are glad to have the honor of welcoming this Convention to our city. For if you stand for what your name implies, you are endeavoring to educate the people through the agencies of the Church. We should bestir ourselves in an effort to give the people christian education such as your Convention is doing. As educated christian leaders, we heartily welcome you on the part of the Presbyterians of the city."

The Convention was further welcomed by Prof. B. R. Winstead, on behalf of the Men's Christian Association.

He said in part: "We welcome you to open doors and to open hearts. We want you to feel at home. Our organization knows no sect, it stands for the general uplift of the entire people. Your presence will help us. You are indeed welcome."

The next to welcome the Convention to progressive Wilson was the Convention's host, pastor Fred M. Davis. He said:

MR. PRESIDENT, OFFICERS, SISTERS AND BROTHERS OF THE  
BAPTIST EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION OF  
NORTH CAROLINA :

After having listened to the words of welcome of Rev. Maultsby, pastor of St. John's Church, and Rev. Taylor, pastor of Calvary Presbyterian Church, and lastly the forcible and sublime address of Prof. B. R. Winstead, President of Men's Christian Association, I feel a little timid in following in the wake of such oratorical giants whose brilliant minds and rhetorical speeches have unlocked, unbosomed, and delivered to you all that is dear and sacred to us, the keys to our city and our homes and our churches, in flowery language, sweet with the fragrant aroma of brotherly love. They have spoken so earnestly that I am sure you are thoroughly convinced and fully satisfied that you are welcome.

While having heard the bass, tenor and alto of the anthem, permit me to finish the harmony of Wilson's greetings with the soprano of Jackson's Chapel's welcome to you patient, faithful, brave, noble, loyal and righteous soldiers of the cross, whose tears, prayers, pleas, and deeds of love have done so much to establish the Kingdom of Christ in this world. We welcome you because we love you. The *common tie* of one faith, one Lord, and one baptism, binds our hearts into a holy love, whose rare and tender sweetness surpasses all description. God alone knows its depths, heights, breadth and strength.

We welcome you because you stand for and contend for the unity of the Baptist forces of the State, and the preservation of this grand old organization, which has done so much, is doing, and will do everything that is possible to

build up the waste places, to strengthen the weak, comfort the feeble, and cause the Light of Life to shine into the hearts of *all* who grope in heathen night.

Brothers: We are filled with inexpressible delight at the thought that over us floats the unstained banner of Baptist unity, upon whose snowy face is inscribed, in letters of burnished gold, the name of this *dear old body*, "The State Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

To us she has been a sympathetic, tireless, tender mother, who has lavished upon us all the devotions of angelic love. In her gentle arms there is room for all of her children, from the cragged peaks of the Blue Ridge to the golden sands of the sea. He should be faithful and loyal, and crown her with a coronet bedecked with the chalcedony of friendship, the amythist of truth, the bergle of adoration, and the diamond of love; for we may place wreaths on many wives, but there is *only one* mother who is entled to the encomiums of true love, and the garlands of deathless devotion.

Thanks to God, that many of the noble sons who were with the Convention when the morning anthem of freedom was sung in the cloudy days of yore are yet alive, and present to grace this Forty-second Annual Convention with their pleasant smiles and words of cheer and encouragement.

However, death has mercilessly broke into our ranks, since last meeting, and borne some of our loved ones away. Yet, thank God, he had to carry them up through the sparkling splendor of the dazzling stars, up on the pearly highway; up through the golden portals of Heaven; up to the crystal throne, where they have been honored of the praise of angels and crowned by the hand of God. Our loss is great, but *their gain* is greater. To-night, they are looking this way:

"Looking this, yes, loved ones  
In glory, are looking this way."

They see us under the same banner. They see us striving for the mastery. They see us working for the kingdom,

the same kingdom they worked for, and won, ere the sun set on them here.

The old Convention has preached in the jungles, baptized in the Congo, and sang in the desert, educated the ignorant, fed the hungry, clothed the naked, nursed the sick, prepared men for death, and caused souls to go to heaven.

In conclusion, regardless of section, regardless of race, regardless of institutions of learning, regardless of gold, land or literature, let us cling together in life and fall together in death.

Educational and Missionary Convention, you are welcome! Welcome is inscribed over the pearly gates of the morning—welcome! emblazoned on the blue canopy of day—welcome! chisled upon the golden arch of evening—welcome! the crysanthemums show it, the birds sing it, the bells ring it, the heavenly zephyrs whisper it. Welcome, says the sun, welcome, says the moon and stars. My soul listen to the mighty chorus ringing over the mountains and through the valleys and Jackson's Chapel joins in swelling hallelujahs and declares you are welcome!

Responses to the addresses of welcome were made by Revs. J. H. Nelson, of Gastonia, N. C., and M. N. Newsome, of Ahoskie, N. C., and also by Dr. A. W. Pegues, of Raleigh.

The welcome addresses and responses being over, the choir rendered a beautiful selection.

The annual sermon was preached by Rev. J. H. Dunston, of Morrisville, N. C., from Second Timothy, II-3. Rev. N. A. Cheek associated the speaker in the pulpit.

A collection amounting to \$10.55 was lifted for conventional purposes.

Benediction by Rev. J. H. Lyon.

#### WEDNESDAY—FORENOON SESSION

Was opened at 9:30 o'clock. Revs. A. Vincent and A. B. J. Wyche led the devotional services, which were participated in by a number of brethren.

After some helpful remarks by the president, the various committees were named.

By request of the Convention Corresponding Secretary C. S. Brown addressed the brethren on the subject of State Missions. Remarks on the same subject were made by Drs. A. M. Moore, of Durham, E. E. Smith, of Fayetteville, and Prof. E. H. Lipscombe, of Rich Square.

By motion the annual address of the President and the report of the Corresponding Secretary were made special order for to-night.

Ministers and Messengers who were in attendance upon the Convention for the first time, came forward and were formally presented to the Convention.

Reminiscent remarks were made by Rev. R. H. Harper, of LaGrange, N. C. He said in part: "For forty-five years I've been a Christian, trying to tell the glad tidings of great joy to men. I was in the organization of the Convention 42 years ago. I have stood for it and worked for it through all the years of its existence. I am with it to-day. I wish I could "historize" my life to my brethren. God bless our Convention."

Rev. E. B. Blake, of Raleigh, said: "I am 85 years old. I exercised faith in Christ 65 years ago. During the years gone by, I have suffered much for the cause' sake. Nevertheless, I'm determined to continue to press forward toward the mark."

At the conclusion of Rev. Blake's remarks a voluntary offering amounting to \$7.00 was handed him by the brethren.

Rev. Thomas Parker, of Warsaw, was next to speak. He said: "When the Convention was organized 42 years ago, I was among the few to give five dollars to promote and foster the cause of the Convention. I was baptized forty-four years ago by a white Baptist minister."

Rev. J. J. Worlds, D. D., also spoke. He told of his connection with the Convention.

Rev. Wm. Reid, of Murfreesboro, made some remarks, at the conclusion of which, Revs. E. B. Blake, Wm. Reid, S.

W. Dockery, and W. T. H. Woodward were, by motion, voted "*Life Members*" of the Convention.

At ten minutes after 12 o'clock, the Convention stood adjourned.

Bedediction by Rev. J. W. Dew.

WEDNESDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Convention re-assembled at 2:00 o'clock. Praise services were conducted by Revs. J. T. Lyon and G. W. Buckram.

Vice-President Woodward called the Convention to order. The proceedings of the previous evening and forenoon sessions were read and approved.

"How to Arouse Deeper Interest in State Missions" was discussed by Dr. A. W. Pegues. He said:

"Our people are interested in State Missions, after a fashion. They lack, however, definiteness in plans and system. Time was when our people would give, freely give of their earnings without questioning the object or purpose for which they gave. Our people are giving now, with more knowledge of the object and with better system. There are, indeed, many and different meanings conveyed by the term "Home Missions"—some define the term to apply to only members of a local church; others, to only certain members of the local church; while others take a broader view and take in certain territory—the State; and still others, the country. We must make known to the people what we mean by the term "Home Missions." But first let us agree among ourselves as to what we really mean by the expression "Home Missions," then teach this to our people. Our work, therefore, is educational, and we must do to-day what we should have done twenty-five years ago. If our people don't do their duty, it is in the main, because they don't know it. We are all contributors to one another's religion. As we are to reach and impress our people through our ministers, let us, therefore, educate our pastors along the line of State Missions."



A motion that the collection to-night be given to the Winston Orphan Asylum elicited remarks from Drs. A. Shepard, J. A. Whitted, and C. S. Brown. The motion was adopted.

Dr. S. N. Vass, Field Secretary of the American Baptist Home Mission Society, and Dr. J. R. Cozart, pastor of Ebenezer Baptist Church, Charlotte, addressed remarks to the Convention respecting the National Baptist Union.

At this juncture letters were read from Principal M. A. Murray, of Western Union Academy, Rutherfordton, N. C.; J. H. Caldwell, Chapel Hill, N. C.; H. R. Goodson, Secretary, and Wm. Ellerbee, Moderator of Johnston County Association; Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount; Julius W. Turner, Roxboro, N. C.

A motion prevailed offering opportunity to Mrs. A. L. E. Weeks, of New Bern, to set before the brethren of the Convention the needs of the New Bern Collegiate and Industrial Institute, of which her husband is president. At the conclusion of her impressive remarks, the brethren indicated their interest in the school by handing to the good lady \$21.00 for it. Of the amount the following gave one dollar each: Drs. A. Shepard, S. N. Vass, A. W. Pegues, W. T. Coleman, E. E. Smith, G. O. Bullock, Prof. A. B. Vincent, Revs. W. S. Waddell, A. Cooper, R. Shepard, H. Clement, Wm. Reid, J. W. Tate, J. J. Thompson, G. W. Moore, C. T. Underwood, Bro. A. R. Middleton, and Dr. Hargrave.

The Committee on Organization submitted its report. Action thereon was deferred until to-morrow morning.

President Whitted submitted remarks on the History of Negro Baptists of North Carolina.

At this stage of the proceedings, E. E. Smith offered a resolution thanking Dr. Whitted for his successful effort in preparing a history of our denomination in the State, and requesting him to write a second edition, pledging the individual support of the brethren.

The session closed at 5 o'clock, with the benediction by Rev. A. J. Jackson.

## WEDNESDAY—EVENING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were led by Revs. W. P. Watson and J. H. Thompson, associated in the pulpit by Revs. G. O. Bullock, D. D., and W. A. Jones.

Rev. A. S. Croom, of Salisbury, preached the Doctrinal Sermon from St. John, 10.28. Subject: "The Final Preservation of the Saints."

The discourse was a masterly one, being delivered with eloquence and power, and held the undivided attention of the audience throughout.

The sermon concluded, Rev. D. J. Avera led, and the large congregation joined in singing "In the Good Old Fashion Way."

Vice-President N. B. Dunhan was called to the chair, and President J. A. Whitted delivered his Annual Address to the Convention, which was replete with information and inspiration. At the conclusion of the address Dr. Vass submitted some remarks and moved that a vote of thanks be tendered for the address. The address was referred to a committee composed of Drs. Vass, Pegues, and Wither-  
spoon.

The Corresponding Secretary, Dr. C. S. Brown, submitted his report to the Convention.

By motion of Prof. Vincent the address was referred to the same committee which had under consideration the address of the president.

An offering was taken for Winston Orphan Asylum, amounting to \$40.30.

The following named persons contributed \$1.00: J. A. Whitted, C. S. Brown, E. E. Smith, N. B. Dunham, A. M. Moore, W. S. Waddell, J. H. Rhoe, Dr. Hargrave, G. O. Bullock, A. S. Croom, W. H. Moore, C. L. W. Smith, J. J. Scarlett, J. W. Tate, J. H. Owens, S. H. Vick, J. S. Sills, Robert Shepard, R. H. Harper, J. S. Brown, J. H. Nelson, L. H. Hackney, J. W. Blacknall. Those who paid 50c were: C. E. Askew, James Hardie, I. M. Powers, J. T. Deans, A. T. Price, A. R. Middleton, A. Shephard, A. B. J. Wyche, N.

Green, J. H. Crow, B. F. Hopkins, Mrs. Ollie Bynum, J. F. Davis, C. T. Underwood, H. Pair. Those who paid 25c were: J. J. Worlds, N. A. Cheek, Mrs. A. L. E. Weeks, G. W. Moore, H. D. Saunders, E. C. Crowders, S. H. Wither-  
spoon, S. A. Artis, J. T. King, W. A. Jones, Miss Mattie Coleman, N. E. Grice, C. W. Barnes, Mrs. Barber, Rosa Parker, W. H. Sutson.

After the collection had been taken, Dr. Hargrave extended an invitation to the Convention to attend a banquet to be given by the citizens of the city, at the Colored Graded School Building to-morrow night. The Convention accepted the invitation.

Doxology by the choir. Benediction by Rev. Thompson.

THURSDAY—FORENOON SESSION.

Devotional exercises were led by Revs. Thomas Sharpe and B. F. Hopkins. Vice-President Woodward called the Convention to order. The proceedings of the previous afternoon and evening sessions were read and approved.

The Committee on Temperance reported through Rev. I. M. Powers. The report was discussed by Profs. A. B. Vincent and E. H. Lipscombe. After which the report was re-committed.

Letters were read to the Convention from Prof. J. L. Ewring, of Washington City; W. H. Hayes, of Randleman, N. C.; B. B. Hill, Reidsville, N. C., and a telegram from Prof. W. H. Knuckles, Lumberton, N. C.

A resolution, offered by Rev. J. H. Thompson, was made special order for to-night.

By motion the following were constituted a Committee on Revision of the Constitution: Rev. L. T. Bond, Drs. A. M. Moore and S. N. Vass.

By motion it was decided to refer the matter of electing delegates, as requested in the communication just read from Prof. J. L. Ewring, to the Home Board.

The Treasurer and Auditor of the Convention submitted their reports. The reports were approved.

It was moved by Rev. R. Shepard that the collection taken to-night be donated to the Oxford Orphan Ayclum. After some discussion, Dr. Vass offered a substitute, which was accepted by the Convention. The substitute provided for a committee whose duty it should be to name how each collection should be disposed of. Revs. R. I. Walden, D. J. Avera and C. S. Brown constituted the committee.

The Committee on the President's Address and the Report of the Corresponding Secretary, reported through Dr. Vass. The same was adopted.

"Should Pastors be supported who take no interest in our general denominational work?" was discussed by Dr. J. R. Cozart, Revs. R. D. Harris, J. F. Davis, J. J. Scarlett, A. Lee, J. H. Lyon, C. T. Underwood, N. A. Cheek, and Dr. A. S. McMillan.

Prayer for success was offered by Rev. H. Clement.

After some remarks by Rev. W. T. Askew, a motion prevailed to enroll Hammond Creek Association as a member of the Convention.

The Convention was addressed at this juncture by A. M. Moore, M. D., of Durham.

The Committee on Collections reported, which was adopted.

The Committee on the Revision of the Constitution reported. Pending the adoption of which, the Convention adjourned.

A collection of \$5.30 was taken and divided equally between Revs. A. J. Jackson and C. D. Hackney.

Benediction by Rev. H. Pair.

#### THURSDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. C. D. Hackney and R. Shepard. Vice-President S. W. Dockery called the Convention to order. The proceedings of the forenoon session were read and approved.

The report of the Committee on the Revision on the Constitution was called for, discussed and adopted.

The Committee on President's Address, and report of the Corresponding Secretary, submitted their re-committed report, which was adopted.

"Our Laymen—how to secure their active support in the work of the church"—was discussed by Dr. A. S. McMillan, Revs. Thomas Sharpe, N. B. Dunham and Dr. S. N. Vass.

A letter from Dr. J. M. Dunaway, pastor of the white Baptist Church of Wilson, was read to the Convention. Letters were read also from Drs. G. W. Perry, Raleigh; P. S. Lewis, Charlotte, and Rev. G. A. Mial.

At this stage of the proceedings the Convention arose and sang: "All hail the power of Jesus' name."

The topic, "Our Deacons, their qualifications, duties and relation to the pastor, was discussed by Drs. A. Shepard, R. I. Walden and Rev. J. H. Thomson.

Dr. P. F. Morris, Dean of the Theological Department of Shaw University, addressed the Convention. An offering for the Department amounting to \$9.35 was handed him. The following persons were among the contributors: Rev. J. S. Brown, \$2.00; Dr. A. S. McMillan, Rev. M. A. Talley and Mr. H. J. Smith, \$1.00 each; Dr. S. N. Vass and J. S. Sills, 50c. each; J. W. Dew, R. H. Harper, E. H. Lipscombe, Thomas Sharpe, H. Clements and J. F. Davis, 25c. each.

The session adjourned with the benediction by Rev. L. H. Hackney.

#### THURSDAY—EVENING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. O. J. Allen and J. S. Sills. President Whitted called the Convention to order. The first business to the consideration of the brethren was a resolution expressive of appreciation of the hospitality of the pastor and members of Jackson Chapel and of the people generally of Wilson. The same resolution made Rev. F. M. Davis a life member of the Convention.

The Committee on Obituary submitted its report. Action on the report was deferred until to-morrow.

Rev. Fred M. Davis obtained the floor, and in fitting terms expressed his appreciation of the deference shown him by the Convention.

The hour for the Missionary Sermon having arrived the choir discoursed beautiful anthems. Prayer was offered by Rev. J. W. Blacknall. The hymn used was announced by Rev. M. A. Talley. Dr. G. O. Bullock, of Charlotte, N. C., preached the sermon from Acts 1:8. At the conclusion of the eloquent discourse, the large congregation sang, "I've anchored my soul." Prayer was offered by Rev. J. W. Dew, of Goldsboro.

Corresponding Secretary Brown offered a resolution relating to Mrs. H. M. Tupper. The resolution was considered without reference and passed.

The report of the Committee on Permanent Organization was called up and passed.

Dr. S. N. Vass, District Secretary of the A. B. P. Society, was introduced. He delivered an able and instructive address.

Dr. C. F. Meserve, President of Shaw University, was presented to the Convention and introduced to the overflowing audience. He made some remarks.

Another resolution, offered by Dr. Brown, was adopted.

Mrs. M. C. Ransom, representative of the Oxford Orphan Asylum, was presented to the Convention and spoke for the institution. Offerings amounting to \$27.00 was handed to her for the Asylum. Quite a number of the brethren contributed \$1.00 each.

After several announcements were made and members of the Convention were ready, they repaired to the spacious auditorium of the Colored Graded School Building, where the Convention had accepted an invitation to attend a banquet.

At ten minutes after ten o'clock the Convention adjourned, with benediction by Rev. P. J. Vann.

#### FRIDAY—FORENOON SESSION.

Devotional services were conducted by Rev. J. W.

Blacknall and C. T. Underwood. Dr. J. R. Cozart called the Convention to order. The proceedings of the two previous sessions were read and approved.

The report on Obituary was called up and again read. The rules governing the Convention were suspended for thirty minutes. Eulogistic remarks were made by Revs. J. A. Whitted, D. D., A. B. Vincent, H. Clement, J. H. Thompson, E. H. Lipscombe, J. R. Cozart, D. D., G. W. Moore, Thos. Sharpe and J. S. Sills. A verse of "Asleep in Jesus," etc., was pathetically sung by the congregation. Revs. Fred M. Davis, T. Parker and E. B. Blake, also made some remarks.

The Committee on Place of Next Meeting reported. The report was adopted, with every eye turned toward "*Friendship*"—Charlotte.

The Committee on Resolutions submitted its report, which was adopted.

The Corresponding Secretary reported a list of local agents and missionaries in the different sections of the State.

Dr. Vass offered resolutions which the Convention adopted.

Mrs. Lucy Thompson, of Reidsville, a member of the Woman's State Convention, was presented and made some remarks, which were well received.

Remarks were submitted by Drs. Brown, Whitted, Vass and Rev. W. T. Askew.

The session closed with benediction by Dr. Vass.

#### FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Sisters Lucy Thompson, of Reidsville, and Ellen Grice, of Greenville, assisted in the devotional services. Dr. J. R. Cozart called the Convention to order. The proceedings of the forenoon session were read and approved.

"Echoes from the Field" was the order of the day. The same was discussed by Dr. S. H. Witherspoon, and S. S. Missionaries A. B. Vincent and M. A. Talley.

The roll of Ministers and Representatives to the Convention was called and corrected.

Drs. Hargrave, Vass, Brown, and Rev. C. H. Williamson delivered short addresses. The latter spoke for the *Baptist Sentinel*. A collection of \$7.00 was handed him.

Benediction by Rev. A. T. Price.

FRIDAY—EVENING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were appropriately conducted by Revs. G. W. Moore and Thomas Parker.

After the rendition of a beautiful selection by the choir, the President presented Dr. J. R. Cozart, who discussed "The Claims of the Heathen World Upon Us." "In the Good Old Fashion Way," led by Rev. Avera, was sung by the congregation.

President Whitted introduced Prof. C. L. Coon to the Convention. The Professor addressed a few timely and appropriate remarks to the Convention. By vote the Convention expressed its appreciation of the presence and address of the distinguished visitor.

Dr. C. S. Brown, President of the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention, was presented and spoke for African Missions. A collection of \$161.21 was taken for the cause.

A copy of the "History of Negro Baptists of North Carolina," was presented to the Sunday School of Jackson Chapel Church.

Resolutions of appreciation for hospitality were passed by the Convention. "Then was sung: "God Be With You 'Till We Meet Again."

Thus ended one of the most successful and encouraging sessions of the Convention held in many a year.

Benediction by Rev. R. H. Harper.

J. A. WHITTED, D. D.,  
PRESIDENT.

E. E. SMITH,  
SECRETARY.



## APPENDIX.

ADDRESS AS PRESIDENT DELIVERED BEFORE THE  
EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION  
OF NORTH CAROLINA, WILSON, N. C.,  
OCTOBER, 27, 1909.

BRETHREN OF THE EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVEN-  
TION OF NORTH CAROLINA:

In keeping with your custom of long standing as your presiding officer, I submit a few suggestions for your consideration, some of which have lingered anxiously and long upon my soul, as imperatively necessary, for the uplift and highest development of this Convention and the Baptist cause in general throughout the State.

I should regard it as the crowning effort of my life, if, together with you, I might make some contribution which would place this Convention where it deserves to be: a great Baptist center of vitality, of influence, of usefulness, and of power; about which every Church and Association, with the recurrence of years, would gather, through its representatives, with peculiar joy and pride.

To do this, Eastern North Carolina, Western North Carolina, Northern and Southern, must be hurled to the winds; selfishness and graft must be trampled under foot, and the spirit of union, and of the blessed Christ, must permeate our every life; and, North Carolina *over*, we must be brethren.

Surely, you must see a severe arraignment in this thought; and, the charge that selfishness and graft are the two dreaded enemies with which we have to contend. When we realize the age in which we live, it is hardly surprising; and yet if we know full well our position as leaders of light, it is to contend, both in precept and example, against the powers of darkness, as they are manifest in and around us.

Surely we have reached a crisis in our history, and the change to a brighter day is dawning and is to be permanent and abiding.

All of us have not been altogether idle; and, at one time with the arm of our white brethren, North and South, about us, we have felt our rise to progress was to be perpetual. We have not altogether been a failure. Our achievements are seen in the Foreign Field and in many places here in North Carolina. It may not be credited to us, but the seeming scanty missionary work we do is a great blessing to the State. One great disadvantage under which we labor: what we have done, and what we are doing, has been done, and is done, too much in the corner; and we don't give to the world as we ought to give, from year to year, a knowledge of our doings. It is ungrateful, unwise, discouraging, and wrong, for any one of our brethren to hold up other denominations as a means of ridiculing our own, by invidious comparisons. Were the truth known, there is not another denomination throughout the State among the colored people, doing near so much as we are doing; and our great need, while we move forward—as we are doing with the years—is to devise some plan whereby every deed of the denomination throughout the State may be accurately and fully known.

Some efforts have been made by your previous, and by your present Secretary, to obtain data which will furnish this necessary information, but as yet there has been but feeble response. Could we have figures before us to-day, it would be seen that over twenty-five thousand dollars are contributed annually by the Negro Baptists of North Carolina for missions—local, State, and Foreign; forty thousand for educational purposes in our Baptist Secondary Schools, which exclude Shaw University; and upward of seventy-five thousand dollars for church edifice funds. This by no means is a bad showing, but the fact that these figures are not at hand, leaves us, as well as the outside world, in the dark as to our actual condition, and as to what we are really doing.

We recommend, therefore, that the Corresponding Secretary's Office be kept active and alive through such reports coming up from every section of the State, and from every organization of our Baptist forces. Somehow the report of our noble women in their Convention should be ours. The report of the Sunday School Convention, which is doing marvelous things for the work of redemption, should be ours, and every Association throughout our bounds from the mountains to the sea.

And brethren, it would be amazingly encouraging! If the brethren are not willing to come together in these annual sessions with the cold cash for the support and maintenance of the objects of the Convention, they could and should come with *warm* figures showing the work they have done, are doing—at home and abroad—for the furtherance of this blessed cause which we have espoused, so dear to the hearts of all of us.

#### MISSIONS—HOME AND FOREIGN.

In conversation with a gentleman who knew full well, he said, "The Baptists of North Carolina are by no means behind all of the other States in this spirit of missions." All things considered, we have done fairly well. And may I say here and now: Where failure is evident, it is due to the leader of that particular people, and not to themselves, for when the people are properly informed, they are not only willing to do for the cause, but for the leader who gives them the proper information. A leader is widely mistaken who thinks he "feathers his own nest" by a neglect of reminding the people of his charge of their duty with respect to objects to which we are duty bound. I shall never forget the old woman, who, when the people came to the missionary table but slowly, prayed aloud that God would touch the hearts of the people, and that they would give to the cause of missions. God answered that prayer, and the people not only heaped up money on the mission table, but made another deposit in their rounds, and heaped up a treasure in the old woman's lap. Let every preacher

take the lesson, and if he would get his full share, see that every laudable cause connected with his charge is properly cared for. Like Paul, each of us should feel "I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians; both to the wise and the unwise."

It was my good fortune and pleasure to be invited quite recently to the Church of one of our noble leaders, to solicit aid for a charitable object. I said, when I received the invitation, the reward for the visit, I am sure, will be quite small, for I know something of the burdens of that Church. I was joyfully surprised! I met nothing of that cold and indifferent reception, but warm hands, and still warmer hearts. The pastor had manfully told of my cause, and the imperative needs, and the duty of the membership despite their own heavy burdens. Every one came prepared to give, and my heart swelled with peculiar pride as I saw the people not only giving, but giving with the spirit taught by the Blessed Master: "giving cheerfully." I said in my heart: few pastors of his stamina, few Churches so full of the blessed graces, christian heroism, and christian beneficence, would tell the story for the Baptist cause in North Carolina.

I am sure, brethren, you are aware that we must not only have a storehouse of knowledge to lead our people, but a stock of grit to take a decided stand along every path of duty and of right.

One of the most beautiful examples of such boldness in a leader, as told in his own language, was exhibited by Dr. Hale some years ago in the First Baptist Church (white) of Wilmington, N. C. Like many of our colored Churches, there was but little of the spirit of missions of any kind. The pastor took a decided stand, and for a time it looked as if he would have to pastor somewhere else, but God never lets such leaders fall, and despite the stern opposition, the Doctor won out, and to-day Wilmington, like other white Churches, distributes her gifts to God's glory.

I would not assume that there must not be much tact as well as heroism. I have often wondered if our missionaries used enough of what we call "tact." In many respects,

I am sure they do not. I have always felt that the work between the Church Missionaries, the Sunday School Missionaries, representatives of our Educational work, and other representatives, might be more wisely distributed. In some respects, I am sure it can and should be. I have seen from seven to ten of these different representatives at a single Association, all begging to be heard, all seeking help. I have no doubt the same condition obtains among the white brethren in their gatherings, but you know it will be many, many years before we will give that welcome to as many representatives, and I sometimes wonder if it won't cause a setback to all our objects. I verily believe there ought to be a meeting between the representatives of all our State organizations, and a thorough understanding of, and distribution of work definitely described and prescribed.

It was decided in our last Convention that such appeals as I have already mentioned in the Associations should be made by some local representative, and the State representative, whenever he happened to be present, would simply furnish information, and if needs be, inspiration. How well this has succeeded, will be told in the report of the Corresponding Secretary.

Until the people can be made to feel that we represent something more than ourselves, they will give but poorly. My experience has been that people will give when the proper objects are set before them, and in a way to appeal to them.

We have said in the beginning, that possibly, as a denomination, we are passing a crisis in our history. It seems we are in the midst of a crisis as a race. We have been driven from the political arena, whether by fair means or by foul, and the secret society and benevolent, or so mis-called benevolent society, has proven the asylum for many of our past political leaders and others, and while many of these societies and associations have proven helpful, and in many ways, yet it must be admitted that many of them are proving a curse to the Churches, and in many ways.

The spirit of greed has grown so rampant in many of

them until everything under heaven which is presented, the first question which follows is: "What will we get out of that?" If the people will take this course, they should at least be taught to discriminate between worldly investment and spiritual investment. I enter banking and benevolent institutions expressly to get gain *here* and *now*. I enter the spiritual for a *future* and *eternal* reward. I give my pro rata to the Society, expecting to get so much while I am sick, or so much for my family when I am dead; but I give to the Church, I give to Education, I give to Missions, expecting my reward up yonder when the roll is called.

And I might say just here that we not only sustain a great loss in our finances, but the time has come when the Churches hardly have the privilege of any night in the week, and many of their Sundays, for "My Lodge meets to-night;" well, "My Lodge meets to-morrow night;" and so on, for every night in the week. It has gone on, and I tell you by experience, seven of the fifty-two Sundays of the past year have been interfered with on the account of "Annual Sermons." "I will have to pay a fine if I am not there." And yet every society you ever heard of, claims to interfere with your Church relations in no way.

I regret to say there are Baptist preachers in North Carolina who never miss a Grand Lodge meeting of their society, unless sickness or death prevents, and never attend an annual meeting of their Convention, even if in calling distance of them. In fact, will leave home, if you go in their community. As I said to begin with, I would not say a word against orders which effect us for good, and, indeed, some of them do, but I would enter my most solemn protest against any organization which in any way undertakes to interfere with the duties I owe to my Church and my denomination. It may seem harsh and severe, but I believe the Church whose pastor can find time to attend Grand Lodge meetings, and can never find time to attend the annual meetings of his Church and denomination, should be unceremoniously dismissed from his charge.

FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Surely, you realize, brethren, you hold a unique place in the Foreign Mission work of this country. That the alarm was sounded from this Convention when a departure from the old beaten path of the National Convention became imperative, must be admitted; that you took the lead to call a halt and treat for peace and union when the principles for which you contended were conceded and practiced by the mother Convention, must be further admitted. And to-day you not only occupy an important place in the one Convention but will soon share more part in the old Convention than ever before.

We have our District Convention, we have our National Convention; the spirit of union between the two Conventions prevails, and thank God we are both working side by side for the redemption of bleeding Africa. All told our contributions to the Lott Carey Convention were larger than ever before, and however small the increase, so long as we are on the increase, we have reason to congratulate ourselves and move forward.

It is to the credit of the White Rock Baptist Church of Durham, and to that people known for their hospitality, as well as the Baptists of North Carolina, that the Lott Carey Convention in its last annual session enjoyed the most royal entertainment known in the history of the Convention, Winston-Salem not excepted. It is to the credit of that Convention that they have kept faith with every missionary under their employ.

There is every reason why the Baptists of North Carolina should take courage and undertake greater things for Foreign Missions than ever. The harvest is ripe. Almost every foot of African territory is explored and controlled by European nations, and they would swallow up Liberia, but for the intervention of Uncle Sam. While they are making use of the country for commercial gain and otherwise, let us make use of the facilities of travel which they have employed, to carry the blessed Bible to our brothers on the other side, following in their wake for heavenly gain.

We would much prefer that the Corresponding Secretary of the Lott Carey Convention should come among us at odd times, and at least hold four or five missionary mass meetings throughout the State each year in the interest of Foreign Missions; but, whether he comes or not, there is an indispensable duty resting upon each and every Baptist in North Carolina to help to give the plan of salvation as laid down by the blessed Christ, to bleeding Africa. I should say to the pastors, if they can do nothing more, encourage your young people to hold missionary concerts, take after collections, or do something to show that your Church is indeed a Missionary Baptist, and not an Anti-Missionary Baptist Church, which indeed is a misnomer, for every Baptist Church after the pattern of the Church which the Master came into the world to establish, is *missionary*. This may seem to be high ground for me to take, but I have only to point you to the Great Commission as found in the last words of the Savior: "Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned." This is the pattern upon which our Churches are founded, and if it is wrong, you will have to hold the Master responsible.

#### EDUCATION.

While the Convention cannot lay claim to a specific Educational work, it has done much, and in many ways, to help the cause of Christian Education in our Secondary Baptist Schools and in Shaw University. You cannot always measure friendship and help by the number of dollars and cents one may give to a certain object. Sometimes it finds an expression in a word kindly spoken, sometimes in a feeling of sympathy, sometimes in a prayer.

I regard it as fortunate that I was called upon to raise the contribution for the Tupper Memorial Building at Shaw University, and the Estey Annex. It was in the offerings of the aged, of the poor, of the ignorant I found the real expression of deepest gratitude and of kindly interest in the



Institution, and for the man (the immortal H. M. Tupper) who had done so much to make the Negro Baptists of North Carolina what they are. What at first in the assumption of this duty seemed a burden, came at last through such cheerful responses the sweetest task of my life.

In many ways we have shown our interest in Shaw. At one time we undertook to pay the salary of an assistant professor in the Theological Department. We have always responded to some extent to every call which has come to us from Shaw, but is the time not ripe for us to do some definite work at Shaw? If not the support of a professor, could we not give so many partial scholarships to deserving young men studying for the ministry? Could we not give employment to so many of the young men during their vacation, acquainting them with the fields in which they may be called to labor as pastors in the after years, at the same time cultivating our own fields? We have done just this thing and the results were greatly helpful to this Convention. Dr. Bullock, of Friendship Church, Charlotte; Rev. Avera, Reidsville; Rev. Scarlett, Fayetteville, at one time were employed in this way. Traces of their splendid services are seen and felt to-day.

Very much to our regret the Convention could not see its way clear to keep some hold on the Secondary Baptist Schools of this State. The schools are fast becoming centres of intelligence and power throughout the State, and to keep in touch with them, and to keep them in touch with the Convention, simply means to hold these centres of light and power in no distant day to serve the Convention in a way nothing else could serve us. If the Convention could see its way clear to make any kind of contribution to these schools, it would mean much to us in the future. We have felt if nothing else, why not let the Missionary of the Convention give a week or two weeks to each of them during the school term, holding special meetings of some kind either in the way of direct instruction, or evangelical meetings. We could at least give it a trial. We congratulate the Associations in whose bounds these schools are founded and main-

tained. We congratulate the Baptists of North Carolina that they take rank with the foremost States in schools and colleges.

#### THE BAPTIST SENTINEL.

We are hardly in the position to speak definitely of our organ, the *Baptist Sentinel*. If the statement made by the Business Manager is to be credited, it must be in a deplorable condition. We happened to hear him say on several occasions his receipts for the week were not more than four dollars, and his disbursements were thirty-five and forty dollars. Surely at that "poor dying rate" we must have been buried so long we are now waiting for the sounding of the trumpet and the resurrection dawn. For one, I have not been, and am not satisfied with the matter and the manner of the *Sentinel*. I lay no blame at the door of the management, for I am fully aware there must be two things, at least, to give a good paper: the proper attention must be given to it, and there must be a sufficient amount of money coming from the patrons to give the proper attention. One thing I know, it has been with much difficulty the paper has been able to run at all.

While the paper is not now the property of the Convention, the Convention does own the largest amount of shares in the paper, and should look carefully after its interest, for of all the agencies to support and keep a live Convention, the *Sentinel* is the greatest. It may have been true in the days of Frederick Douglass: "If you wish to keep a thing from a Negro, put it in the papers," but that day is in the past, and now, if you wish to give a thing to our people, it must and should go to the *Baptist Sentinel*, ably edited and read in every Baptist home throughout the State. That can be done, as all other work, by the pastor making the *Sentinel* one of the objects of his pastorate, and the management seeing that everything in the matter and manner of the paper being just what it should be. The Business Manager cannot be the editor, the manager, the type-setter, the office-boy, and the money getter, and give us a creditable paper. I need

not tell you that the Baptist Negro keeping pace with the intelligent Negro of every denomination not only requires a paper, but such a paper as will commend itself to him by its able matter. Your humble servant has undertaken several times this year to give articles as a part of his contribution to the columns of our paper, but somehow every article seems to be cut in two and "continued" on some other page. Let us find fault with no one, but unite and bring out a sheet which will be the pride of every Baptist throughout the State.

#### THE WOMAN'S CONVENTION.

Every Baptist in the State of North Carolina should look to the Woman's Convention with peculiar pride. They are not saying much, but are making rapid strides, in our opinion, and for which we thank God. For years and years they sought some definite work to which we would direct them, but in vain. In the providence of God they have fallen upon a definite work, and they have gone at it as christian heroines. Think of one sister representing only a part of a certain City in the State, and with seventy-five dollars to lay on the table as the humble offerings of her sisters! And it was only by chance they had any representative whatever, feeling, even with seventy-five dollars to give, they were not able to send a representative. I had just as well be plain, brethren: until some of us make up our minds that we will not require our way to be paid and a per diem for our services before we will do anything for our Convention, there is no hope. We must lay our money and our lives on the altar and do a definite work for the Convention and for God. It is the opinion of some that the women should not have a definite work and make that work their task. We differ with such an opinion. If the women find they can better do a definite work until they can get strength to undertake additional work, in the name of God we bid them go on. The time has been when it was the opinion of this Convention that the leaders of the Woman's Convention meant to be unruly and give no heed to the ad-

monition of the brethren, but our opinion, after careful consideration, has wholly changed, and at no period have they shown any but the most humble and Godly spirit. The two Conventions better understand each other; and, while there may be little features creeping in now and then which the leaders of the Woman's Convention themselves are not pleased with and are endeavoring to modify, and even to change, let us hope for the better, knowing that the sun in the heavens is not perfect, and give every encouragement in our Churches and Convention we can give, to encourage our sisters.

#### THE SUNDAY SCHOOL CONVENTION.

Very much to our delight the State Sunday School Convention is in able hands both on the field and in its organization. The work they have done and are doing will live with the ages. Especially do we refer to the Girls' Education Fund. This fund alone has given the Convention prestige in the Sunday School organizations and in the Sunday Schools; the Convention could never have gotten along otherwise. Why not make our Ministers' Education Fund the same thing? We verily believe it will create the same interest in our Associations and Churches, and will at least be one rallying object for the Churches and Associations of the whole State. We congratulate this Convention that you have the Sunday School Missionaries side by side in this program with the State Convention, and that our sisters have as well, a place on the program, bringing these Conventions in sentiment, at least, as one, and with the same interest. As we have already suggested, there should be a perfect understanding with all our Missionaries; there should be the most perfect agreement among them; the greatest harmony. As our campaign for the year was closing, and the campaign for the Sunday School Convention year had already closed, it appeared to the Sunday School Missionaries that they could be of some assistance in swelling the work of this Convention for the year. The proposition was made and it was accepted, and it was highly gratifying to get a letter from one of

the Sunday School Missionaries detailing the work he was doing for this Convention, and indeed we praise God for what we have seen of that work.

Brethren, there is a common enemy to be fought, and the victory of the one Convention in North Carolina is the victory of all. And, too, it is gratifying that some of the very work, espacially Foreign Mission, is done both by the Woman's Convention and the Sunday School Convention. We feel justly proud of those children of ours, for indeed they both give us the honor of the parent body. It is highly incumbent upon each and all of these bodies to be the auxiliary of the others.

Casting about us for many years for needed strength, we have thought in some way the able laity of our churches should be made to feel a keener interest in our Convention, and it has been a question with us how can it be brought about? For myself, I am willing to lay myself on the altar and make any sacrifice for the promotion of this work. I have felt if we should make our offices more revolutionary, it might be helpful. I had a definite recommendation to make to you along this specific line, but I have been talked out of it by brethren who claim to know the good of the Convention. It has been claimed that the Convention was run by a ring, and the claim may be true, for everything I know anything about is run in that way, if you are pleased to call a few faithful followers "a ring." In that your may count me to be one of the "ring," for twenty-five years I have followed up this Convention, and have been with the few who have guarded its every interest sacredly. I suppose it must have been on that account you have seen fit at your last annual meeting to give me the highest place in the gift of the Convention. If it seems wise to name a layman for the place, or any other brother who will bring the unity and harmony all so much desire, I will most gladly step down and out. I am willing, brethren, to take the most humble place you have to give, if it means the elevation of this Convention. Before now I have stood over sinners crying to God for mercy, and I have felt if my getting down

and biting the dust would bring them relief, I would most gladly do so; and, thus I feel, make me what you will, if in this month of harvest, from the mountains to the seashore I could hear the rumbling of the car wheels laden with clergy and laymen, their faces beaming with radiant smiles, their pockets bursting with jingling silver, gathering together in annual convention to deliberate, to divest, to invest, Africa for the cause of the Blessed Redeemer, North Carolina under the one banner inscribed: ONE LORD, ONE FAITH, ONE BAPSISM.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY'S REPORT.

MR. PRESIDENT AND MEMBERS OF THE EDUCATIONAL AND MISSIONARY CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA :

The task of presenting the work of the Baptists of North Carolina as Corresponding Secretary of the Convention is new to me, notwithstanding through your kindness I have been permitted to serve you in other positions almost continuously for a quarter of a century. I assumed the duties of this office one year ago, fully impressed with the arduous responsibilities entailed, and fairly well acquainted with the difficulties incident to the prosecution of these duties. I have given the work just as much thought and attention as my other numerous duties would permit. While your call brought more work and anxiety to me, yet I have been in a large measure compensated by the increased interest manifested by the brotherhood throughout the State in the Convention and its work. From all parts of the State come letters assuring us of help and support. I have been made to feel exceedingly sanguine over the future of our Convention, and I firmly believe that this organization will yet be made an effective agency for directing the charity and missionary plans of the Baptists of our grand old State. We are a great and strong people. We need only to concentrate our strength to make our power felt. As leaders, ministers, and christian men, we should solemnly covenant together to labor and toil together loyally to secure success to our great cause. I beg to be permitted to bring to your notice our work under the following heads: (1) Educational, (2) State and Home Missions, (3) Foreign Missions, and (4) Our Sunday School Interests.

OUR EDUCATIONAL WORK.

That we are doing a tremendous Educational work in the State, exceeding by far the work done by any other religious organization, every informed person must acknowledge; yet we have been exceedingly modest in our attempts to inform others of what we are really doing.

The following are the principal Secondary Schools, largely supported and controlled by our Baptist constituents in the State :

Shiloh Institue, Warrenton, N. C.; the value of property, is \$10,000.

The Garysburg High School, Garysburg, N. C.; value of property, \$1,500.

Waters Normal Institute, Winton, N. C.; value of property, \$20,000.

Bertie Academy, Windsor, N. C.; value of property, \$1,000.

Roanoke Institute, Elizabeth City, N. C.; value of property, \$12,000.

Girls' Training School, Franklinton, N. C.; value of property, \$4,000.

Zion Academy, Wadesboro, N. C.; value of property, \$5,000.

Thompson Institute, Lumberton, N. C.; value of property, \$10,000.

New Bern Industrial and Collegiate Institute, New Bern, N. C.; value of property, \$10,000.

Burgaw High School, Faison, N. C.; value of property, \$2,000.

Zion Academy, Clinton, N. C.; value of property, \$1,500.

The Atlantic and North Carolina Institute, James City, N. C.; value of property, \$10,000.

The Western Union Academy, Rutherfordton, N. C.; value of property, \$3,000.

The Claremont Normal School, Claremont, N. C.; value of property, \$———.

Tar River Institute, Greenville, N. C.; value of property, \$2,000.

Middle Swamp Institute, Corapeake, N. C.; value of property, \$1,500.

Pee Dee Institute, Hamlet, N. C.; value of property, \$3,000.

Neuse River Institute, Weldon, N. C.; value of property, \$2,000.

Johnston Baptist Academy, Smithfield, N. C.; value of property, \$500.

McDonell Industrial School, Kinston, N. C.; value of property, \$3,000.

Trent River Academy, Jacksonville, N. C.; value of property, \$1,000.

Reedy Creek Institute, Littleton, N. C.; value of property, \$1,200.

Piedmont Institute, Salisbury, N. C.; value of property, \$2,500.

Rich Square Academy, Rich Square, N. C.; value of property, \$4,000.



Hodges Institute, Clarkton, N. C.; value of property, \$4,000.

Total value of property, \$114,700.

Total amount paid out last year for operating expenses, etc., \$31,000.

As stated above, these are not all the schools under the control of the colored Baptists of the State, for we found it difficult indeed to secure information relating to our educational enterprises.

After years of experience and observation both in school and pastoral work, I am persuaded to believe that we are overloading ourselves with secondary schools. A school in itself is a good thing, but it is possible to have "too much of a good thing." A decent secondary school can not be run on less than a thousand dollars per year, and some of them require much more. To maintain our secondary schools even moderately it requires not less than twenty thousand dollars a year from our churches. Is not this sum entirely out of proportion to the amounts contributed for the other great objects of our Convention? Would it not be more commendable and could we not accomplish more real good by having fewer and better secondary schools? This suggestion may have come too late to be made practical. However this may be, it is true that we ought not allow our interest in our secondary schools to destroy our interest in the other objects.

The effort made by our State Sunday School Convention to raise money to educate worthy but indigent girls deserves our most hearty endorsement. No people deserve the title of "Christian" who neglect to care for womanhood. The attention, respect and honor paid to woman is the measure of our christianity. Let us rally with manly determination to the support of this project, and offer help and protection to all young women who crave a chance.

First and foremost among our educational efforts should be the theological department at Shaw University. We should need no persuasion to move us to support this department. We have done too little in past years along this line. We must pray for more ministers of the proper stamp and culture; and we must back our prayers with money. We should raise not less than a thousand dollars a year for the theological department at Shaw. Something should be done, and done now, to bring the Baptists of the State into closer touch and sympathy with this department. There are enough Baptist preachers in the State, if they could be

reached, to run this department handsomely by personal contributions, and not bear heavily upon any. I am anxious to see the colored Baptists of this State take hold of this department.

#### OUR STATE AND HOME MISSION WORK.

To make any statements clear under this head, I shall refer to this division of our work (1) as State Missions, and (2) as Home Missions. We have shown but little real interest in State Missions in general, and none whatever in Home Mission, as it relates to our country and nation. Aside from the small amount of mission work done by our District Associations in planting new Churches in destitute communities, we have practically done nothing in this direction. It is true that we have employed one missionary on the field, but he has been forced to look more to the collection of his own salary than to the real good accomplished. This fault is not chargeable to our missionaries, but to our own neglect. We should raise our State Mission money in our Churches, and send it in from time to time, that work might be done in destitute sections. Our Missionaries have without exception done well, and have won our highest esteem for their earnestness. We must, however, wake up to State Missions, and give more to this work. We have scores of weak Churches that need help; we have localities that need churches; and we have no money with which to supply these demands.

We get no outside help in doing State work other than a small donation from the American Baptist Home Mission Society of New York. We get none of the money appropriated by the Southern Baptist Convention for this purpose. We feel that if that Convention wants to use money in this State to help the Colored Baptists, they should use it in the way to do us the most good, and not the most harm. We know what we want, and should be consulted in this matter. No outside organization has any right to force upon our Churches what we do not want.

It is our plan to interest brethren in each locality to advocate the claims of our Convention in their Churches and Baptist meetings, and also to do in a limited way local missionary work. Some definite line of action must be decided on and pushed by all.

We should further insist that all workers in our State who are given privileges in our pulpits should, as opportunity permits, advocate the objects and policies of this Convention; and under no circumstances should a confusionist

be allowed to come before the people by our consent. This should apply to all Sunday School Missionaries and Agents representing outside organizations. We should certainly beware of wolves who come to us in sheeps clothing.

Let us observe for a moment what is embraced in *Home Missions*. This term is broader in its application than State Missions, and takes in all our national political territory. We should never forget that "the field is the world," and that our charity should extend beyond race lines. We should be interested in all our people who need the gospel—white, black or red men, natives and foreigners who come to our shores. The lesson of unselfish charity lies at the foundation of our christianity, and should be persistently taught and practiced. We should give something annually to help other people and other races for our own spiritual development.

#### OUR FOREIGN MISSION WORK.

Hayes, Mdoonna, and Thomas, our Missionaries in Africa, are household names among the Baptists of this State. They represent us in foreign territory; they tell the world of our charity and of our religion. We have sent them out to do this service, and we are honor bound to support them. I sometimes hear people say that we are not *bound* to do but one thing, and that is "to die;" but every honest man is bound to keep an obligation, or submit to the disgrace of perjury. The Baptists of North Carolina owe Hayes, Mdoonna, and Thomas support as long as they remain in Africa under the present contracts. We can easily raise two thousand dollars annually for Foreign Missions if our pastors would only do their duty in part. One good collection a year from each Church would more than meet our allotted share of the Missionaries' expenses. We are growing along this line, as the financial report will show, but we are still far behind what we ought to do.

Permit me to mention, with commendation, what the Woman's Baptist State Convention is doing in this direction: They are paying the entire salary of Mrs. Thomas in Liberia, and are contemplating additional obligations in this direction.

To support Missionaries we must contribute regularly and cheerfully, and from a sense of duty, and not emotion.

#### THE SUNDAY SCHOOL WORK.

This work is too separate, too distinct, and too inde-

pendent of this Convention to succeed without friction. Two separate Conventions, supreme and independent, can not well survive in the same territory without materially interfering with the growth and efficiency of each other unless operated on the most friendly and mutual terms. The Sunday School Missionaries have been doing very largely the same kind of work that our Church Missionaries have done, except in some cases they have done better work. These missionaries often meet the same bodies, and present almost the same objects. This should be remedied at once, and the work of each and all missionaries distinctly specified. The Sunday School Convention is doing good and effective work, and deserves the most cordial support. Let us harmonize our interests in these Conventions, and let the missionaries of the one represent the interests of the other. The missionaries of all bodies working in our State ought to be in a measure under our State Mission Board, and we should have the benefits of their monthly or quarterly reports, if nothing more. This is the proper thing to do. This Convention must maintain its supremacy, or suffer in its work. The centralization of influence in the direction of our work will contribute materially both to its harmony and success. Our young people should be taught to regard this Convention as exerting paramount influence over Baptist Missions, as far as the State is concerned. The Executive Board of the State Sunday School Convention should be incorporated into our Home Mission Board, and the interests of each should be made identical.

#### MISCELLANEOUS SUGGESTIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS.

1. The *Baptist Sentinel* should go into every Baptist home in the State, and be made *de facto* the organ of the Baptists of the State. It has merited better patronage than it gets. Every pastor should pay for it, and read it.

2. We regret the existence of a rival Baptist Convention in the State, and should from time to time place ourselves on record as favoring the unity of our Baptist people from "the mountains to the seashores," ever keeping in mind the will of our Master, who prayed that "they may be one even as we are one."

3. Let us appoint a special Standing Committee to work with Dr. P. F. Morris, dean, and Dr. Chas. F. Meserve, president, in building up the theological department of Shaw, and invest it with authority to make appeals in the name of this Convention for aid.

4. Let us continue our efforts to induce our local Churches to represent in this Convention, and secure, if possible, an enrollment of all our pastors as members. Money spent in attending our annual meetings is no money wasted, as some short-sighted economists think, but it is money well invested.

5. We should require missionary students and prospective missionaries who travel in this State soliciting help in our Churches to receive the endorsement of our State Mission Board, and to report in itemized form all collections made.

6. Let the Secretary of each Association be made an Assistant Corresponding Secretary of this Convention, whose duties will be to furnish the Corresponding Secretary data and statistics of the Associations, and lists of ordained and licensed ministers, etc.

Your attention will now be invited to our financial statement, which, I beg to say, does not do credit to our Churches. Some of our Associations are doing a larger work than our Convention. To determine the working strength of the Baptists of North Carolina, we must combine the reports from the various Associations in the State.

### For State Missions.

#### RECEIPTS.

|               |                                                  |            |
|---------------|--------------------------------------------------|------------|
| October 24.   | Paid to Treasurer by Finance Committee.....      | \$ 369 36  |
| February 24.  | Mount Airy Church, Rev. D. W. Early, Pastor..... | 2 00       |
| February 24.  | Weeping Mary " " " " " ".....                    | 2 00       |
| February 24.  | Spring Hill " " " " " ".....                     | 2 00       |
| April 13.     | Mount Olive " " " " " ".....                     | 5 00       |
| April 15.     | Woodville Plains ".....                          | 2 00       |
| May 10.       | Mouut Arrart " Rev. J. J. Thompson, Pastor....   | 2 00       |
| September 30. | Piney Woods Chapel, " C. H. Lewter, "....        | 2 00       |
| September 30. | From Rev. S. H. Witherspoon, Missionary.....     | 751 10     |
|               |                                                  | <hr/>      |
|               |                                                  | \$1,137 46 |

### Receipts for Foreign Missions.

|              |                                                             |          |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| October 24.  | Deposited in Treasury for Foreign Missions.....             | \$ 40 75 |
| November 13. | Laurel Hill Church, Rev. N. B. Dunham, Pastor.....          | 2 00     |
| "            | " Rev. N. B. Dunham.....                                    | 1 00     |
| " 25.        | First Baptist Church, Hamlet, Rev. J. J. Hines, Pastor..... | 2 00     |
| "            | " Shaw University.....                                      | 40 00    |
| " 30.        | West-Roanoke Union.....                                     | 29 07    |

|              |                                                          |         |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| November 30. | Woman's Home Missionary Society, Randleman.....          | \$ 1 00 |
| " "          | Harshaw Grove Church, Rev. H. M. Harris.....             | 1 04    |
| December 2.  | Mount Peace Associational Union.....                     | 2 00    |
| " 2.         | Salem Church, Rev. R. D. Harris, Pastor.....             | 50      |
| " 3.         | First Baptist, Fayetteville, Rev. J. J. Scarlett, Pastor | 4 00    |
| " 3.         | Friendship Church, Charlotte, G. O. Bullock, "           | 18 15   |
| " 16.        | Markham's Chapel, Rev. J. H. Dunston, "                  | 10 00   |
| " 16.        | Shiloh Church, " " " " "                                 | 11 00   |
| March 8.     | Pleasant Grove Church, Rev. N. B. Dunham, "              | 4 10    |
| " 10.        | New Light " " " " "                                      | 3 45    |
| September 2. | Woman's Union, West-Roanoke Association .....            | 75 00   |
| " "          | First Baptist Sunday School.....                         | 1 00    |
| " "          | Woman's Union, Franklin County.....                      | 10 00   |
| " "          | " " Rowan .....                                          | 5 00    |
| " "          | Jackson Chapel, Wilson, N. C.....                        | 5 00    |
| " "          | Eastern Star Church, Tarboro.....                        | 5 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Raleigh .....                      | 12 00   |
| " "          | Central Church, Wilmington .....                         | 2 00    |
| " "          | Wake Baptist Union.....                                  | 5 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Charlotte .....                    | 5 00    |
| " "          | St. Paul Charlotte .....                                 | 1 00    |
| " "          | White Rock Baptist Church, Durham .....                  | 35 00   |
| " "          | Providence Baptist Church, Greensboro .....              | 2 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Franklin .....                     | 12 00   |
| " "          | Rev. W. H. Knuckles.....                                 | 1 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Reidsville .....                   | 4 00    |
| " "          | Dr. E. E. Smith.....                                     | 5 00    |
| " "          | White Rock Church, Durham, B. Y. P. U.....               | 5 00    |
| " "          | Shiloh Association .....                                 | 3 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Oxford.....                        | 5 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist " Wallace.....                             | 1 00    |
| " "          | Baptist State Sunday School Convention.....              | 16 00   |
| " "          | Wake Association.....                                    | 50 00   |
| " "          | Mitchell's Creek Church.....                             | 2 60    |
| " "          | Scoval Baptist Church.....                               | 2 60    |
| " "          | W. D. Smith.....                                         | 9 00    |
| " "          | First Baptist Church, Winston-Salem.....                 | 15 00   |
| " "          | Rowan Association.....                                   | 10 00   |
| " "          | Ebenezer Baptist Church .....                            | 7 00    |
| " "          | Woman's Baptist State Convention .....                   | 350 00  |
| " "          | " " " " " .....                                          | 200 00  |
| " "          | Rev. Thomas's Collections (not reported elsewhere)..     | 149 62  |

---

 \$1,140 13

DISBURSEMENTS.

|              |                                                      |            |
|--------------|------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| October 23.  | Dr. E. E. Smith, Money Advanced.....                 | \$ 14 00   |
| “ 24.        | “ “ “ Printing Minutes .....                         | 70 00      |
| “ “          | “ “ “ Services as Secretary.....                     | 21 00      |
| “ “          | George W. Moore, Assistant Secretary.....            | 5 00       |
| “ “          | S. H. Witherspoon, Balance on Salary.....            | 45 00      |
| “ “          | C. S. Brown, Traveling Expenses .....                | 13 50      |
| “ “          | “ “ Corresponding Secretary’s Supplies .....         | 25 00      |
| “ “          | C. D. Hackney, Traveling Expenses (charity) .....    | 2 10       |
| “ “          | S. N. Vass, for A. B. P. Society, Philadelphia ..... | 20 00      |
| “ “          | B. B. Tyler, Collection (charity) .....              | 5 10       |
| “ “          | J. J. Worlds, Money Advanced .....                   | 13 54      |
| “ “          | Joshua Perry, Asylum—Winston .....                   | 30 22      |
| “ “          | A. L. E. Weeks, Educational .....                    | 5 00       |
| “ “          | J. J. Worlds, Traveling Expenses.....                | 5 50       |
| “ “          | Sexton Church—Winston-Salem.....                     | 5 00       |
| “ “          | Telegram to Dr. Vass .....                           | 60         |
| “ “          | Baptist Sentinel, Dr. Roberts.....                   | 25 00      |
| “ “          | P. F. Morris, Shaw University.....                   | 20 00      |
| “ “          | E. H. Lipscombe, Service .....                       | 3 00       |
| “ “          | A. H. Wilson, for Hendersonville Church.....         | 7 00       |
| “ “          | A. W. Pegues, for Foreign Missions.....              | 5 00       |
| December 14. | Wm. Alexander, Foreign Missions .....                | 380 00     |
| “ “          | To Rev. W. M. Alexander, During Year (F. M.).....    | 496 62     |
| “ “          | To Lott Carey Convention, Durham.....                | 312 20     |
| “ “          | To S. H. Witherspoon, Missionary, Salary.....        | 591 21     |
| “ “          | To “ “ “ Expenses .....                              | 159 89     |
|              | Total .....                                          | \$2,498 59 |

Summary.

|                                                 |            |
|-------------------------------------------------|------------|
| Total Collected for Ministerial Education ..... | \$ 258 55  |
| “ “ “ State Missions.....                       | 1,137 46   |
| “ “ “ Foreign Missions.....                     | 1,140 13   |
| Total .....                                     | \$2,536 14 |
| Total Amount Paid Out .....                     | 2,498 59   |
| Balance on Hand .....                           | \$ 37 55   |

Respectfully submitted,

C. S. BROWN,  
Corresponding Secretary.

## Missionary Witherspoon's Report.

YEAR ENDING OCTOBER 31, 1909.

|                                         |        |       |
|-----------------------------------------|--------|-------|
| Second Church, Clinton .....            | \$     | 8 70  |
| First " Raleigh.....                    |        | 2 00  |
| Shiloh " Wilmington.....                |        | 5 24  |
| First " Middlesex.....                  |        | 6 00  |
| " " Fremont.....                        |        | 6 00  |
| Ebenezer " Wilmington.....              |        | 10 00 |
| Baptist " Scott's Hill .....            |        | 15 00 |
| Watts Chapel Church, near Raleigh ..... |        | 1 65  |
| Newkirk's " Teachy .....                |        | 1 65  |
| Baptist " Selma.....                    |        | 8 35  |
| Springfield " Auburn .....              |        | 7 00  |
| Good Samaritan " Wake County.....       |        | 3 60  |
| Rev. Hairston's " Winston .....         |        | 3 00  |
| Mount Zion " " .....                    |        | 6 60  |
| First Baptist " " .....                 |        | 71 71 |
| Holly Spring " Holly Springs .....      | 115 50 |       |
| Mount Olive " Wake Forest .....         |        | 2 65  |
| Martin Street " Raleigh .....           |        | 1 75  |
| Friendship " Monroe .....               |        | 9 00  |
| First Baptist " " .....                 |        | 2 50  |
| Poplar Spring " Richmond County .....   | 51 75  |       |
| First " " " .....                       |        | 6 25  |
| First " Hamlet .....                    |        | 1 50  |
| First " Aberdeen.....                   |        | 80    |
| Poplar Springs " Anson County.....      | 17 35  |       |
| Elizabeth " Richmond County.....        |        | 4 60  |
| First " Troy .....                      | 13 00  |       |
| First " Biscoe .....                    |        | 7 00  |
| Oak Grove " Walkertown.....             |        | 9 11  |
| Friendship " Monroe .....               |        | 6 00  |
| Congregation Creedmoor .....            |        | 7 00  |
| West-Durham .....                       |        | 2 55  |
| Clark's Grove " Wadeville .....         | 16 25  |       |
| First Baptist " Southern Pines.....     |        | 6 50  |
| First Baptist " Troy .....              |        | 1 25  |
| White Rock " Durham .....               |        | 5 00  |
| Second Baptist " " .....                |        | 2 31  |
| Mount Vernon " " .....                  |        | 1 05  |
| Union Baptist " " .....                 |        | 4 50  |
| West-Durham " .....                     |        | 1 75  |
| Mount Gilead " " .....                  |        | 1 00  |
| Nashville " Scotland County .....       | 15 00  |       |



*Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of N. C.* 45

|                                                |          |
|------------------------------------------------|----------|
| First Baptist Church, Southern Pines.....      | \$ 2 35  |
| Newkirk's Chapel, Teachey.....                 | 10 00    |
| First Baptist Church, Chapel Hill.....         | 18 60    |
| “ “ “ Troy.....                                | 9 50     |
| Clark's Grove, Wadeville.....                  | 2 55     |
| First Baptist Church, Jackson Springs.....     | 20 00    |
| “ “ “ Mebane.....                              | 14 33    |
| Wake Baptist Association.....                  | 15 00    |
| State Sunday School Convention.....            | 20 00    |
| High Point Association.....                    | 3 25     |
| Rowan Association.....                         | 30 00    |
| Ebenezer Association.....                      | 10 00    |
| Middle Association.....                        | 8 00     |
| New Hope Association.....                      | 10 00    |
| Pee Dee Association.....                       | 2 00     |
| First Baptist Church, Wilson.....              | 7 00     |
| Union Association, Fayetteville.....           | 10 00    |
| Johnston District Association, Smithfield..... | 5 00     |
| Kenansville Association, Burgaw.....           | 15 00    |
| Eastern Star Baptist Church, Tarboro.....      | 8 00     |
| Home Mission Society.....                      | 150 00   |
| New Hope Union.....                            | 10 00    |
| Neuse River Association.....                   | .....    |
|                                                | \$751 10 |

|                                                              |           |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Miles Traveled.....                                          | 8,629     |
| Expenses.....                                                | \$ 141 19 |
| Sermons Preached.....                                        | 142       |
| Addresses.....                                               | 93        |
| Revivals.....                                                | 5         |
| Converts.....                                                | 73        |
| Chautauquas Held.....                                        | 8         |
| Destitute Places Visited.....                                | 6         |
| Associations and Unions Visited.....                         | 13        |
| Letters Written.....                                         | 135       |
| Amount for Printing, Stationary, and Institute Expenses..... | \$ 18 70  |

Respectfully submitted,

S. H. WITHERSPOON,  
General Missionary.

## Money Received from August 1908, to October 25, 1909.

(FOR THE THEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT SHAW UNIVERSITY.)

(Reported by DR. P. F. MORRIS, Dean.)

|              |                                                 |          |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------|----------|
| August 1908. | State Sunday School Convention .....            | \$ 10 00 |
| “ “          | State B. Y. P. U.....                           | 1 00     |
| “ “          | Wake Association.....                           | 2 00     |
| “ “          | Rowan Association.....                          | 40 00    |
| October “    | Old Eastern Association.....                    | 3 50     |
| “ “          | Neuse River Association.....                    | 5 50     |
| “ “          | Lake Waramaw Association.....                   | 5 00     |
| “ “          | West-Roanoke Association.....                   | 15 50    |
| “ “          | Shiloh Baptist Church, Wilmington.....          | 5 00     |
| “ “          | Woman's Convention .....                        | 4 95     |
| “ “          | N. C. Education and Missionary Convention ..... | 21 00    |
| “ “          | Paptist Churches in Greensboro.....             | 25 00    |
| “ “          | First Baptist Church, Raleigh.....              | 10 00    |
| August 1909. | State Sunday School Convention.....             | 9 90     |
| “ “          | State B. Y. P. U.....                           | 2 00     |
| “ “          | Wake Association.....                           | 2 00     |
| “ “          | Rowan Association.....                          | 30 00    |
| “ “          | First Baptist Church, Winston-Salem.....        | 3 00     |
| “ “          | Sinai Baptist Church, Winston-Salem.....        | 2 00     |
| “ “          | First Baptist Church, Hillsboro.....            | 2 00     |
| October “    | Middle Association.....                         | 10 00    |
| “ “          | West-Roanoke Association.....                   | 25 15    |
| “ “          | New Hope Association.....                       | 10 05    |
| “ “          | Hamlet Association.....                         | 4 00     |
| “ “          | Dr. R. I. Walden, Middle Association.....       | 10 00    |
|              | Total .....                                     | \$258 55 |

Eight young men have been assisted out of this sum during the last conventional year, leaving a margin of some \$50.00 for this year.

P. F. MORRIS.

*Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of N. C.* 47

REPORT OF J. J. WORLDS, TREASURER, FOR THE YEAR ENDING  
OCTOBER 26, 1909.

RECEIPTS.

|                                                               |                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| October 23, 1908—Received at the Convention .....             | \$ 408 11       |
| December 14, 1908—Received from Woman's State Convention..... | 350 00          |
| <b>Total received</b> .....                                   | <b>\$758 11</b> |

DISBURSEMENTS.

|                                                               |                  |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| October 23, 1908—E. E. Smith, Secretary, Money Advanced ..... | \$ 14 00         |
| “ 24, “ E. E. Smith, “ Printing Minutes.....                  | 70 00            |
| “ “ “ E. E. Smith, “ Service .....                            | 21 00            |
| “ “ “ G. W. Moore, Service .....                              | 5 00             |
| “ “ “ S. H. Witherspoon, Missionary, Service.....             | 45 00            |
| “ “ “ C. S. Brown, President, Traveling Expenses .....        | 13 50            |
| “ “ “ C. S. Brown, Cor. Secretary, Office Supplies.....       | 25 00            |
| “ “ “ C. D. Hackney, Traveling Expenses .....                 | 2 10             |
| “ “ “ S. N. Vass, American Baptist Publica'n. Society..       | 20 00            |
| “ “ “ B. B. Tyler, Public Collection .....                    | 5 10             |
| “ “ “ J. J. Worlds, Treasurer, Money Advanced .....           | 13 54            |
| “ “ “ Joshua Perry, For Winston Asylum .....                  | 30 22            |
| “ “ “ A. L. E. Weeks, Educational.....                        | 5 00             |
| “ “ “ J. J. Worlds, Treasurer, Traveling Expenses .....       | 5 50             |
| “ “ “ Church Sexton, Winston .....                            | 5 00             |
| “ “ “ Telegram.....                                           | 60               |
| “ “ “ Baptist Sentinel.....                                   | 25 00            |
| “ “ “ Shaw University, by Dr. P. F. Morris.....               | 20 00            |
| “ “ “ E. H. Lipscombe, Service.....                           | 3 00             |
| “ “ “ A. H. Nelson, for Herdersonville Church.....            | 7 00             |
| “ “ “ A. W. Pegues, Foreign Missions.....                     | 5 00             |
| December 14,“ W. M. Alexander, Foreign Missions .....         | 380 00           |
| <b>Total amount paid out</b> .....                            | <b>\$720 56</b>  |
| <b>Total Receipts</b> .....                                   | <b>\$ 758 11</b> |
| <b>Total Paid Out</b> .....                                   | <b>720 56</b>    |
| <b>Balance on Hand</b> .....                                  | <b>37 55</b>     |

Respectfully submitted,

J. J. WORLDS, Treasurer

Our Missionary Forces, Agents, and Special  
Workers for the Ensuing Year.

C. S. BROWN, D. D., Corresponding Secretary, Winton, N. C.

SPECIAL WORKERS AND AGENTS.

- Rev. J. R. Cozart, Charlotte.  
 “ S. W. Dockery, Fontcol.  
 “ C. T. Underwood, Clinton.  
 “ R. H. Harper, LaGrange.  
 “ R. H. Clement, Branchville, Va.  
 “ N. B. Dunham, White Oak.  
 “ Thomas Sharpe, Cofield.  
 “ J. F. Davis, Wingate.  
 “ D. J. Harrell, Lumberton.  
 “ George Williams, Clarkton.  
 “ Fred M. Davis, Wilson.  
 “ George W. Moore, Wilmington.  
 “ D. C. Gore, Southport.  
 “ A. W. Pegues, Raleigh.  
 “ W. A. Jones, Raleigh.  
 “ L. H. Hackney, Chapel Hill.  
 “ J. H. Nelson, Gastonia.  
 “ J. E. P. Love, Hendersonville.  
 “ J. H. Lyon, Oxford.  
 “ C. E. Askew, Washington.  
 “ N. A. Cheek, Henderson.  
 “ A. L. E. Weeks, New Bern.  
 “ I. M. Powers, Wallace.  
 “ A. Lee, Rutherfordton.  
 Dr. A. M. Moore, Durham.  
 Rev. S. Cox, Morehead City.  
 “ O. J. Allen, Gastonia.  
 “ J. W. Tate, Kinston.  
 “ J. W. Blackwell, Garysburg.  
 “ D. J. Avera, Reidsville.  
 “ W. T. Askew, Ahoskie.  
 “ Thomas Parker, Warsaw.  
 “ Spencer Thomas, Burlington.  
 “ J. W. Wood, Weldon.  
 “ A. Cooper, Windsor.  
 “ A. H. Wilson, Waynesville.  
 “ W. H. Diggs, Wadesville.  
 “ R. B. Watts, Stanley.

The territory of each Agent is to be specified by the Corresponding Secretary, and the duty of these Agents also outlined.

The Moderators of all Baptist Associations in the State are made Vice-Presidents of the Convention, and all the Secretaries are made Assistant Corresponding Secretaries, to act under the direction of the General Corresponding Secretary.

---

### Annual Fees.

---

|                         |        |
|-------------------------|--------|
| Rev. M. A. Talley ..... | \$1 00 |
| “ J. W. Diggs .....     | 1 00   |
| “ J. H. Martin .....    | 2 00   |
| “ T. Y. Stanfield ..... | 2 00   |
| “ A. C. Tillery .....   | 1 00   |
| “ J. W. Turner .....    | 2 00   |
| “ G. W. Buckram .....   | 1 00   |
| “ G. W. Perry .....     | 1 00   |
| “ G. A. Mial .....      | 1 00   |
| Mr. G. H. Holder .....  | 1 00   |

---

### Reports of Committees.

---

We, your Committe, recommend the following collections to be taken :  
Ministerial—Thursday afternoon.  
Oxford Asylum—Thursday evening.  
Baptist Sentinel—Friday afternoon.  
Foreign Missions—Friday evening.

We also recommend the Board to provide for the American Baptist Publication Society, and to supplement Ministerial Education collection.

Respectfully submitted,

R. I. WALDEN,  
D. J. AVERA,  
C. S. BROWN,  
Committee.

REPORT ON PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

---

Your Committee to whom were referred the Addresses of the President and the Report of the Corresponding Secretary, respectfully submit:

The Convention is fortunate in having so able a President as the present incumbent, who knows the condition and needs of the field, as few others. It is equally fortunate to have as its Corresponding Secretary a man of the widest acquaintance and broadest experience. No Convention in the land has the offices filled by abler men.

As might be expected, these two documents referred to us are full of most helpful suggestions, and the Committee recommend most heartily that they both be published in full in the minutes, with such modifications as these two officers see fit to make, and especially such as shall accord with the spirit and conclusions of the body, if in any way there should be any differences.

The address of the President respecting secret societies, is certainly timely, and if a practical observance of this advice was had by all christians, it certainly would be advantageous to the Churches.

The suggestion of publishing the minutes of all District and State bodies under one cover, is a wise one, and we believe it is possible of accomplishment. If in no other way, this Convention might bear half the cost of publication for each district body, and it would be a wise use of the money.

---

REPORT ON CORRESPONDING SECRETARY'S REPORT.

---

The Corresponding Secretary's report has brought us some very surprisingly and satisfactory information, and the Secretary is making a thorough investigation of facts and a close study of conditions. In the past, we have not paid sufficient attention to such work. It is good that our Corresponding Secretary is now free to do more of such work, and leave the work of missions to be done by missions.

We wish especially to emphasize the need of putting the work of this Convention upon a high plane. We approve most heartily the suggestion that all the work of the State ought to be represented by one person for all the State bodies, instead of by a different person for each Convention. This might especially obtain in the case of representatives of this body and the State Sunday School Convention. We recommend that there be held before January, 1910, a joint meeting of the Home Board of this Convention and the Board of Managers of the State Sunday School Convention to canvass the matter, and the Home Board is hereby vested with full power to represent this Convention in any compact that may be agreed upon.

REPORT OF STATE MISSIONS.

---

RESOLVED, That it is the sense of this Convention that the Executive Committee of the Home Board of this Convention and the Board of the Baptist State Sunday School Convention should meet in joint session to unify and harmonize the work of the Missionaries of the Educational and Missionary Convention and those of the Baptist State Sunday School Convention, so as to have the least friction in realizing the purpose of the two organizations, and at the same time accomplish results for the good of the work

In order to stimulate interest in the work of this Convention, and especially in State Missions and Home Missions, we recommend that Local Missionaries be appointed in the various sections of the State either all the year or a part of the year in co-operation with the Local Associations, whose duty it shall be: (1) To collect funds for Missions and Education. (2) To interest local pastors and Churches to represent in this Convention. (3) To arrange at suitable times and places Missionary Mass Meetings, to be conducted by the Corresponding Secretary or one of his agents. (4) To put forth every commendable effort to bind the pastors and Churches to this body. (5) To make "house to house" visitations to interest, bless, and save the people. These Missionaries shall be under the home Mission Board.

(1) That it be the endeavor of the Convention to raise during the coming Conventional year \$7,000 for the following objects of the Convention: \$2,500 for the Secondary Schools confederated with the Convention; \$1,000 for the encouragement and support of weak Churches in various parts of the State; \$1,000 for Foreign Missions, and \$500 for Theological Department Shaw University, and \$1,000 for Sunday School Convention.

(2) That the Corresponding Secretary shall as nearly as possible in proportion to the strength of local organizations, apportion to each the part each is expected to raise.

---

REPORT ON PLACE OF NEXT MEETING.

---

We, your Committee on Place of Next Meeting, beg to recommend that the next session of the Educational and Missionary Convention be held with Friendship Baptist Church, at Charlotte, N. C.

Respectfully,

S. H. WITHERSPON;  
A. B. VINCENT,  
MRS. LUCY THOMPSON,  
G. W. BUCKRAM,  
THOMAS SHARPE,  
J. J. WORLDS,  
M. A. TALLEY,

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON OBITUARY.

WHEREAS, In the providence of our Heavenly Father the following brethren, Revs. W. R. Mason, E. E. Rice, J. A. Flemming, Samuel Fox, M. D. Matthewson, Dr. G. W. Johnson, O. W. Moore and Rev. J. J. Jones have been called from our ranks to their heavenly home;

Resolved, That this Convention express its sincere sorrow and regret in this great bereavement sustained not only by the families of these brethren, but by the brotherhood at large.

While we deeply feel the sad bereavement which falls on the brotherhood and the local churches these fathers served so well, yet we recognize the love and wisdom of God our father in this bereavement, and know that no mistake has been made.

We extend deepest sympathy to all the families and friends of these brethren, and pray God's blessing upon them.

Respectfully,

S. W. DOCKERY,  
 THOMAS SHARPE,  
 R. D. HARRIS,  
 —. —. SNOW,  
 R. B. JONES,  
 J. W. BLACKNALL,  
 A. T. PRICE,  
 W. D. MOORE,  
 J. G. COPPEGE,  
 Committee.

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

WHEREAS, We regard Temperance as a part of christian religion, and whereas, as a christian body, we feel called upon to take an active part in championing the great cause of Temperance, therefore be it

Resolved, That we hail with joy the prevailing influence of Temperance now pervading our State and the entire country, and that we, the representatives, ministers and delegates of this Convention, herein pledge ourselves to in every way possible to the extent of our ability, foster said influence.

Resolved, further, That we with pleasure endorse the actions of our courts in punishing to the full extent of law all violaters of the prohibition laws of the State.

R. I. WALDEN,  
 I. M. POWERS,  
 C. T. COLEMAM,  
 J. H. LYON,  
 A. M. MOORE,  
 W. P. WATSON,  
 MRS. A. L. E. WEEKS,  
 Committee.



## Reports on Resolutions.

### REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

We, your Committee on Resolutions, respectfully submit the following resolutions, and recommend the adoption of the same.

Respectfully submitted,

PROF. E. H. LIPSCOMBE, Chairman;

O. J. ALLEN, Secretary.

WHEREAS, This Convention stands for progress and for preparedness of its forces, and whereas, the Convention realizes more and more fully the imperative importance of more thoroughly organizing the auxiliaries that might be utilized to further promote the success of the work undertaken by the Convention, therefore be it

Resolved, That an effort be put forth to inaugurate a layman's movement in our Churches and in our Associations to become auxiliaries to this body.

E. E. SMITH.

WHEREAS, The pastor and members of Jackson Chapel Church, of Wilson, N. C., and the people of the town of Wilson, have so royally entertained the delegates and members of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina, be it

Resolved, That we hereby tender them a vote of thanks in token of our high appreciation of their warm and unstinted entertainment and hospitality.

Resolved, That our thanks be tendered the leader and choir of this Church, together with the leaders and choirs of Churches participating, for the excellent music with which we have been favored during the sessions of the Convention.

With other marks of consideration shown us, we also highly appreciate the presentation of a Convention Badge to each of our members and delegates.

In token of all which hospitality and warm-hearted welcome, the pastor of Jackson Chapel Church, Rev. Fred M. Davis, is hereby made a life member of this Convention.

WHEREAS, It has come to the knowledge of this Convention that the Home Board of the Southern Baptist Convention is supporting as Missionary in the State, a brother that is doing everything in his power to disorganize this body and spread confusion in our ranks, and since it is possible that our white brethren may not know the facts as they are, and the real nature of the work the brother is doing, therefore

Resolved, That we instruct our State Mission Board to bring the matter to the attention of our white brethren of the State, and also of the Southern Baptist Home Mission Board.

RESOLUTION TO DISCONTINUE.

WHEREAS, For the better organization of our Missionary Work, we have thought it best to discontinue the position of General Missionary, which has been so successfully filled by our esteemed brother, Dr. S. H. Witherspoon, we take this method to express our high esteem of our worthy brother, Dr. Witherspoon, and commend him as a minister of high character and splendid gifts, and worthy of the most cordial endorsement.

C. S. BROWN.

RESOLUTION BY LAYMAN.

BE IT RESOLVED, That since most of our ministers of the gospel pastoring in North Carolina are too poorly paid by the Churches which they are serving with such steadfast devotion and self-denial, and since the pastors' salary has not kept pace with the increase in living, be it further

Resolved, That we advise and recommend to our Churches within the confines of the Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention, that they so provide for their pastors that they may properly care for their families and educate their children, and from a financial standpoint, so live in their various communities as to keep high the dignity of the christian ministry

Humbly submitted,

F. S. HARGROVE.

RESOLUTION OF RECOGNITION AND REQUEST.

WHEREAS, Dr. J. A. Whitted has, by his indefatigable effort, untiring and diligent labors supplied a long felt need of the colored Baptists of the State in writing a history of the achievements and progress of the Church,

Resolved, That this Convention tender him its sincere thanks for the same, and ask him to write a second edition of the history, and hereby pledge him the moral support of the Convention.

E. E. SMITH.

RESOLUTION OF APPRECIATION.

Be it Resolved, That we learn with sincere pleasure of the approach of the seventy-fifth anniversary of Mrs. Henry M. Tupper, the widow of the honored Henry M. Tupper, the founder of Shaw University, who did so much in his day to redeem the colored people of North Carolina from ignorance and sin. His work and influence did not cease with his death, nor will it die while time remains; his proud monument is Shaw University, and better still, the magnificent lives of many of our noblest leaders. His noble wife stood faithfully by his side in his struggles to give our oppressed race the opportunity to rise. She deserves our sincere respect and love. Therefore, be it

Resolved, That we appoint the following brethren a committee to convey to Mrs. Tupper our congratulations on her approaching seventy-fifth anniversary, namely: Dr. E. E. Smith, R. I. Walden, E. H. Lipscombe, J. A. Whitted, S. N. Vass, A. B. Vincent, and C. S. Brown; and, together with this testimony, we authorize this committee to send a simple memento of our appreciation at the expense of this Convention.

C. S. BROWN.

Resolved, That this Convention has heard with pleasure of the appointment of Dr. N. F. Roberts as dean of the faculty of Shaw University; that we tender our felicitations to Dr. Roberts, and hereby express our hearty approval of the honor so deservedly bestowed upon him by the American Baptist Home Mission Society.





# CONSTITUTION OF THE CONVENTION.

(Revised October 20, 1908.)

## ARTICLE I.

This Convention shall be known as "The Baptist Educational and Missionary Convention of North Carolina."

## ARTICLE II.

It shall be the object of this Convention to encourage and assist Shaw University and other Baptist schools approved by the Convention, to Educate young men called of God to the ministry and approved by the Church to which they belong, to encourage Education among all the people of the State, to support the Gospel in all destitute sections of the State, to send the Gospel to Africa, to encourage the distribution and study of the Bible and sound religious literature, to assist Baptist Churches in the erection of suitable houses of worship, to encourage the proper care of indigent orphan children and destitute and aged ministers of the Gospel, and to co-operate with the Lott Carey Foreign Mission Convention and Northern Baptist Missionary Societies, and other general Baptist organizations.

## ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. This Convention shall be composed of Baptist Associations of North Carolina, regular Baptist Churches, and all Baptist organizations of a missionary nature or character, and members of good standing in regular Baptist Churches.

SEC. 2. Any member may become a life member by the payment of \$10, an annual member by the payment of \$1. Any Association may be represented by the payment of fifty cents per church, and may send one delegate for every ten churches or fraction thereof. Any Baptist Church contributing during the year to the objects of this Convention shall be entitled to representation in this body, and Churches so represented shall be required to pay an additional sum of one dollar annually to meet contingent expenses: and pastors of contributing Churches shall be considered members of this Convention by virtue of office.

## ARTICLE IV.

SECTION 1. The officers of this Convention shall be a President, a Vice-President for each Association represented, a Treasurer, Recording Secretary, Assistant Recording Secretary, Statistician, Auditor, and in addition to the general boards, an Executive Board of seven members shall be chosen from the Home Board, and the President, Corresponding Secretary, and Treasurer shall be ex-officio members thereof. The Corresponding Secretary shall be secretary of said board.

SEC. 2. The Executive Board, in addition to its general duties, is authorized through its representatives to confer with and institute plans for co-operative work in the State with the State Sunday School Convention and the Woman's Baptist State Convention, and with other existing Baptist organizations.

SEC. 3. The President shall preside at all meetings of the Convention, and sign all orders drawn upon the Treasurer. One of the Vice-Presidents shall perform the same duties in the absence of the President.

SEC. 4. The Recording Secretary shall keep a faithful record of the proceedings of the Convention and shall prepare the minutes for the press, and the Assistant Recording Secretary shall act as Secretary in the absence of the regular Secretary and assist him when present.

SEC. 5. The Treasurer shall hold all moneys, valuable bonds and notes belonging to the Convention, and of the Executive Board, and shall pay out the funds on order duly signed by the Chairman and Secretary of said Board. He shall report annually to the Convention, and also give a suitable bond.

SEC. 6. The Corresponding Secretary shall do the correspondence of the Convention with other organizations, make out and sign all orders on the Treasurer, and shall report annually the general condition of the Convention work and make recommendations. He shall issue all appeals when requested by the Board, and shall collect and receive contributions for all the objects of the Convention, and pay the same over to the General Treasurer within thirty days, unless otherwise directed.

SEC. 7 The Auditor shall, before each annual meeting of the Convention, examine carefully the receipts, disbursements, vouchers, papers and books of the Treasurer, and his certificate to the facts in the case shall be attached to the Treasurer's report.

#### ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The Executive Board shall be located at Raleigh, and shall have charge of the work of the Convention as its executive committee.

SEC. 2. The Executive Board shall render annually to the Convention an accurate account of the work done, collections and disbursements during the year.

#### ARTICLE VI.

All Officers and Missionaries of the Convention shall be members of regular Baptist Churches.

#### ARTICLE VII.

The Officers of this Convention shall be elected annually.

#### ARTICLE VIII.

The Convention shall meet on Wednesday after the fourth Sunday in October, and close the following Sunday evening.

## ARTICLE IX.

The funds of this Convention shall be Educational, Foreign Mission, Home Mission, and General. These funds shall be kept separate and distinct, and the moneys contributed to either must be applied to it. Any moneys sent up for an object approved by the Convention shall be turned over to that object.

## ARTICLE X.

This Constitution may be changed at any regular annual meeting of the Convention by a two-thirds vote of the members present.

---

 LIFE MEMBERS OF THE CONVENTION.
 

---

|                         |                     |
|-------------------------|---------------------|
| Rev. Cæsar Johnson,     | Rev. Thomas Parker, |
| Rev. E. E. Smith,       | Rev. R. H. Harper,  |
| Rev. George W. Lee,     | Rev. A. B. Vincent, |
| Rev. W. T. H. Woodward, | Rev. William Reid,  |
| Rev. E. B. Blake,       | Rev. S. W. Dockery, |
|                         | Rev. F. M. Davis.   |



# All Books Published by all publishers can be supplied by the American Baptist Publication Society

## OUR UNEXCELLED RELIGIOUS LIBRARY

### THE LIGHT AND TRUTH SERIES

Price, **50 cents** each; average postage, **15 cents** per copy

This series of books contains many of our best and most important publications. Some have had a large sale in the higher-priced editions, others have merited a much wider circulation than they have had.

In issuing this series we are offering the Baptist public about a hundred of the best works that have come from our press at a price that all can afford.

#### RECENT ADDITIONS

|                                                     |                            |
|-----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| The Ancient British and Irish Churches . . . . .    | Wm. Cathcart, D. D.        |
| The Bible in Modern Light . . . . .                 | John W. Conley, D. D.      |
| Chas. H. Spurgeon: His Life and Work . . . . .      | H. L. Wayland              |
| The Church on Wheels . . . . .                      | Charles Herbert Rust       |
| From Earth to Heaven . . . . .                      | A. P. Graves               |
| Johann Gerhard Oncken: His Life and Work . . . . .  | Rev. John Hunt Cook        |
| Life and Letters of John Albert Broadus . . . . .   | A. T. Robertson            |
| Manual of Bible Readings . . . . .                  | E. T. Hiscox, D. D.        |
| Matthew, the Genesis of the New Testament . . . . . | Henry G. Weston            |
| The Ministry of the Sunday School . . . . .         | T. Harwood Pattison, D. D. |
| Sermons . . . . .                                   | B. H. Carroll              |
| That Railroad Man . . . . .                         | A. P. Graves, D. D.        |

### COMPLETE WORKS OF CUNNINGHAM GEIKIE, D. D.

Formerly sold for **\$21.00**, now offered for only **\$8.00**  
Express charges extra.

|                                              | Publisher's Price | Our Special Price |
|----------------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| Hours with the Bible, 6 vols. . . . .        | <b>\$7.50</b>     | <b>\$4.50</b>     |
| New Testament Hours, 4 vols. . . . .         | <b>6.00</b>       | <b>3.00</b>       |
| The Holy Land and the Bible, 2 vols. . . . . | <b>5.00</b>       | <b>2.00</b>       |
| (The above three sets are not broken)        |                   |                   |
| Old Testament Characters, 1 vol. . . . .     | <b>1.50</b>       | <b>.75</b>        |

Illustrated. Large 12mo; red cloth binding

Especially helpful this year are the "New Testament Hours."

### THE TREASURY OF DAVID

C. H. SPURGEON, D. D.

Formerly issued at **\$17.50**, now **\$8.00** net. Express charges extra.

The following seven volumes make up the set of this unrivaled commentary on one of the best-loved books of the Bible:

|                                     |                                    |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Volume I. Psalms 1-26, 496 pp.      | Volume IV. Psalms 69-103, 488 pp.  |
| Volume II. Psalms 27-52, 496 pp.    | Volume V. Psalms 104-118, 368 pp.  |
| Volume III. Psalms 53-68, 496 pp.   | Volume VI. Psalms 119-124, 478 pp. |
| Volume VII. Psalms 125-150, 491 pp. |                                    |

(With index to seven volumes)

Special rates to ministers on theological books.

Consult our Sunday-school and Church Supply Catalogue and write us when in need of anything in our line.

Order from the  
nearest house  
PHILADELPHIA

**American Baptist Publication Society**

Boston St. Louis  
Chicago Atlanta  
Dallas

# For Sunday School Workers

## For the Superintendent

### A Trip to Palestine

A Competitive Sunday-school Attendance Chart



The school is divided into two parts and embarks on two ships on a trip to Palestine. The progress of the voyage is regulated by attendance or by the number of new scholars secured, each scholar counting a certain number of miles for each Sunday's attendance. New scholars count in the

progress of the ships, also the offerings if desired. It can be used in a variety of ways. Buttons having a picture of their ship are given each scholar. Send for an illustrated circular giving complete directions.

Price of chart, 75 cents net, postpaid.

Price of buttons, 20 cents per dozen; \$1.50 per hundred, postpaid.

## For the Treasurer



### A New Vacation Envelope

To be used by scholars while on a vacation, and returned with the offering when the scholar returns to his home school.

Price, \$1.00 per hundred.

If you are obliged to be absent from the Sunday School during the Summer, please place in this envelope the amount you would have given had you been present.

Here \_\_\_\_\_ Class No. \_\_\_\_\_  
When you return in the Fall please bring this envelope, and hand same to your Teacher or the Treasurer of the School.

## For the Grade Roll Department

### A New Certificate



Printed on heavy bond paper with pictures of the little tot in characteristic poses. Printed in three delicate colors. Size, 15x11½ inches. Price, 5 cents each; 35 cents per dozen, postpaid.

## For the Primary Department

### A New Celluloid Button

To be given to each child. Printed in red and blue.

Price, 20 cents per dozen; \$1.50 per hundred, postpaid.



### A New Series of Four Birthday Cards

With appropriate pictures from life. The verses are especially prepared with the age of the child in view. Printed in soft brown on white card.

## For the Chorister

A Splendid New Song Book

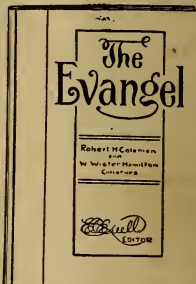
### The Evangel

Prepared by  
W. W. HAMILTON, D.D.  
ROBERT H. COLEMAN

Edited by  
E. O. EXCELL

Printed in round and shaped notes.

Price, boards, 25 cents postpaid; \$20.00 per hundred, delivery extra. Manila, 18 cents postpaid; \$13.00 per hundred, delivery extra.



## For the Secretary

### A New Certificate of Membership



Beautifully printed in three colors, red, gold, and black. Size, 9½x12 inches. Price, 5 cents each; 35 cents per dozen, postpaid.

Correspondence invited on all details of Sunday-school work.

Order from the nearest house  
PHILADELPHIA

## American Baptist Publication Society

BOSTON CHICAGO  
ST. LOUIS  
ATLANTA DALLAS